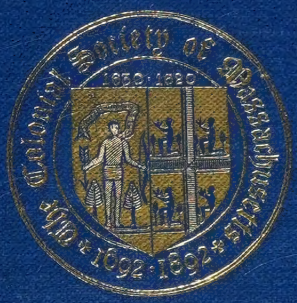

Colonial Society of Massachusetts
1892 · 1892 · 1892
1930 1880

MAIN LIBRARY

SUTRO
STACKS

SAN FRANCISCO PUBLIC LIBRARY

974.4 C718P 23

654958

NOT TO BE TAKEN FROM THE LIBRARY

FORM 3427 5000 9-51

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/bwb_S0-DTM-343

PUBLICATIONS

OF

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

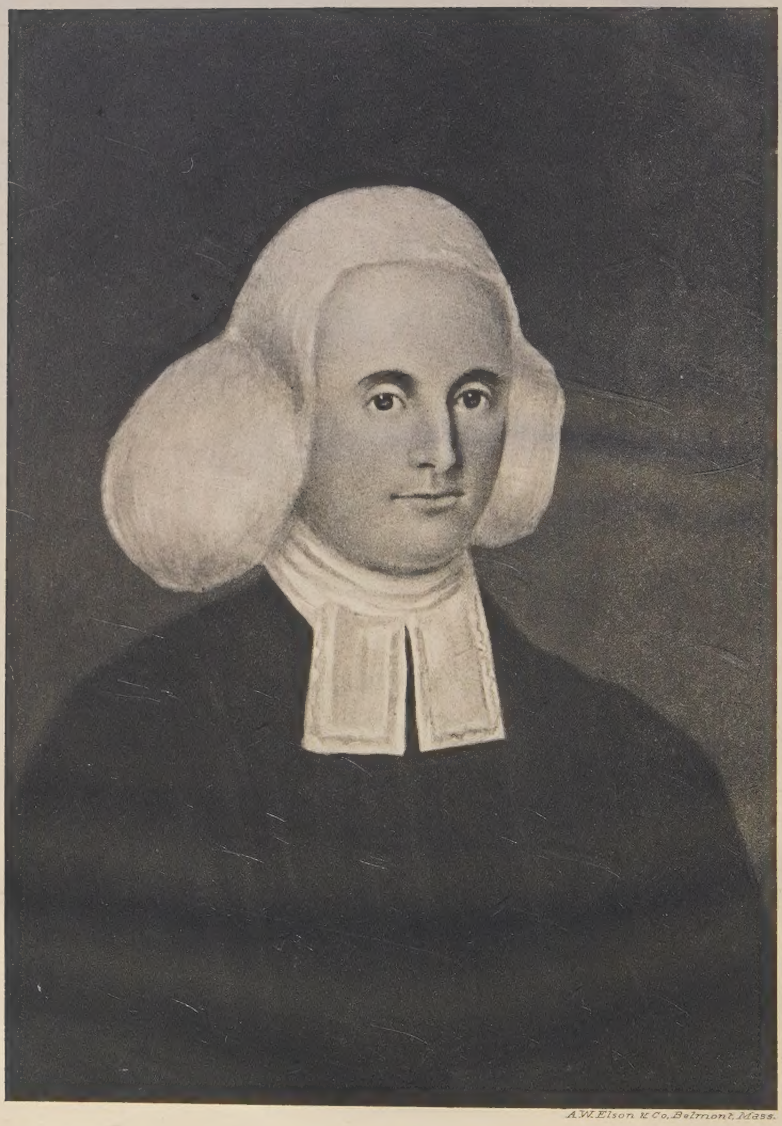
COLLECTIONS

Committee of Publication

FRED NORRIS ROBINSON
ALBERT MATTHEWS
HENRY HERBERT EDES
GEORGE LYMAN KITTREDGE
CHESTER NOYES GREENOUGH

Editor of Publications

ALBERT MATTHEWS



A.W. Elson & Co. Belmont, Mass.

Chandler Robbins

Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from a miniature in the possession of Chandler Robbins, Esq.

PUBLICATIONS

OF

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

VOLUME XXIII

COLLECTIONS

Printed at the Charge of the George Vasmer Leverett Fund

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1923

The University Press:
John Wilson and Son, Cambridge, U.S.A.

X974.4
C718p 23
654958

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

1620–1859

PART II

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART I

PAGE

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS xi

PREFACE xiii

INTRODUCTION xv

LISTS OF:

Pastors li

Associate Pastors li

Elders li

Deacons lii

Meeting-houses liv

Offshoots from the Plymouth Church liv

BIBLIOGRAPHIES:

Pastors and Associate Pastors lv

Ordination and Funeral Sermons lxi

OFFICERS OF THIS SOCIETY, 1 SEPTEMBER, 1920 lxiii

RESIDENT MEMBERS lxiv

HONORARY MEMBERS lxvi

CORRESPONDING MEMBERS lxvi

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS:

Volume I, 1620–1732:

Part I, 1620–1680, by William Bradford and Nathaniel Morton:

Preface, 1680, by Nathaniel Morton 3

History of the Plymouth Church, 1620–1680, by William Bradford and Nathaniel Morton 6

Dialogue, 1648, by William Bradford 115

Part II, 1667–1699, by John Cotton 142

Part III, 1703–1723, by Ephraim Little 190

PAGE

Part IV, 1724–1732, by Nathaniel Leonard:
Church Transactions, 1724 224
Church Members, 1724–1732 227
Church Transactions, 1724–1726 230
Baptisms, 1724–1726 231
Church Transactions, 1726 232
Baptisms, 1726–1728 234
Church Transactions, 1726–1727 235
Baptisms, 1728–1729 236
Church Transactions, 1728 237
Church Members, 1728–1732 238
Church Transactions, 1728–1731 239
Baptisms, 1730–1731 240
Church Transactions, 1731 241
Baptisms, 1731–1732 242
Church Transactions, 1731–1732 243
Books owned by the Church 247
Part V, 1682–1693, by John Cotton 249

Volume II, 1732–1799, by Nathaniel Leonard and Chandler Robbins:
Church Transactions, 1732–1795 285
Deaths, 1760–1798 390
Baptisms, 1732–1787 429
Church Members, 1760 468

PART II

Volume II, 1732–1799, continued:
Dismissions, 1771–1796 471
Church Members, 1760–1797 471
Baptisms, 1788–1798 477
Church Transactions, 1795–1797 486
Marriages, 1760–1798 492
Persons that have owned the Covenant, 1732–1770 . 510
Church Transactions, 1797–1798 512
Dismissions, 1737–1756 521
Church Members, 1732–1756 521

Volume III, 1799–1859, by Chandler Robbins and James Kendall:
Church Transactions, 1799–1853 533
Baptisms, 1799–1859 604
Deaths, 1799–1807 620

PAGE

Church Members, 1799–1857 634
Marriages, 1799–1822 643
Dismissions and Recommendations, 1804–1833 . . . 655
Deaths, 1808–1859 656
Marriages, 1823–1859 695
Church Transactions, 1852–1859 710

INDEXES:

Index I: Church Transactions 723
Index II: Baptisms, Deaths, Marriages, Members . . 766

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Part I

PAGE

Portrait of Edward Winslow . . . . . *Frontispiece*
From the painting in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, attributed to Robert Walker

Second Meeting-house, Plymouth, 1683–1744 xlviii
From a drawing of unknown date in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.

Handwriting of Nathaniel Morton 4
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part I

Title-page of John Robinson's A Ivstification of Separation from the Church of England, 1610 118
From a copy in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, owned by the First Church

Title-page of Thomas Cartwright's Commentarii Succincti & Dilucidi in Proverbia Salomonis, 1617 128
From a copy in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, owned by the First Church

Handwriting of John Cotton 142
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part II

Portrait of Josiah Winslow 156
From the painting in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth, attributed to Robert Walker

Handwriting of Ephraim Little 190
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part III

Handwriting of Nathaniel Leonard 224
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume I, Part IV

Third Meeting-house, Plymouth, 1744–1831 288
From a drawing of unknown date in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.

Handwriting of Chandler Robbins 390
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume II

Part II

PAGE

Portrait of Chandler Robbins . . . . . *Frontispiece*
From a miniature in the possession of Chandler Robbins, Esq.

Portrait of James Kendall 538
From the painting by Chester Harding in the possession of Arthur Lord, Esq.

Handwriting of James Kendall 542
From the Plymouth Church Records, Volume III

View of Town Square, Plymouth, about 1828 578
From the drawing by Benjamin Parris Bartlett in Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth

Fourth Meeting-house, Plymouth, 1831–1892 584
From Dr. James Thacher's History of the Town of Plymouth, 1832

Portrait of George Ware Briggs 596
From a photograph taken on his eightieth birth-day, 10 April, 1890

Portrait of Edward Henry Hall 718
From a photograph by Notman

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME II (Continued)

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME II (CONTINUED)

---

[171] Dismissions

1771 Josiah Carver & Jerusha his Wife to y^e^ Chh of Cx in Wareham

1772 Nov^r^ 15 Martha Dexter dismiss^d^ & recommended to y^e^ 2^d^ Chh in Rochester

1774 Aug. 28 Desire Barrow dismiss^d^ & recom̄ended to y^e^ Chh in Wareham

1779 Nov^r^ 21 Rebecca Blanch formerly Morton to Rev^d^ M^r^ Lothrops Chh Boston

1787 Aug^t^ 19 Esther Jackson (Lem^lls^ Widow) to Rev^d^ M^r^ Everitt's Chh Wareham

1794 Dec^r^ 7^th^ Elijah Chandler, Thomas Bartlett J^r^ & Sarah Bartlett his Wife } dismiss^d^ & recom̄end^d^ to 2^d^ Chh in Londonderry in N. Hampshire

1796 May 8^th^ Lydia Lothrop to the Chh M^r^ Gillet's in the South Parish in Hallowell Maine

Nov^r^ 20^th^ Wait Atwood & Rebecca his Wife to the Chh in Barre Rev^d^ Josiah Dana Pastor

[172] An Account of y^e^ Admision of Church Members since my Ordination. C. R. ·|· Dismiss^d^ or removed

1760

May 25^th^ ·|· Benjamin Rider — being dismissed & recommended from the 2^d^ Church in y^s^ Town

June 29^th^ Daniel Diman

Dec^r^ 14^th^ Theophilus Cotton

Decemb 28 Betty Rider Benj^s^ Jun^r^

A. D. 1761

May 3^d^ Mercy Torrey Wid

Aug^t^ 30 Lydia Goodwin Nath^ls^

Sep^t^ 13 Bethiah Jackson Abr^ms^ Wife

Octob^r^ 18 Phebe Bartlett

[17]62

May 9 Martha Tilley

Nov^r^ 28 Rebecca Sears Maid^n^

1763

Sep^r^ 4 Hannah Hedge Barn^ss^

March 14 1762 William Crombie & Zerviah Crombie } dismiss^d^ from Andover

March 14 1762 Mercy Morton dismiss^d^ from Wareham

1764

Oct^{r}	14th	Ichabod Morton

1766

May	18	Jane Spooner Maid^{n}
Aug^{t}	17th	Sam^{ll} Bartlett 71 y^{rs} old

1767

Sep^{r}	20	Betty King Benj^{s}
Oct^{r}	4	Benj^{a} King & Desire Mathews Th^{ss} & bapt^{zd}
Nov^{r}	15	Elisabeth Nicholson
Dec^{r}	13th [1]	Reliance King & Mary Bacon Nath^{ns}

1768

Feb^{r}	7	William Sergeant
April	24th [2]	Betty Sherman Sam^{s}

1769

Feb^{r}	5th	Mercy Russell
Mar.	5	Rebecca Harlow Eb^{rs} Wife
Mar.	19	Mary Harlow Sam^{ls} Wid^{w}
June	25	John King dismiss^{d} from y^{e} 2^{d} Chh in Plimton & rec^{d} here
Aug^{t}	13	✝ Benj^{a} Rider Jun^{r} of Ponds

1770

Feb^{r}	25	Joseph Totman
June	3^{d}	Lucia Watson Jn$^{o's}$
	17	Elisabeth Drew Lem^{ls}
Nov^{r}	11th	Ebenezer Cobb

1771

Feb^{r}	17	Priscilla Burbank Ezra's
Ap^{l}	7th	Rebecca Darling Eph^{ms}

36

1771 [3]

May	12	Mary Mayhew Tho^{s} Esq^{rs} Wife

1772

Feb^{r}	16	Elizabeth Doten James's Wife

1773

Jan^{ry}	24	Sarah Jackson Jun^{r} D^{r} of Th^{s} Jun^{r}
	24	Fear Holmes dismiss^{d} fr. Mid^{o} to us

[1] This date is uncertain, having been altered.

[2] The second figure in this date has been altered.

[3] This begins the second column.

Feb	21	David Lothrop
	28	Thomas Lewis
Mar	14	Deborah Turner David's Wife
April	4th	Jesse Churchill
Apr[l]	18	Lemuel Drew & baptized
May	16	Lydia Washburn John's Wife
May	30	Elizabeth Donham Maid[n] D[r] of Nath[l]
June	6	Mercy Davis Wife of Thom[s]
July	18	William Curtiss
Aug[t]	1	John Cobb of Kingston
Sep[r]	5th	James Drew Jun[r] & bapt[d] Abigail Torrey Jun[r]
Sep[r]	26	Hannah Donham Maid[n] D[r] of Nath[l]
Oct[r]	3[d]	Joanna Swift Daught[r] of Joshua
Nov[r]	28	Elizabeth Stephens Wife of Eleaz[r] was dismiss[d] from Barnstable
Dec[r]	5th	Lusanna[1] Swift Daughter of Joshua
		1774
May	29th	Rebecca Morton Wife of Abiel
June	12th	Amaziah King
Octob[r]	23[d]	Mary Drew Wife of James
Nov[r]	20th	Mary Faunce Wife of Peleg
Dec[r]	4th	Samuel Rider & Hannah Torrey Maid[n] D[r] of Th[s] Torrey
		1775
Dec[r]	31	Mary Churchill Maiden Daugh[r] of Nath[l]
		1776
Jan[y]	21st	Samuel Battles
July	21[t]	Hannah Robbins Ripley & bapt[d] Maiden of W[m] of Dux:
		1777
June	22[d]	William Donham
Aug[st]	31st	Jane Robbins
Oct[r]	26th	Hannah Bradford (Wid[o] of Josiah dec[d]) Patience Holmes (Maiden) & bapt[d]
		1780
Jan[ry]	2[d]	Lydia Lothrop (Co[l's] Wife) Polly White Maiden D[r] of Gid[n] dec[sd]
April	2[d]	Fear Goodwin Jn[o's] Wife Sarah Jackson W[m] H. J[ns] Wife
April	9th	William Bartlett 2[d] Sarah L'Baron W[m s] Wife Lucy Croswell Jos[s] Wife
Aprl	23[d]	Sarah Barnes Lem[ls] Wife
April	30	Rebecca Bartlett Wid[w] of W[m] Jun[r] Dec[d]

[1] Perhaps "Susanna."

Aug^{t}	13	Desire Goodwin Wife of Th^{s} Good^{n}
	27	Mary Whitman Wid. of Dan^{l} dec^{d}
Nov^{r}	11	Dorothy Bartlett Jn^{os} Wife

1781

April	8th	Susanna Smith (Wife of Nicol^{s}) & Bapt^{d}
April	15	Hannah Cuffs Wife of W^{m}

[173] 1781 Chh members Continued

May	13th	Elizabeth Morton Elisha's Wife Remember Bramhall Joseph's Wife & baptiz^{d}
May	27th	Mary Spooner Wife of Tho^{s} & baptiz^{d}
July	8th	Nathaniel Doten
Jul	29th	Martha Bartlett Daugter of Sylv^{s} B^{t} Polly Darling maiden & baptiz^{d}
Aug^{t}	5th	Elizabeth Watson Daug^{r} of W^{m} Watson Esq^{r}
	12th	Hannah Cooper (Rich^{ds} Wife) Mercy Doten Widow bapt^{d} her at y^{e} time
Sept^{r}	2^{d}	Mercy Bartlett W^{ms} Wife & bapt^{d}
Nov^{r}	11th	Richard Cooper & baptiz^{d} Zilpah Bramhall Geo^{s} Wife & bapt^{d}
Dec^{r}	16th	Deborah Atwood John's Widow
Dec^{r}	23rd	Jerusha Bartlett Ichab^{ds} Daught^{r} & Bapt^{d}

1782

March	17th	Richard Holmes Adult & baptized
Aug^{t} [1]	18	Rebecca Sears (Th^{ss} Wife) & baptiz^{d}
Dec^{r}	8th	Elizabeth Holmes (maid^{n} Daught^{r} of Jer^{h}) & bapt^{d}
	15th	Cloe Holmes Nath$^{ll's}$ Wife
	22^{d}	Deborah Clark Tho^{ss} Wife

1783

March	2^{d}	Lucy Shurtleff Abiels Wid^{w} & bapt^{d} Æt. 62 Abigail Holmes & bapt^{d} Daug^{r} [2] of Jerem^{h}
Apr [3]	30th	Susanna Lucas Maiden
Augst	10th	Margret Paty wid^{o} of Jn^{o} Paty

1785

March	13th	Ruth Luce Ep$^{m's}$ Wife
Augst	21	Elizabeth Diman Daught^{r} of Dan^{l} Diman
Sep^{t}	11th	Sarah Bagnal Wid^{w}
Nov	7 [4]	✝ Wait Atwood

1786

June	4th	Sussanna Thacher dismiss^{d} from 2^{d} Chh in Bridgw^{r}

[1] Written over another word.
[2] The word "Daugh^{r}" is either badly blotted or crossed out.
[3] Written over another word.
[4] This date is uncertain.

1787

Aug^{t}	12	Mary Howland Caleb's Wife dismiss^{d} fr. 3^{d} Chh Bridgw^{r}
Augst	26th	✝ Elijah Chandler dismiss^{d} from Kingst^{n} Chh

1788

Dec^{r}	28th	Ruth Morton Maiden

1789

March	29	Benj^{a} Whiting
May	10th	✝ Matthew Porter & baptized
		✝ Lusanna[1] Porter dismiss^{d} from Plimpton & rec^{d} here
July	19th	Lydia Sherman Wife of Sam^{l} Jun^{r}

1791

Jan^{r}	2^{d}	Phebe Clark (in private) See y^{e} Chh Records Page 74[2]
June	26th	Elizabeth Churchill Geo's Wife & baptiz^{d}

1792

Oct^{r}	7th	Lydia Bartlett Diman B^{ts} Wife
Nov^{r}	25	Rebecca Stephenson Jasper's Wife

1793

Feb^{r}	10	Doct^{r} Rosseter Cotton
	17	James Prince
Mar.	17	Lucy Mercy Doct^{rs} Wife
Mar.	31	Thomas Withrell Jun^{r} Son to Tho^{s}
April	7th	Sarah Churchill Barn^{ss} Wife

See next Column

1793 continued[3]

April	14th	Jesse Bartlett (Son of Sylv^{s} J^{r})
		Zilpah Morton (Dau^{r} of Ichabod)
D^{o}	21st	✝ Hannah Nicholson & baptiz^{d} (Dau^{r} of Cap^{n} Th^{s} N.)
Ap^{l}	28	Bathsheba Lothrop David's Wife
		Mary Holmes (Sam^{ls} Wife) baptiz^{d}
		Lemuel Bradford Jun^{r} & baptiz^{d}
		John Carver (Cap$^{t's}$ Son) & baptiz^{d}
May	5th	✝ Thomas Bartlett Jun^{r}
	12th	Mary LeBaron maiden & baptiz^{d}
	D^{o}	Elizabeth Withrell Daught^{r} of Thom^{s}
	19	Elizabeth Savery Wife of Lemuel
	26	Hannah Sherman & bapt^{d} (Elijah's Wife)
		Joanna Kempton Dau^{r} of John
		Anna Dunham (Dau^{r} of Geo) & baptiz^{d}
		Ephraim Morton Son of Ichabod
June	2^{d}	Lois Bradford Maiden baptized
	16	Deborah Holmes Eln^{n} Jun^{rs} Wife

[1] Perhaps "Susanna." [2] P. [74] of the text, or p. 368 of this volume.
[3] This begins the second column.

	23	Bethiah Howard Eben^{rs} Wife & baptiz^{d} Elijah Donham Eunice Donham his Wife Roxanna (call^{d} Sena) Clark Benj^{as} Daugh^{r}
	30th	Ichabod Morton Jun^{r} Seth Harlow Jun^{r} & baptized
July	7th	Hannah Hall & baptized
July	21	Hannah Cotton dismiss^{d} fr. Halifax
	28th	David Diman Nathaniel Harlow Son of Seth Bapt^{d} Lydia Faunce Dau^{r} of Th^{s} Bapt^{d}
Augst	18th	Sarah Smith & Lydia Smith } Maiden Sisters
	25th	Sarah Bartlett (Tho^{s} Jun^{rs} Wife)
Sep^{r}	1	Abigail Holmes Wife of Rich^{d} Elizabeth Torrey Wife of Th^{s} & bapt^{d} Anna May Withrell Daug^{r} of Tho^{s} Sarah Stephens Dau^{r} of Eliz^{a} St^{ns} [1] Nellie Negro Wife of Prince & bapt^{d}
	22^{d}	Mary Morton Daug^{r} of Ichabod [2]
Oct^{r}	13th	Abigail Simmons Wife of Lem^{l}
Oct^{r}	27	Abigail Holmes (Rich^{ds} Dau^{r}) & baptiz^{d} Elizabeth Holmes (D^{o}) baptiz^{d} Margrett James Drew (Lem^{ls} Daugh^{r}) Eunice Covington (Tho^{ss} Daugh^{r}) baptiz^{d}
Nov^{r}	3^{d}	John Bartlett & Baptiz^{d} Elizabeth Churchill (Sol^{s} Wife) bapt^{d} Rebecca Morton (Tho^{ss} Daug^{r}) bapt^{d} Freeman Bartlett (y^{e} Son of Joshua dec^{d} & Mary) & Baptiz^{d}

Turn over

[174] Admission of Chh Members continued

1793

Dec^{r}	6th	Priscilla Thomas (Wife of Nath^{l}) admitted to Cov^{t} & Comm^{n} & baptiz^{d} in her own house See Records Page 87 [3]
Dec^{r}	29th	George Churchill Mary Torrey (Deac$^{n's}$ Daught^{r}) Sylvanus Paty & baptized Deborah Paty & baptized

204

1794

Jan^{y}	5th	Rebecca Lenman Dau^{r} of Sam^{l} L^{n}
Feb^{r}	12th	Elizabeth Lanman Widow of Sam^{l} dec^{d} Rec^{d} in priv^{t} at her house being confined for many years by Sickness & so still
Feb.	23^{d}	Elizabeth Drew Jun^{r} Dau^{r} of Lem^{l} D Mary Whitman Jun^{r} Dau^{r} of Mary Wh^{t}m^{n}

[1] This name is obscure.

[2] Here follows a word too faint to be read with certainty: perhaps "wife."

[3] P. [87] of the text, or p. 382 of this volume.

March	2d	Robert Davee & baptizd Joseph Warren Nelson Elizabeth Faunce (Thads Wife) & baptizd
April	13th	John Bishop
May	4th	Bathsehba Holmes Elnns Wife
May	11th	Sarah Boice Wm Bois's Wife & baptd
June	22d	Elizabeth Avery (Daur of Mrs Collins) near 16 yrs old
	29	Eleanor Bryant (wife of Saml) & baptizd
July	6th	Elizabeth Bradford & Sarah Ryder, this baptizd
Augst	17th	Jemima Bartlett (wife of Benja)
Sepr	7th	✣ George Manter Sarah Bartlett Elks Wife ✣ Penelope Dilano & baptized Desire Holmes Maidn (Jons Dr whom I dipd last Week)
Sepr	21	Huldah Morton (Wife of Silvs)
Octr	12th	John Paty & baptized
Novr	2d	Lucy Harlow (Amazh Harlow's Wife)
Decr	14th	Hannah Cobb (Lemuels Wife)

1795

Janr	4th	Judah Delano
Febr	8th	Benjamin Warren
Do	15th	Joseph Torrey Son of Thos
Do	15th	Lydia Ellis Dismissd fr. 2d Chh in Harwich
Mar.	22d	Lot Harlow & baptized
July	5	Rebecca Dewy Widow
July	26	Jesse Harlow Junr & baptized

1796

Jany	3d	Rufus Bartlett
Mar.	6th	Ebenezer Nelson abt 70 yrs old
April	3d	Solomon Churchill Saml Ryder Junr
Octr	25th	Rufus Robbins recd at his house, sick. See Records

1797 [1]

July	2d	Rebecca Bartlett Elkn Jrs Wife in privt See ye Records
Apl	30	Nathan Whiting (forgot in its propr place)

Males 64 Females 151

[175 [2]]

[176] Account of Baptisms continued from Page 169 [3]

1788

Janr	13th	Drew Joseph Son to Lemuel & Elizabeth Drew
April	20th	Thacher Susanna Daugr of Doctr James & Susanna Thacher

[1] This begins the second column.

[2] P. [175] is blank.

[3] P. [167] of the text, or p. 467 of this volume.

June	1st	Winslow Hannah Torrey Daugr of Thomas & Hannah Winslow
June	22d	Watson Brook Son to John & Lucia Watson
Octr	5	Cooper Calvin Son to Capt Richard Cooper & his Wife Goodwin Desire Daugr of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
Novr	2d	Robins Andrew Son to Ebenezer & Mercy Robbins
Decr	7th	Cobb Nathaniel Son to Rowland & Jerusha Cobb

1789

March	1st	Croswell Abigail Daughter of Andrew & Sarah Croswill
Mar.	15th	Taft Moses Son to Mr Eleazar & Mrs Relief Taft. (He our Schoolmaster)
	29th	Churchill Hannah Daughter of Jesse & Abigail Churchill
May	10th	Porter Mathew Adult & recieved to Communion
	31	Bramhall Hannah Daughter of Joseph & Remember Bramhall
July	19	Collins Nancy Daughter of James & Mary Collins Bartlett Allon Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
	26th	Withrell Lucia Daughter of Thomas & Sarah Withrell
Sepr	20th	Otis Barnabas Son to Barns & Polly Otis

1790

Febr	15th	Hovey Rachel Daughter of Capt Samll Hovey baptd private being sick his Wife dead in ye house
	21	Sherman Lydia Daughter of Samml Junr & Lydia Sherman
July	11	Ryder Sarah Bartlett Daughter of Samuel & Jenny Ryder
Augst	22d	Drew Isaac Son to Lemuel & Elizabeth Drew
Oct.	24	Otis Polly Daughr of Barnabas & Mary Otis
Novr	7th	Jackson Leavitt Taylor Son to William & Nancy Jackson
Decr	12th	Thacher James Son to Doctr James & Susanna Thacher

1791

Janry	2d	Clark { Joseph Churchill & Phebe } Children of Benjamin & Phebe Clark
Jany	16th	Goodwin Lydia LeBaron Daughter of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
March	27	Croswell Mary White Daugr of Joseph & Lucy Croswell
April	17	Croswell Thomas Son to Andrew & Sarah Croswell
May	15	Symmes Zechariah Parker Son to Isaac & Joanna Symmes
June	9 [1]	Cobb Rebecca Daughter of Roland & Jerusha Cobb
	20th	Robins Andrew Son to Ebenr & Mercy Robins in privt being sick
	26th	Churchill Elizabeth Wife of George Churchill & recd to Communion
July	31st	Churchill { Ebenezer & Elizabeth } Children of George & Elizs Churchill
Sepr	11	Cotton John Son to Josiah & Rachel Cotton
	Do	Bramhall Sarah Daur of Joseph & Remember Bramhall

[1] Apparently altered from "19."

[177] 1791 1792 Baptisms continued

Sep^{r}	25	Sherman Samuel Son to Sam^{l} Sherman Jun^{r} & Wife
Oct^{r}	2^{d}	Collins James Son to James Collins & Wife

1792

Jan^{ry}	15	Thacher James Hersey Son to Doct^{r} James Thacher & Wife
April	15	Withrell Harriott Daughter of Thomas & Sarah Withrell
	D^{o}	Bartlett Flavel Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
July	29	Whiting Elizabeth Daug^{r} of Benj^{a} & Martha Whiting
Aug^{t}	12	Goodwin Charles Son of Thomas & Desire Goodwin
Sep^{r}	30	Churchill Branch Son to George & Elizabeth Churchill

1793

Feb^{r}	10	Niles Elizabeth Watson Dau^{r} of Hon. Nath^{l} & Eliz^{a} Niles of Fairlee Vermont
Mar	17	Croswell David Allen Son to Joseph & Lucy Croswell
Mar	17th	Cotton { Thomas Jackson, Charles, Mary } Children of Doct^{r} Rosseter & Priscilla Cotton
	D^{o}	Prince { Mary Foster, Thomas &, Lydia } Children of James & Eunice Prince
March	24th	Croswell Elizabeth Daug^{r} of Andrew & Sarah Croswell
April	21	Nicolson Hannah Maiden Dau^{r} of Tho^{s} Nicolson & rec^{d} to Comunion
		Holmes Mary Wife of Samuel Holmes & rec^{d} to Communion
		Bradford Lemuel Jun^{r} Son to Lem^{l} Rec^{d} to Communion
		Carver John Son to Cap^{t} Nath^{l} Carver rec^{d} to Communion
		Howland Caleb Son to Caleb Howland & Wife
April	28	Mercy { Hannah, Stephen, Charles, Joseph, William Ripley } Children of Stephen & Lucy Mercy
May	12th	LeBaron Mary Daughter (maiden) of Bartlett LeB^{n} & rec^{d} to Comm^{n}
	D^{o}	Churchill Job Son to Barnabas & Sarah Churchill
May	26th	Sherman Hannah (Wife of Elijah Sherman) & recieved to Communion
		Dunham Anna (Daught^{r} maiden of George Dunham) & rec^{d} to Comunion
June	2^{d}	Bradford Lois Maiden & recieved to full Comunion at y^{e} same time
	9th	Bartlett { Ebenezer, Thomas, Seth, Sarah } Children of Thomas Bartlett Jun^{r} & Wife

D° Holmes { Mary, Samuel, Ichabod } Children of Samuel & Mary Holmes

Turn over

[178] Baptisms continued

1793

June 23d Bethiah Howard (Wife of Ebenezer) & recieved to Communion

30th Seth Harlow Junr & recieved to Communion at ye same time

July 7th Hannah Hall (Wife of Judah who has gone fr ye C°) & Recd to Communion

14th Holmes Thomas Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes

July 21st
- Donham { Isaac, Jacob, Deborah, Abraham & Eunice Thomas } Children of Elijah & Eunice Donham
- Savery { John, Elizabeth, William & Lemuel } Children of Lemuel & Elizabeth Savery
- Holmes { Bathsheba, Leonisa, Deborah } Children of Elnathan (Junr) & Deborah Holmes
- Howard { Ebenezer, William, Mary, Bethiah & Esther Stephens } Children of Ebenezer & Bethiah Howard

July 28
- Harlow Nathaniel (Son to Seth) & recieved to Communion
- Faunce Lydia (Daughr of Thomas F.) & recd to Comunion
- Sherman { Lydia, Elijah & Isaac Morton } Children of Elijah & Hannah Sherman

Augt 25th Morton { Sarah & Ichabod } Children of Ichabod Morton Junr & Wife

Septr 1
- Torrey Elizabeth Wife of Thos Torrey Jr & recieved to Comunion
- Nelly Wife of Prince an Ethiopian & recd to Comunion

Septr 29
- Diman Lois Daugr of David Diman & Wife
- Howard { James, Melatiah Cobb, Margrett & Henry } Children of Eleanor Howard (Wid° of John decd)

[179] 1793 & 1794 Baptisms continued

Oct^{r}	27	Holmes Abigail Maid^{n} Daughter of Rich^{d} Holmes & rec^{d} to Communion Holmes Elizabeth D^{o} D^{o} & rec^{d} to Communion Covington Eunice Daughter of Tho^{s} Cov^{n} & rec^{d} to Communion
Nov^{r}	3^{d}	Bartlett John (grandson of Deacon Bartlett) & recieved to Cōmunion Churchill Elizabeth Wife of Solomon Churchill & rec^{d} to Cōmunion Morton Rebecca Daughter of Thomas M^{n} & rec^{d} to Communion Bartlett Abigail Daughter (infant) of Diman & Lydia Bartlett Bartlett Freeman (Son to Joshua Dec^{sd}) & recieved to Communion
Nov^{r}	10th	Holmes { Experience, Richard, Anna, Mary, Sarah, Thomas Cooper, Jemima } Children of Richard & Abigail Holmes
Nov^{r}	17th	Churchill { Solomon & Mendall } Children of Solomon & Elizth Churchill
Dec^{r}	6th	Thomas Priscilla (Wife of Nath^{l} Jun^{r}) who ent^{d} into Cov^{t} & Communion on her sick & death bed, hav^{g} met, hopfully with a sav^{g} Change. See Records
Dec^{r}	15th	Torrey { Abigail Thomas, George } Children of Th^{s} Jun^{r} & Elizabeth Torrey
	22^{d}	Hall Sarah Daughter of Hannah Hall
	22^{d}	Thomas { Nathaniel, Mercy, Priscilla } Children of Nath^{l} Thomas & Priscilla deceas^{d} (See above
	26th	Lucretia, Elisha, Midian, Prince & Ephraim } Children of Prince & Nelly Ethiopians in private
	29th	Paty Sylvanus & recieved to Communion Paty Deborah Wife of John Paty & rec^{d} to Cōmunion

1794

Feb^{r}	2^{d}	Sherman Thomas Branch Son to Sam^{l} & Lydia Sherman Diman David Son to David Diman & Wife
March	2^{d}	Davee Robert and recieved to Communion Faunce Elizabeth (Wife of Thaddeus Faunce) & Rec^{d} to Cōmunion

Febr 9th — Thacher Sukey Daughter of Doctr James & Susanh Thacher
Cotton Rosseter Son to Doctr Rosseter & Priscilla Cotton

March 30 — Prince Elizabeth Foster Daugr of James & Eunice Prince

[180] 1794 Baptisms continued

April 13th — Collins Samuel Avery Son to James & Collins
Goodwin Lydia LeBaron Daugr of Thoms & Desire Goodwin

Dº 27th — Bartlett Clement Son to William & Mercy Bartlett
Jackson David Barnes Son to Willm & Nancy Jackson in Covt with Mr Barns's Chh

May 4th — Bishop { John, George, Henry, William }
Morton Hannah Daughter of Ichabod & Sarah Morton

May 11th — Boice Sarah Wife of Wm Boice & recieved to Communion
Marcy Lucy Daugr of Stephen & Lucy Marcy

June 15 — Paty { John, Ephraim, Deborah & Seth } Children of John & Deborah Paty

June 22d — Whiting Benjamin Son to Benjamin & Marthª Whiting

June 29 — Bryant Eleanor (Wife of Saml) & recd to Communion abt 60 years old

July 6th — Robbins Benjamin Son to Ebenezer & Mercy Robins
Sarah Ryder young Maidn (Daur of Ebr Decd) & recieved to Commn

Dº — Bartlett Lemuel Son to Thomas Bartlett Junr & Sarah his Wife

July 13 — Simmons { Abigail, Eunice Torrey, Lemuel, Cynthia Davis } Children of Lemuel & Abigl Simmons

Augst 10th — Holmes of Elnathan & Deborah Holmes

17th — Boice Daughter of & Sarah Boice

☞ 20th — Holmes Desire by immersn or dipping (at Sº Pond) at her Desire ye Chh approvg it Daugr of Jonª Holmes

Sepr 7th — Dilano Penelope Wife of Judah Dilano & Recd to Communion

21st — Faunce { Stephen, Solomon, John, Bartlett, Thomas } Children of Thaddeus & Elizabeth Faunce

28th — Cotton David Barnes Son to Josiah & Rachell Cotton

Octr 12th — Paty John adult & recieved to Communion

19 — Delano { Elizabeth, Judah & Priscilla } Children of Judah & Penelope Delano

Nov^{r} 2^{d} Paty { Levi, William, Jerusha } Children of Silvanus & Hannah Paty

[181] 1794 1795 Baptisms continued

Dec^{r} 7th Torrey Isaac Son to Thomas Torrey Jun^{r} & Elizabeth his Wife

1795

Jan^{y} 18th Hall { Ephraim & James } Children of Hannah Hall (uncert^{n} if her husb^{d} is liv^{g} abs^{t} a long time Judah)

Feb^{r} 8th Warren Benjamin (above 50 y^{rs} old) Rec^{d} to Communion at same time

March 22^{d} Harlow Lot (a young M. Son to Jn^{o} H. dec^{sd}) & baptized at y^{e} same time

May 3^{d} { Clark Sarah Churchill Daughter of Alden Clark dec^{d} adopt^{d} by & bapt^{d} on Acc^{t} of Barn^{s} Ch^{lls} Wife; Silvester Elizabeth Daughter of Sol^{o} Silv^{r} baptiz^{d} on her Aunt Eliz^{a} Faunce's Acc^{t} }

July 5th Bartlett { Jonathan, Sarah [1], Jenny, Joanna } Children of Elkanah & Sarah Bartlett

July 12th Bartlett { Sally, Betsy } Children of Benjamin & Jemima Bartlett

19th Churchill David Son to Jesse & Abigail Churchill

26th Harlow Jesse Jun^{r} and recieved to Communion

Sep^{r} 6th Croswell Anna Daug^{r} of Andrew & Sarah Croswell

20th Holmes Olive Daughter of Elnathan & Bathsheba Holmes

Churchill Sarah Warren, Daughter of George & Elizabth Churchill

Oct^{r} 18 Howard John Son to Ebenezer & Bethiah Howard

Mem^{o} May 18th The following Children were baptized, (while I was absent on a Journey to Connecticutt) by the Rev^{d} D^{r} Belknap of Boston of which he sent me the following Certificate — viz.

Rev^{D} Sir

Plym^{o} May 18th 1795

This may certify, that I have baptized the following Children; belonging to your parish viz

{ John Boies & William } Children of Joshua Thomas

{ William, Nathaniel Morton & Thomas } Children of William Davis

[1] Apparently altered from "Sally," or perhaps "Sally" altered from "Sarah."

{ Ellen Watson, Elizabeth, Mercy[1], John & Sarah } Children of John Davis

Each of the Parents having previously made a profession of their belief in the Christian Religion.

JEREMY BELKNAP

Rev^{d} D^{r} Robbins

Octob^{r} 25th Churchill of Solomon Churchill & Wife

This y^{e} last in this Year. 19 baptizd by y^{e} pastor, & and 10, (as above) by D^{r} Belknap of Boston. Turn over

[182] 1796 Baptisms continued

Jan^{r} 10th Harlow { Silvanus, Hannah Turner, Elizabeth, Jesse & Lucy } Children of Jesse Harlow J^{r} & Wife

D^{o} 10th Bartlett { Rufus, Lucy, Lemuel } Children of Rufus Bartlett & Wife

March 13th Faunce Jenny Daughter of Thaddeus & Eliz^{a}. Faunce

April 17th Marcy [2] Edward Son to Doct^{r} Stephen & Lucy Marcy

May 8th Churchill Harriot Grand Daughter to Amaziah Churchill & on his Acc^{t}

May 15th
- Churchill { Elizabeth & Eleanor } Grand Children of Amaziah Ch^{ll} as above
- Morton Experience bro't by Zilpah Bartlett, an adopted Child of her Sist^{r} dec^{sd}
- Morton Abigail Daughter of Ichabod Morton[3] Jun^{r} & Wife

29th
- Cotton Sophia Daughter of Doct^{r} Rosseter & Priscilla Cotton
- Bartlett Lydia Daughter of Diman & Lydia Bartlett

June 5th Holmes David Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes

19 Bartlett Mercy Branch Dau^{r} of Rufus & Mercy Bartlett

Oct^{r} 2^{d} Paty Silvia Daughter[4] to John & Deborah Paty[5]

Nov^{r} 6th Whiting John the Son of Benjamin Whiting & Wife

13th Bartlett Mary Daught^{r} of John & Mary Bartlett

Dec^{r} 11th Holmes Elnathan Seabury Son of Elnathan & Deborah Holmes

---

[1] This name has been altered, apparently from "Marcy."

[2] Altered from "Mercy."

[3] The first letter in this word has been altered.

[4] The words "Silvia Daughter" are written over some words erased.

[5] Here an entry has been erased.

1797

Jan^{y}	1st	Rider Anna Daughter of Samuel & Nancy Rider
Feb^{r}	12th	Thacher Katharine Daug^{r} of Doct^{r} James & Susanna Thacher
Mar.	5th	Bartlett Mercy Son of William & Mercy Bartlett
June	30th	Bartlett Rebecca Wife of Elk^{a} Bartlett Jun^{r} sick Ent^{d}[1] into Covenant &c
July	2^{d}	Whiting Nathan Son to Nathan Whiting & Wife
Augst	6th	Bartlett Elizabeth Dau^{r} of Tho^{s} & Margret James Bartlett
Oct^{r}	29	Harlow Desire Daught^{r} of Jesse Harlow J^{r} & Hannah his Wife
Nov^{r}	12	Holmes Lemuel Son to Samuel & Mary Holmes
	19	Harlow Rebecca Daug^{r} of Nathaniel & Sally Harlow
Dec^{r}	10	Churchill Isaac Covington Son to Rufus & Eunice Churchill
	17th	Goodwin Joseph Son to Thomas & Desire Goodwin

1798

March	8	Torrey Haviland Son to Thomas & Eliz^{a} Torrey (bapt^{d} in private being sick)
	18th	Holmes Lemuel Son to Nath^{l} Holmes 4th & Elizabeth his Wife
Apr^{l}	1st	Jackson Frederick William Son to William & Mercy Jackson
	15th	Paty Hannah Curtiss Dau^{r} of Silvanus & Hannah Paty
	22^{d}	Harring Edmund Wyatt son to Wyatt Harring & Wife
	29th	Diman Patience Daug^{r} of David Diman & Wife
May	27	Morton Mercy Dau^{r} of Ichabod Morton J^{r} & Wife
June	3^{d}	Bartlett John Son to John Bartlett & Wife

[183] 1798 Baptisms

July	22^{d}	Harlow Seth Son to Seth Harlow Jun^{r} & wife
	D^{o}	Cotton Rosseter-Mather Son to Doct^{r} Rosseter Cotton & Wife Priscilla
July	29	Churchill William Son to Solo^{m} Churchill & Wife
Aug^{t}	5th	Collins Gamaliel Son to James & Lois Collings Bartlett Freeman Son to Freeman & Sarah Bartlett
August	19th	Whiting Nancy Dau^{r} to Benj^{n} & Martha Whiting
Sept^{r}	2^{d}	Cotton Mary Anna Daughter of Josiah Cotton Esq^{r} & Rachel his wife
	16th	Carver Elizabeth Holmes Dau^{r} of John & Elizabeth Carver
	23^{d}	Mercy Mary Dau^{r} of Doct^{r} Stephen & Lucy Mercy
Oct^{r}	28	Symmes Isaac Son to Isaac & Mary Symmes
Nov^{r}	11	Donham Elizabth Daug^{r} of Elijah & Eunice Donham
Dec^{r}	16th	Paty Thomas Son to Cap^{t} John Paty & Wife Deborah Bartlett Silvanus Son to Jesse & Elizabeth D. Bartlett

[1] Written over another word.

[184–185 [1]]

[186] 1795 Chh Records & Votes continued from Page 93 [2]

July 26th Lords day Evening. Read a letter missive from the Church in the South Parish in Hallowell, on Kennebeck River, requesting the Presence & Assistance of this Chh in Council at the Ordination of Mr Eliphalet Gillet, appointed to be on the 12th of August next. The Church thereon *Voted* to comply with the request, & chose *Thomas Wethrell Junr* a Delegate to represent the Chh on the Occasion.

The Pastor & Delegate accordingly attended on sd 12th of August when Mr Eliphalet Gillett was solemnly ordained over the sd Chh in Hallowell — On which Occasion the Revd *Mr Emerson* of Georgetown made the first Prayer *The Pastor* of this Church preached the Sermon, from *2 Cor. 6.1*: "*We then, as Workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye recieve not ye Grace of God in vain.*"[3] The *Revd Mr Gilman* of North Yarmouth made the Ordaining Prayer *Revd Dr Hemmenway* of Welles, gave the Charge Revd *Mr Anderson* of ye 2d Chh in No Yarmouth, the concluding Prayer *Revd Mr Bradford* of Pownalborough, (Wiscassett) the *Right Hand of fellowship.*

☞ Novr 8th *A day to be remembered by this Church!* — for at this time it being *Lord's Day*, & the day of our Communion, At the Close of the Exercises in the Afternoon, This Church did, in the first place, agreably to the Vote passed (Page 93[4]) after hearing it read, publickly manifest their Assent to the *Confession of Faith* recorded *Page 92d & 3d*,[5] by rising, all, from their Seats. After which, standing up, in ye presence of God and the Congregation, *the whole Chh, male & female, did* in a *solemn manner, publickly renew their Covenant* with God & one another; (after the example of this antient Chh in the days of our Fore Fathers) on which Occasion, a Sermon, adapted for the Solemnity, was preached by the Pastor, from *Exod: 19. 5th & 8th Verses.* "Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed & *keep my Covenant*, then ye shall be unto me a peculiar Treasure above all

Covenant renewd

[1] Pp. [184–185] are blank. [2] P. [93] of the text, or p. 390 of these volumes.
[3] For the title of this sermon, see p. lvii, above.
[4] P. [93] of the text, or p. 389 of these volumes.
[5] Pp. [92–93] of the text, or pp. 388–389 of these volumes.

people." "And *all the people answered together* & said, *All that the Lord hath spoken we will do*; And Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lord." A more solemn & affecting season, can hardly be imagined than this was, both to the members of the Chh & to the Congregation. The good Lord enable us to "*obey his voice & keep his Covenant;*" And bless the solemn transaction as a means, to excite this Chh to a more watchful, humble, prayerful, holy & exemplary Walk & Conversation, agreable to covenant Engagements we are under — & to promote greater Love, Peace & Unity among Brethern — as well as for the awakening & Conversion of Others, that seeing our good works, they may glorify our Father who is in Heaven. O that this antient Chh — a precious Vine [187 [1]] which God planted with his own hand, & has wonderfully preserved to this day, & has of late greatly encreased, (blessed be his great name!) may, to the latest Posterity, be as a City set on a hill, & exhibit an Example of Primitive Purity in Faith & Practice! That God would pour out his Spirit on us & our Children — add to the Number & Graces of this Chh that he may have a godly Seed to serve him, & to vindicate the honor of his Truth & Name, to the second coming of Christ — At which glorious day — O may all the members of this flock, with multitudes who may yet be joined to it, find their names written in Heaven!

Lord's day Evening Jan^ry 24^th 1796. Notify^d the Brethren to meet in Conference, next Wednesday P M, at *Deacon Diman's*, being the *Semiannual* Meeting previous to the Contribution for y^e poor of y^e Chh & Congreg^n agreab^l to Vote & notified that the s^d Contribution would be next Sabbath. Page 91.[2]

Wednesday, Jan^ry 27^th The Church met accordingly at the house of Deacon Diman, & after Prayer, entered upon a Conference on the Subject of *Discipline*, agreably to the Design of this Semiannual Meeting. One of the Brethren mentioned the Conduct of our Brother *Jesse Churchill*, as being 2[3] so irregular & unchristian 1[3] in several respects, as that it has given great Grief & Offence to the Church in general, & brôt much Reproach on Religion, by opening

[1] At the top of p. [187] is written "1796."

[2] P. [91] of the text, or p. 387 of these volumes.

[3] The "2" and "1" are interlined, apparently meaning that the words "as being so irregular & unchristian" should read "as being unchristian & so irregular."

the mouths of others to despise it & the Professors of it, by his means. Particularly, that instead of preserving " a *good Report among them that are without,*" it is the common Report that he addicts himself to an Intemperate Use of Strong Drink. For which things he has been repeatedly talkd with, in a *private* way, by several of the Brethren *individually* — Also by *three or four,* afterwards, who have mentioned this thing to him, & pleaded with him, & used every christian Argument to diswade him from a Practice so dishonoring to God & Religion, wounding to the Church, & hurtful to himself — but to no purpose, as the common Report, of late grows worse respecting him. The Church, at this meeting, endeavor'd to convince him of his error, by pointing out a variety of instances in which he had offended, on the score of Intemperate[1] use of strong Liquors — & reminding him of the opprobrious & reproachful Speeches that were made publickly, concerning him, on that account — But he continues notwithstanding, to deny, & to refuse making any Christian Acknowledgment or to manifest Repentance for his conduct — The Church after he withdrew, conversed further upon it, & then came to y^e^ *follow^g^ Votes*

Vote 1. Voted, (in order to give s^d^ Brother Jesse Churchill, further time for Reflection) to adjourn this Meeting for a *Fortnight,* to meet at *Deacon Diman's*

Voted 2. That Brother Jesse Churchill be notify^d^ by the Pastor, that unless he shall then appear to stand ready to make christian Adknowledgment by confessing his Sin, & humbling himself before God & his Brethren, he will [188[2]] then be *suspended* from the Comunion of this Church.

The Meeting was then closed by Prayer — to meet again at Deacon Diman's by Adjournment *Feb^ry^ 10^th^ 1796, Wednesday,* 2 'Clock P M.

Feb^ry^ 10^th^ 1796 Wednesday, P M. This Church met, agreably to Adjournment, at Deacon Diman's — had much Conversation with Brother Jesse Churchill, & much pains was taken in christian Love, to convince him of the Duty & Importance of his making christian Acknowledgment, in the Case now under Consideration — At length, he produced, & read a paper, which he called " *a few words to say* "

[1] Altered from "Intemperance."

[2] At the top of p. [188] is written "Records continued."

— but as it imply'd rather a Denial of the two particular charges alledged against him, than any acknowledgment — The Church *Voted* unanimously, that it was not satisfactory — some further Arguments were then used with him, for conviction — but proving in vain — It was then moved, & *Voted* that a *Committee* of five, be chosen, to converse with him, & use further Endeavors to perswade him to comply with the Desires of his Brethren, by exhibiting such Tokens of Humility & Penitence, as are reasonably expected from one in his Situation — & *report* to the Church, at their *next Meeting.* The Committee chosen, were The *Pastor* — Brethren *Deacon Crombie, Deacon Spooner, John Cobb* & *Ichabod Morton.* The Meeting was then, by *Vote,* adjourn'd for a fortnight, to meet at our Brother, *Doctor Rosseter Cotton's,* on Wednesday 24th Febr instant, at *2 Clock P. M.* The Meeting, as usual was begun & concluded by Prayer. Voted Vote

Wednesday. Feb. 24th The Chh met, agreable to Adjournment at Doctr Cotton's — And after some Conversation, concluded to postpone the Matter under Consideration, respecting our Bror *Jesse Churchill,* as he was called to go out of town & was absent on a Journey — & the Pastor was desired to notify ye Chh anew, in public, on Churchill's Return, after ye Comittee have conversed with him, as above proposed. So concluded with Prayer — & adjourned without Day.

Lords day Mar. 20th Notifyd the Chh to meet at Doctr Cotton's on Tuesday next, to recieve the Report of the Comittee who had conversed with Jesse Churchill on the Subject above recorded.

Tuesday. Mar. 22d The Chh met accordingly at our Bror Doctr Cotton's, & the Committee reported that they had labor'd the matter with our Brother Churchill, to bring him to a Sense of his Duty, & give Christian Satisfaction to his Brethren — but to no satisfactory purpose — But as he is again absent on a Journey, concluded on nothing decisive in his Case, but to wait his coming home. He left behind him a paper purportg to be a kind of Acknowledgment, but in such Terms that ye Chh *voted unanimsly* not to accept it. Adjd after Prayer, to no fixd time, to be notifyd in publick. Vote

[189] 1796 Records continued

Lords day April 24th Stay'd the Chh at Evening, & agreed, & so notifyd them to meet at the Pastor's house tomorrow, Afternoon, to consider further what Steps are proper to be taken with our Brother *Jesse Churchill.*

Monday P M, *April 25th* The Chh met accordingly — And after Prayer, conversed in a friendly, serious manner, on the Affair of *Jesse Churchill* — & after much Deliberation, it appearing, from a great deal of his conduct of late, & from the account which his Neigbors & his own family, give of him, that he is in a degree de-
Vote ranged in mind, & his Senses, at times, disordered. The Chh *Voted* That inasmuch as our Brother *Jesse Churchill* does appear to be, at times, disordered in his Senses, it is not proper to act on his Case at present, & therefore the Church do suspend further proceedings upon it, merely on that Account, & untill a suitable opportunity, & regular State of his mind may appear. Concluded, as usual with Prayer.

July 17th *Lords day Evening,* Notifyd the Chh & Congregation that the Semi annual Contribution would be *next Sabbath* — The Chh were also Notifyd to meet, agreable to custom, on *Wednesday next,* at the Pastors house, (previous to the Constribution) at 4 oClock P M, to consider any matters relative to Discipline, yt might come before them.

Wednesday. July 20th The Brethren met at ye Pastors house, but by reason of the weather, being very *rainy* — so few mett, that it was thôt proper to adjourn the Meeting to next Week, Wednesday P M, at the Meetinghouse — So after Prayer — broke up.

Lords day July 24th Stayed the Brethren, after divine Service at Evening, & proposed to them, that the Chh Meetg, which was adjourned to *Wednesday* this Week be on *Thursday* at 4 Clock, at the Meetinghouse, if agreable to them, as it would be more convenient to ye pastor, on some Accts, *which was agreed to.*

Thursday July 28. The Chh met at the Meetinghouse — but so few in Number, on Acct of the exceeding busy time of year — it
Vote was concluded & Voted, to adjourn the Consideration of the Subject now in hand respectg our Bro Jesse Churchill, to another Meeting, to be notifyd by ye pastor, about the beginning of Septr next.

Lord's day. Sepr 11. 1796. The Chh was stayed after divine

Service at Night, agreably to the above Vote, & there being a full Meet^{g} of the Brethren, it was the opinion of the Chh, that the affair, respecting our Br^{o} *Jesse Churchill* might better be considered & determined now, than to appoint another Meeting for it, as there probably, might not be so large a Number at another meeting — And considering *Brother Churchill* has had a long time for Reflection — and has been here since his Removal to *Harvard*, made a long Visit — transacted business with many people in the town in which there was no appearance of his being [190][1] being deranged in his mind, — but instead of appearing more disposed to make his peace with the Chh, by christian Acknowledgment of his faults, he appeared on the other hand, more obstinate, & added insults, both to the Pastor & the Church — Wherefore this Chh thought it their Duty, to confirm the Vote past on *the 27th of Jan^{y} last*, & did accordingly, with great unanimity, Vote That our Brother *Jesse Churchill* be sus- Vote
pended from this Church, & from all communion in special ordinances untill he shall appear penitent, & make christian Satisfaction to them by a suitable acknowledgment of those [2] Faults, which have given occasion of Grief & offence to his brethren.

May God follow this Discipline with his Blessing, & make it a means of bringing him to Repentance, "that his Spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord"!

Oct^{r} 25th By y^{e} Special Desire of Rufus Robbins, a Number of the *Chh* met at his house, he being sick, (he dy^{d} the week following) at which time he solemnly covenanted with God & professed his faith in Christ, he had been publickly propounded, & his Relation read before viz Oct^{r} 9th — but growing weak so fast, & apprehending he sho^{d} never be able to attend in publick, the Chh rec^{d} him as above, as individuals, & on the Sabbath following, *Oct^{r} 30th*, The Church being stay^{d}, were made acquainted with the transaction, & approved it, & Voted him a Member in full Communion with this Church. He deceased on Monday following.

Feb^{r} 24th 1797. Died that aged & good Servant of God, Deacon *Jonathan Diman*, who has used the Office of a Deacon well & much to the acceptance of this Chh for a Number of Years. "The memory of y^{e} Just is blessed."

[1] At the top of p. [190] is written "1796 Records continued."

[2] This word has been altered.

April 2d Lords day Evening, Notifyd the Chh to meet, on[1] Tuesday next P M, immediately after the Quarterly Concert, for the Choice of a Deacon, (in the Room of our late worthy Deacn Diman deceased) if the Chh shod think proper then to come to a Choice.

Tuesday, 4th April. The Chh met accordingly, but it being a public, military day & many of the younger brethren necessarily absent, The Meeting was adjourned to *next Monday*, 4 Clock P M. But on an Occasion of such Importance, the Chh being met, united in Prayer to God for his Presence & Direction in the Choice Continued in *Page 217*.[2]

[191] An Account of those that were married pr C Robbins

Marriages

1760

Febr	28th	Nicholas Spinks & Sarah Goddard
April	17th	Nathaniel Holmes & Cloe Sears
April	24th	Francis Crapo & Margarett Beal
April	27	James Thomas & Hannah Barns
Octr	16th	Hesadiah Job & Betty Seepit. Indians
Decr	4th	James Negro Servt of Ths Jackson & Rose Servt of Wm Clark
Decr	11th	Samuell Calderwood & Priscilla Bartlett

1761

Jan.	1	Patrick Morris & Mary Vincent
Feb.	25	Thomas Trask & Hannah Waterman
March	26	John Harlow 3d & Rebecca Howes
Apl	23d	Nathel Tupper & Susannah Blackmer — Ponds Saml Sherman & Betty Sears
May	24	Nathll Leonard & Bethiah Rider
Augt	13	Samll Kempton Junr & Elizabeth Sampson
Octr	21st	Ebenr Fuller & Hannah Rider
Novr	2d	Adam Allen & Susannah Sachamus — Negro & Indn
Novr	12th	Seth Morton & Mercy Sampson
Novr	19th	Saml Grey of Kingston & Eunice Dilanô
Novr	26th	Isaac Cole & Martha Harlowe
Decr	3d	Faunce Hammond of Rochester & Mary Holmes
Decr	17	Mr Benjamin Wyllys of Bridgwater & Sarah Bradford
Decr	31	Thomas Davie & Hannah Rogers

1762

Janr	7th	Silvanus Bramhall & Mercy Warren
Janr	21	Samuel Pierce of Bristol & Elisabeth Hersey

[1] Written over another word, apparently "in."

[2] P. [217] of the text, or p. 512 of this volume.

Febr	4th	Joseph Bartlett & Lydia Cobb
Febr	25th	John Rogers & Mary Holmes
April	23	Jesse Harlow & Elisabeth Samson
April	25	Mr Bartlett Le'Baron & Mrs Mary Easdell [1]
May	13th	Revd Mr Ammi Ruhamah Robbins of Norfolk Connecticut & Mrs. Elizth Le'Baron
June	3d	Britain Negro Servt of Genl Winslow & Hannah Servt of Mr Hovey
July	1st	Lemuel Goddard & Nancy Kingston
Augt	26th	William Rickard & Martha Tilley
Sepr	16	Seth Ewer of Barnstable & Lydia Holmes
Octr	28	Seth Holmes & Mary Holmes
Novr	7	Ezekl Rider & Lydia Atwood
Novr	11th	Ezra Burbank & Priscilla Savory
Decr	2d	John Bartlett ye 3d & Mercy Ellis
Decr	23d	Stephen Smith of Sandwich & Deborah Ellis

[192] Marriages

1763

Janr	27th	James Holmes Junr & Remember Wetherhead — Ponds
March	24th	Elijah Morey & Rebecca West — Ponds
Aprill	7th	Isaac Mackey & Sarah Harlow
April	28	Josiah Finney Junr & Alice Barns
Septr	15	Joseph Warren & Mercy Torrey
Octr	20	Rufus Ripley & Mary Shurtleff
Octr	27	Joseph Holmes & Phebe Bartlett
Novr	10	Amos Jeffery & Phebe Sepit (Indians)
Novr	13th	Judah Bartlett & Love Sprague

1764

Febr	14th	Isaac Jackson Plimo & Lidia Barrow of Plimton
July	12th	George Le'mote & Catharine Nicholson
Augst	5th	William Harlow Junr & Sarah Holmes
Augt	30	Joseph Totman & Elizabeth Curtiss
Sepr	27	Eleazar Churchill Junr & Jane Rider
Octobr	18th	William Warren & Rebecca Easdell Ellis Churchill & Patience Churchill
Novr	7th	John King & Thankfull Holmes
Novr	8th	William Donham & Abigail Thomas James Doten & Elizabeth Kempton
Novr	11th	Ebedmeleck (Negro Servt of Madam Thacher of Middo) & Betty Cunnitt Indn Woman
Novr	22d	Jonathan Bartlett Junr & Mary Doten both of Montt Ponds
Novr	28	Josiah Doten & Deborah Rider. Ponds
Decr	2d	George Holmes & Anne Rich
Decr	6th	Nathaniel Carver & Sarah Churchill William Barns & Mary Rider Captt Ebenzr Gorham of Barnstb & Mrs Hope Carver

[1] Here "June" is crossed out.

Dec^{r}	12	Andrew Bartlett & Lydia Churchill
Dec^{r}	14	John Bates of Hannover & Hannah Silvester of Ponds

1765

Jan^{r}	10th	Silas Donham & Bethiah Bartlett
June	2	John Atwood & Lydia Holmes
June	20	John Otis & Hannah Churchill
Sept^{r}	22^{d}	Zacheus Barns & Hannah Curtis
October	17th	Ansell Churchill & Bethiah Holmes
Octob^{r}	20th	Nathaniel Doten & Mercy Rider
	31	Seth Washburn & Fear Howard Charles Churchill & Sarah Churchill
Nov^{r}	7th	Abraham Tisdell & Experience Totman
Dec^{r}	5th	Thomas Bartlett & Betty Bartlett
Dec^{r}	12	Robert Finney & Lydia Clark
Dec^{r}	26	Corban Barns & Mary Finney

[193] Marriages

1766

Feb^{r}	9th	Eleazar Stevens & Susannah Silvester
April	17	Moses Reading & Sarah Jones
June	12th	Nath^{l} Barns & Jerusha Blackmer
July	10th	Stephen Churchill & Luce Burbank
Augst	7th	Samuel Bartlett Jun^{r} & Elizabeth Jackson
Oct^{r}	2^{d}	Andrew Hill & Elizabeth Burgiss
Oct^{r}	16th	Isaac Bartlett & Lois Harlow
Nov^{r}	13th	Barnabas Donham & Lydia Cole Robert Davie & Elizabeth Churchill } both at once
Dec^{r}	4	Alexander Dowe & Lydia Eames
Dec^{r}	8	Elijah Harlow & Patience Drew
Dec^{r}	18	William Savery & Lydia Holmes
Dec^{r}	25	Benj^{a} Goddard & Mary Morton

1767

Jan^{r}	8	Isaac Morss & Jemima Pratt
April	16	William Clark & Sarah Howard
Aug^{t}	6	William Duey & Rebecca Cole
Sep^{r}	6	Oliver Kempton & Experience Ripley
Sep^{r}	13	Jonathan Oliver & Mehitable Stetson
Sep^{r}	18	John Bishop & Abigail Holmes
Oct^{r}	29	Zacheus Morton & Sylvester Akin Joseph Ryder & Abigail Atwood M^{r} Jonas Clarke of Boston & M^{rs} Martha Rickard 100
Nov^{r}	1st	Robert Donham & Ruth Hatch
	5th	Peter Shurtleff & Rebecca Holmes
	12	John Foster & Elizabeth Rider
	19	Reuben Washburn & Meriah Holmes
	26	Thomas Faunce Jun^{r} & Mary Curtiss
Dec^{r}	10th	Seth Nicholson & Lydia Holmes

1768

Jan^{y}	3^{d}	Thomas Howard & Ruth Holmes
Feb^{r}	11th	John Samson & Hannah Sherman
Mar.	24	Cuff Negro Serv^{t} of Geo: Watson Esq^{r} & Nanne Negro Serv^{t} of Sam^{l} Bartlett Esq^{r}
April	12	Nathaniel Cornish & Abigail Swift Samuel Rider & Jane Swift } Sisters both at once
	14th	Thomas Davee & Jenny Holmes both of Plimth
	18th	Lemuel Harlow of Plimton & Joanna Holmes of Plimouth
July	21st	Daniel Whitman & Mary Doten both of Plym^{o}
Aug^{t}	18	Ephraim Darling & Rebecca Bartlett
July	31	Daniel Hosea & Hannah Bartlett
Sep^{r}	29th	John Bartlett y^{e} 3^{d} & Dorothy Carver both of Plim^{o}
Octob^{r}	1st	Ephraim Holmes Jun^{r} & Lucy Barnes both of Plim^{o}
	6th	John Allen & Esther Savery both of Plym^{o}
	20th	William Davee & Lydia Farlow both of Plym^{o}
	25th	Samuel Hollis now resident in Plym^{o} & Abigail Drew of Plym^{o} William Loring of Plymton & Lucy Ryder of Plym^{o}

[194] Marriages

1768

Octob^{r}	27	Henry Highton now resident in Plym^{o} & Eliz^{a} Polden of Plym^{o} Elkanah Bartlett & Sarah Atwood both of Plym^{o}
	30	Thomas Farmer & Susannah Tinkham both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	7th	Solomon Holmes of Ponds & Mary Dellano both of Plym^{o}
	10th	Ichabod Bearse of Pembroke & Esther Holmes of Plim^{o}
	17	William Curtiss of Pembrook & Hannah Tinkham of Plim^{o}
	24	Elisha Doten & Mercy Harlow y^{e} 2^{d} both of Plim^{o} Nathaniel Jackson & Elizabeth Foster both of Plym^{o}
	27	Gilbert Holmes & Mercy Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	8th	Thomas Wethrell & Anna May both of Plim^{o}

1769

Jan^{r}	19	John Cooper & Sarah Samson both of Plim^{o}
	26	Thomas Doten & Jerusha Howes both of Plim^{o}
Feb^{r}	16	Ephraim Luce & Ruth Morton both of Plim^{o}
	23	John Rickard Jun^{r} of Plimton & Lydia King of Plim^{o}
March	26	Silvanus Holmes Jun^{r} & Rebecca Churchill both of Plim^{o}
May	4	John Watson & Lucia Marston both of Plim^{o}
June	22^{d}	Nathaniel Goodwin Jun^{r} & Molly Jackson both of Plim^{o}
July	16	Amos Donham (Sen^{r}) & Abigail Faunce both of Plim^{o}
Augst	27	Robert Roberts now resident in Plym^{o} & Sarah Weston of Plym^{o}
Octob^{r}	19	Nathaniel Sherman & Meriah Clark both of Plim^{o}
	20	William Smith now resident in Plim^{o} & Sarah Stetson of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	2^{d}	Nathan Cobb & Jerusha Harlow both of Plymouth
	12	Nicholas Drew Jun^{r} & Mercy Holmes both of Plim^{o}

	16	Lothrop Holmes & Mary Bartlett y^{e} 2^{d} both of Plym^{o} — Mon^{t}
	D^{o}	Richard Babb & Meriah Bartlett both of Plim^{o}
	26	Joseph Holmes & Rebecca Eames both of Plym^{o}
Dec^{r}	20	Joseph Sylvester & Susanna Tupper both of Plym^{o} Ponds Edward Clark of Boston & Elizabeth Watson of Plym^{o}
Dec^{r}	28	Jonah Bisby of Pembroke & Ruth Sherman of Plym^{o}

1770

Feb^{r}	22^{d}	Robert Bartlett & Jenny Spooner both of Plym^{o}
Mar:	8	Jonathan Harlow & Betty Blackmer both of Plym^{o} — Ponds
	18	Samuel Sherman & Jerusha Morton both of Plym^{o} Isaac Harlow & Martha Swinnerton both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	11th	William Donham of Plim^{o} & Mercy Raymond of Middle^{o}
April	12	Nicholas Smith & Susannah Churchill both of Plimouth
July	12	David Lothrop & Bathsheba May both of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	23	Thomas Sears & Rebecca Rider both of Plym^{o}
D^{o}	28	William Williams & Thankful Thrasher both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	23	Richard Durfy & Elizabeth West both of Plim^{o}

1771

Jan^{r}	3^{d}	Benj^{a} Eaton & Hannah Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	31	George Donham Resid^{t} in Plym^{o} & Anne Donham of Plym^{o}
Feb^{r}	14	Lemuel Cobb & Hannah Kempton both of Plim^{o}
April	4	Thomas Covington and Sarah Treble y^{e} 2^{d} both of Plym^{o}
	7	John Atwood Jun^{r} & Deborah Doten both of Plym^{o}

[195] Marriages

1771

Apr^{l}	18	John Edwards and Lydia Samson both of Plim^{o}
	21	Ichabod Thomas & Hannah Morton both of Plim^{o}
	28	Samuel Morton & Joanna Totman both of Plim^{o}
May	30	Thomas Lanman & Rebecca Kempton both of Plim^{o}
June	2^{d}	James Hovey Esq^{r} & Mary Harlow both of Plim^{o}
July	11	William Breck of Boston & Margret Thomas of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	22	Cornelius Bramhall of Falmouth, Casco bay, & Mercy Torrey of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	9th	Thomas Hatch Whittemore & Thankful Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	10	Rev^{d} Joseph Penniman of Bedford & M^{rs} Hannah Jackson of Plim^{o}
	14	Ansel Holmes & Martha Howard both of Plim^{o}
	27	John Churchill tertius & Elizabeth Eames both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	10	Thomas Hackman & Lydia Sutton both of Plim^{o}
	26	James Wollins & Ruth Donham (Daught^{r} of Cornelius Donham) both of Plim^{o}
	28	Joseph Bramhall & Remember Robbins both of Plym^{o}
Dec^{r}	15	Ebenezer Cobb Jun^{r} & Martha Cole both of Plim^{o}
	22^{d}	Josiah Whittemore & Experience Sergeant both of Plim^{o}

1772

Febr	23	Joseph Treble Junr & Sarah Donham both of Plimo
March	2d	Silas Negro Man Servt of Daniel Diman & Venice Negro woman Servt of Elizª Stephnsn both Plimo
	12	Eleazar Stephens and Elizabeth Jackson both of Plimo
	19	Job Rider and Rebecca Diman Both of Plymo
April	6	Timothy Swinnerton & Hannah Curtiss both of Plimo
	12	Zephaniah Harlow & Patience Johnson both of Plimo
	14	James Howard & Margrett Holmes both of Plimo
	15	Ichabod Tinkham & Mary Gorham both of Plimo
	16	Thomas Cooper & Experience Holmes both of Plimo
June	18	Peleg Wadsworth A.B. of [1] Duxborô & Mrs Elizabth Bartlett Junr of Plymo
Octr	8th	Lemuel Tabor resident in Plymo & Hannah Atwood of Plimo David Holmes & Rebeckah Morton both of Plimo
	11th	Ezra Holmes & Lydia Curtiss both of Plimo
	29	Nathaniel Lewis & Hannah Drew both of Plimo
Novr	5	Ebenezer Churchill Junr & Jane Bartlett both of Plimo
	15	Jonathan Tufts & Elizabeth Nicholson both of Plimo
	22	Nathaniel Cobb of Plimpton & Sarah Holmes of Plimo
Decr	15	Joshua Bartlett & Mary Harlow both of Plimo 200
	24	Duncan Campbell Resident in Plimo & Susannah MᶜKeil of Plimo

1773

Jany	21	Stephen Doten Junr & Betty Holmes both of Plimo
Jany	31	Thomas Lothrop & Lydia Goodwin both of Plimo
Febr	7th	John Thomas A.M. & Miss Anna Mayhew both of Plimo
	23	George Price Resident in Plymo & Abigail Thomas of Plimo
April	1	Josiah Drew & Sarah Sherman both of Plimo James Bradford of Kingston & Sarah Ellis of Plimpton
	8	Wilson Churchill & Lydia Darling both of Plimo
	9	James Newbury & Susanna Perry both of Plymo
Augt	22	James Shurtleff & Priscilla Torrey both of Plymo
Octr	3d	Zephaniah Morton & Rebecca Pearce both of Plymo Solomon Bartlett Junr & Abigail Torrey both of Plimo
	21	William Finney & Elisabeth Sherman both of Plimo
	28	Benjamin Thomas resident in Plimo & Lydia Faunce of Plymo
Novr	11	Eliab Richmond & Hannah Holmes both of Plimo

[196[2]] Marriages

1773

Novr	16	William Bradford & Ruth Donham both of Plimo
Decr	5th	Solomon Atwood Junr & Hannah Rogers both of Plimo

[1] Written over "&."

[2] This page is not numbered in the original, or else the number is torn away.

1774

Jan^{r}	20	William Warren & Elizabeth King both of Plym^{o}
Feb^{ry}	3	Nathaniel Brett of Bridgwater & Mary Dyar of Plim^{o}
March	10	Cornelius Donham & Lydia Atwood both of Plymouth
April	3^{d}	David Drew & Elizabeth Atwood both of Plim^{o}
	10	Ehpraim Bartlett & Elizabeth Kempton both of Plim^{o}
	14	Elijah Sturtevant of Kingston & Mary Bartlett of Plym^{o}
May	12	John Goodwin & Hannah Jackson both of Plim^{o}
	15	Cornelius Cobb & Grace Eames both of Plym^{o}
Aug^{t}	21	Levi Harlow & Mercy Barnes both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	4th	James Savery & Mercy Burbank both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	6th	William Holland resident in Plym^{o} & Joanna Atwood of Plimo^{o}
Nov^{r}	13	Benjamin Barnes & Deborah Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec^{r}	14	Abraham Hammett & Priscilla LeBaron both of Plym^{o}
Dec^{r}	15	William LeBaron & Sarah Churchill both of Plim^{o}

1775

Jan^{y}	5	Joseph Holmes & Lydia Serjeant both of Plim^{o}
	15	John Wooten & Elizabeth Sherman both of Plim^{o}
Feb^{r}	12th	Andrew Campbell resident in Plym^{o} & Bathsheba Rick^{d} y^{e} 2^{d} of Plym^{o}
	13th	Ebenezer Churchill & Patience Faunce (maiden) both of Plym^{o}
Mar.	3^{d}	Jeremiah Connell & Elizabeth Engles both of Plym^{o}
	21	Crosby Luce & Elizabeth Totman both of Plim^{o}
	23	Lemuel Bradford & Mary Samson both of Plim^{o}
	30	Simeon Harlow & Susannah Churchill both of Plim^{o}
April	2^{d}	John Holmes & Priscilla Marshall both of Plim^{o}
	9th	Isaiah Doane A B & Miss Hannah Bartlett of Plim^{o}
May	1	James Timberlake resident in Plim^{o} & Lydia Boult of Plim^{o}
	7	Nicolas Davis Jun^{r} of Kingston & Martha Morton of Plim^{o}
	28	Nath^{ll} Bradford & Rebecca Holmes both of Plim^{o}
June	1	Stephen Martin of Dartm^{o} & Abigail M^{c}farland of Plim^{o}
July	9	Josiah Bartlett & Martha Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	20	Rufus Sherman of Plimpton & Phebe Rider of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	17	James Collings of Truro & Lois Robbins of Plim^{o}
	27	Benjamin Rider & Patience Howland both of Plim^{o}
Octob^{r}	1	William Cuffs resident in Plim^{o} & Hannah Donham of Plym^{o}
Nov^{r}	30	Jacob Albertson & Lydia Rider both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	27	Benjamin Hoye Resident in Plym^{o} & Elizabeth Sturmy of Plim^{o}

1776

Jan^{y}	11	George Bartlett & Sarah Churchill both of Plim^{o}
Feb.	8	Amos Rider & Mehitable Oliver both of Plim^{o}
	11	Samuel Rogers & Abigail Churchill both of Plim^{o}
	12	Eleazar Churchill Jun^{r} & Abigail Bartlett both of Plim^{o}
March	3^{d}	George Lemote & Thankful Whittemore both of Plym^{o}
	11	Eleazar Morton & Jemima Taylor both of Plym^{o}
June	16	Ephraim Finney & Mary Bartlett Amaziah Churchill Jun^{r} & Betsy Bartlett } Sisters all of Plim^{o}

Sep^{r}	15	Nath^{ll} Atwood of Plimpton & Lydia Boult of Plim^{o}
	26	Ebenezer Nye of Falm^{o} & Hannah Cotton of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	10	Ezekiel Morton Jun^{r} & Faith Churchill both of Plim^{o}
	15	William Doten & Abigail Sylvester both of Plym^{o}
	29	Joshua Totman & Elizabeth Sutton both of Plym^{o}
	30	Samuel Churchill & Elizabeth Churchill both of Plym^{o}

[197] Marriages

1777

Jan^{r}	9th	Ebenezer Howard and Bethiah Rogers both of Plim^{o}
Feb^{r}	6th	Robert Brown & Mary Bramhall both of Plym^{o}
Feb^{r}	27th	Zacheus Curtiss & Deborah Turner both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	20th	Timothy Goodwin & Lucy Shurtleff both of Plym^{o}
April	10th	William Bartlett y^{e} 3^{d} & Mercy Holmes both of Plym^{o}
	28th	Samuel Dutch resident in Plym^{o} & Susanna Straffin of Plym^{o}
May	11th	Bartlett Marshall & Ruth Doten both of Plymouth
June	15	John Nelson & Sarah Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	29th	Jonathan Bartlett and Lydia Ellis both of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	16th [1]	John Maccatto Resident in Plim^{o} & Mary Samson of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	23^{d}	John Torrey & Meriah Morton both of Plim^{o}
	30	David Bacon & Abigail Samson both of Plym^{o}
Nov^{r}	6th	Jacob Howland & Sarah Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	11	John Phillips & Rebecca King both of Plim^{o} 280

Gave in a list of The aforegoing Marriages To the Town Clerk

1778

Jan^{ry}	15	Caleb Bartlett & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Jan^{ry}	29	John Hutchinson resid^{t} in Plim^{o} & Jane Kirk of Plim^{o}
Feb^{r}	5th	Abner Baker of Rochester & Hannah Morton of Plim^{o}
	12th	Jacques Gardine from France resid^{t} here & Rachel Finley of Plim^{o} I marr^{d} y^{m} in french
May	6	Ebenezer Dogget & Lydia Holmes both of Plym^{o}
	14	Edward Morton & Sarah Morton D^{o}
June	18	Peter Holmes & Mary Brooks both of Plim^{o}
	21	John May & Mercy Foster both of Plim^{o}
July	2^{d}	Sylvanus Donham & Mary Treble both of Plym^{o}
Aug^{t}	2^{d}	William Atwood & Lydia Savery both D^{o}
	21st	William Anderson Resid^{t} in Plym^{o} & Priscilla Tinkam of Plim^{o}
	26th	John Chase Resident in & Rebecca Donham of Plym^{o}
Sep^{r}	21	Tho^{s} Bartlett & Sarah Rider both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	26	William Cornish & Mercy Swift both of Plym^{o} William Weston & Mary Churchill of Plim^{o} Tho^{s} Winslow of Duxbor^{o} & Hannah Torrey of Plim^{o}

1779

March	4th	Zacheus Harlow & Hannah Barns both of Plim^{o}
	18th	Daniel Thresher & Lydia Wright both of Plym^{o}

[1] This date has been altered.

	28th	Daniel Bell of Boston & Sarah Rider of Plim° Martin Brimmer of Boston & Sarah Watson of Plim° 300
April	11th	Nathan[1] Brown resid[t] in Plym° & Rebecca Doten of Plim°
	22d	Lazarus Harlow & Sarah Darling both of Plim°
June	1st	Thomas Goodwin & Desire Ryder both of Plym°
	20th	Thomas Doten & Lois Bartlett both of Plym°
	23d	Richard Pierce of Boston & Abigail Barnes of Plym°
July	1st	LeBaron Bradford of Bristol & Sarah Davis of Plym°
July	11th	Deacon Jonathan Diman & Rebecca Brown both of Plymouth

1780

Jan[ry]	25	Thomas Withrell & Sarah Jackson both of Plym°
Feb[r]	6th [1]	Lemuel Robbins & Mary Atwood both of Plym°
March	5	Peter Kimball & Ruth Turner both of Plym°
	16	William Coomer of Duxbor° & Priscilla Anderson Plym°
Apr[l]	6	Joseph Jennings & Polly Cotton both of Plym°
July	6	James Cushman of Kingston & Mercy Morton Plim°
Aug[t]	20	Cornelius Holmes Jun[r] and Elizabeth Lanman both of Plym°

[198] Marriages

1780

Aug[t]	28th	John Cotton Jun[r] of Plym° & Lucy Little of Kingston
Octob[r]	5th	Isaac Churchill & Sarah Morton y[e] 2d both of Plym°
	8th	George Samson of Plimpton & Hannah Cooper of Plym°
	11th	William Drew & Eunice Howard y[e] 2d both of Plym°
Oct[r]	15	Samuel Lanman Jun[r] & Sarah Cobb y[e] 2d both of Plym° John Reed Jun of Boston and Mercy Goodwin of Plym°
Nov[r]	8th	Barnabas Churchill & Sarah Faunce Both of Plym°
Dec[r]	25	James Harlow & Hannah Bagnell both of Plym°
Dec[r]	14	William Rider & Lydia Churchill D°
	28	William Barnes & Jane Fish both of D°

1781

Mar.	8th	James Prince of Kingston & Eunice Foster of Plym°
	15th	Judah Dilano Jun of Duxborô & Penelope Samson of Plym°
	22d	Stephen Samson & Deborah Turner both of Plym°
	25th	Bartlett Silvester & Thankful Washburn both of Plym°
April	18	Thomas Burgiss & Lydia Tribble both of Plym° [2]
July	26	Samuel Jackson Jun[r] & Hannah Southworth both of Plym°
Oct[r]	14	Peleg Faunce Jun[r] & Hannah Churchill both of Plim°
	15th	John Cotton y[e] 3d & Experience Jackson both of Plim°
	18th	Osborn Morton & Patience Cobb both of Plim°
	4th	Ebenezer Robbins & Mercy Doten both of Plim° (forgot in y[e] proper Place)
	21st	Barnabas Otis of Boston & Mary Rickard of Plim° William Goodwin & Lydia Samson both of Plim°

[1] The words "Feb[r] 6th" are written over other words.

[2] Here an entry is crossed out.

Nov^{r}	15th	Lemuel Holmes Jun^{r} & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	9th	William Davis & Rebecca Morton both of Plym^{o}
		Nathaniel Thomas & Priscilla Shaw both of Plim^{o}

1782

Jan^{r}	13th	Benjamin Churchill Jun^{r} & Phebe Randall both of Plim^{o}
D^{o}	30th	Jeremiah Holmes Jun^{r} & Nancy Robinson both of Plim^{o}
April	28	Jonathan Farnum of Duxborough & Dorcas Barnes Jun^{r} of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	14	Joshua Bessy of Wareham & Mercy Morton of Plim^{o}
D^{o}	26	Nymphas Marston & Elizabeth Cooper both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	1st	Lewis Weston & Lucy Churchill both of Plim^{o}
	9th	Nathaniel Harlow & Mary Shaw both of Plim^{o}
	15th	Joshua Holmes Jun^{r} & Abigail McKiel both of Plim^{o}

1783

April	3^{d}	Seth Briggs of Rochester & Lucy Bartlett of Plim^{o}
	8th	James Bartlett & Mary Taylor both of Plim^{o}
July	6th	Seth Churchill & Elizabeth Sylvester both of Plim^{o}
D^{o}	20th	Corban Barnes Jun^{r} & Phebe Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	4th	Isaac Holmes & Margrett Eames both of Plim^{o}
	18th	William Robbins & Lois Doten — former of Plim^{o}, latter of Kingston
Oct^{r}	28th	Roland Cobb resident in Plim^{o} & Jerusha Bartlett of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	30th	Doct^{r} Stephen Marcy of Bedford (in Middlesex) & Lucy Jackson of Plim^{o} — both Sisters & marry^{d} at y^{e} same time
		Doct^{r} Rosseter Cotton & Priscilla Jackson of Plimouth — both Sisters & marry^{d} at y^{e} same time
Nov^{r}	8th	Sam^{l} Wright Jun^{r} of Plimpton & Sarah Richmond of Plim^{o}
	10th	Samuel Bartlett Jun^{r} & Joanna Taylor both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	10th	Peter Lanman & Mary Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	22^{d}	John Torrey & Elizabeth Harlow both of Plim^{o}

1784

Feb^{r}	10	Thomas Doty of Plimpton & Joanna Waterman of Plim^{o}
	11	Bennet Simmons & Sarah Cooper both of Plim^{o}

[199] Marriages

1784

March	25th	Coomer Weston & Patty Cole both of Plim^{o}
April	8th	Levi Whiting Resident in Plim^{o} & Ruth Finney of Plim^{o}
D^{o}	18th	Lemuel Morton & Sarah Drew both of Plim^{o}
May	20th	Zacheus Bartlett & Hannah Thomas both of Plym^{o}
Aug^{t}	24th	John Barton of Duxbor^{o} & Abigail Simmons of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	24	Isaac Symmes & Joanna Holland both of Plim^{o}
	28	Sam^{ll} Churchill Jun^{r} & Sarah Thomas both of Plim^{o}
	31	Jonathan Russell of Barnstable & Rebecca Turner of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	4	Samuel Holmes & Mary Finney both of Plym^{o}

	18th	Alden Fuller of Sandwich & Mary Ellis of Plym° / Jacob Swift & Remember Ellis both of Plym° } Sisters marry[d] at once
	D°	James Polden Jun[r] & Bethiah Donham both of Plym°
	21st	William Cassady & Lydia Finney both of Plym°
	28	Ichabod Holmes & Rebecca Harlow both of Plim° / Solomon Churchill & Betsey Bartlett both of Plym°
Dec[r]	2d	Nathaniel Spooner & Mary Holmes both of Plim°
Nov[r]	24	Daniel Jackson & Rebecca Morton both of Plym° } not ment[d]
	25th	John Washburn & Mary Churchill both of Plym° } before
Dec[r]	12th	Jesse Harlow Jun[r] & Hannah Turner both of Plim°
	16th	William Doten & Jenny Churchill both of Plim°
	23	Joseph Bartlett y[e] 4th & Rebecca Churchill both of Plym°

1785

Jan[r]	13th	Moses Donham of Plimpton & Margrett Morton of Plym°
Feb[r]	17th	Levi Pate & Elizabeth Finney both of Plim°
	24	Stephen Raymond & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim°
March	6th	William Keen & Lydia Holmes both of Plym°
April	17	Ellis Harlow & Sarah Harlow both of Plymouth
	21	Samuel Herman Cole of Kingston & Lydia Sylvester of Plim° / Pero Smith and Betty Tomson (molattos) both of Plim°
Sep[t]	4th	Joseph Faunce & Mercy Bartlett both of Plimouth
Nov[r]	13th	Rufus Robbins Jun[r] & Temperance Otis both of Plim°
	16	Job Brewster & Elizabeth Polden both of Plym°
	17th	Benjamin Washburn & Bathsheba Churchill both of Plim°
	24th	Nathaniel Swift of Sandwich & Betsy Ellis of Plym°
	D°	Samuel Bradford & Lucy Churchill both of Plim°
Dec[r]	4th	Charles Bartlett & Abigail Churchill both of Plim°
	D°	Abiel Washburn & Olive Finney both of Plim°
	7th	Lemuel Savery & Elizabeth Deverson both of Plim°

1786

Jan[r]	4th	Enoch Tupper of Sandwich & Martha Battles of D° 400
	15th	Wait Atwood & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plim°
	22d	Nathaniel Clark of Hannover & Abigail Donham of Plim°
Feb[r]	24	Samuel Conklin resdt in Plym° & Deborah Barrows of Plim°
Mar.	2d	Silas Morey & Eunice Donham both of Plim°
	22	Caleb Morton & Rebecca Warren both of Plym°
	23d	Thomas Clark & Abigail Morton both of Plym°
	28th	Cap[t] Thomas Sturgis of Barnstable & Elizabeth Jackson of Plym°
April	2d	George Churchill & Elizabeth Harlow both of Plym°

[200] Marriages continued

1786

April	6th	William Morton Jun[r] & Eunice Bartlett both of Plim°
	9th	Isachar Howland & Mary Mitchell both of Plim°
	17th	Thomas Torrey Jun[r] & Elizabeth Holmes both of Plim°

June	7th	John Davis A.M. & Ellen Watson both of Plym°
	10th	John Douglass & Eliz^a Goddard both of Plym°
Aug^t	10th	Silvanus Paty & Hannah Barnes both of Plim°
	13th	James Russell & Experience Shaw both of Plym°
	29th	Benjamin Samson of Kingston & Priscilla Churchill of Plym°
Oct^r	5th	Ebenezer Samson Jun^r & Susanna Finney both of Plim°
Nov^r	9	Prince Washburn & Ruth Stetson both of Plim°
	12th	Solomon Davee & Jedidah Sylvester Both of Plim°
Dec^r	13th	Samuel Brooks resid^t in Plim° & Eliz^a Jackson of Plym°
	28	Ebenezer Nelson Jun^r & Lydia Robbins both of Plim°
	31	Sylvanus Sturtevant resid^t in Plim° & Hannah Ryder of Plim°

1787

Jan^ry	14th	Stephen Pain & Hannah Samson both of Plym°
	21	William Holmes Jun^r & Hannah Doten both of Plym°
Feb^r	18	Samuel Nelson & Lucy Ellis both of Plym°
March	25	Amasa Morton & Hannah Morton both of Plym°
	29th	Noah Gale resident in Plym° & Rebecca Chase of Plim°
Ap^l	5th	Seth Ryder & Hannah Bartlett both of Plym°
July	12	John Ripley resid^t in Plym° & Lucy Doten of Plym°
Aug^t	5	Nethaniel Bartlett & Hannah Faunce both of Plim°
Sep^t	2d	John Barrett resident in Plim° & Hannah Holmes of Plim°
	16th	Andrew Anderson resid^t of Plim° & Elizabeth Raymond of Plym°
Oct^r	5	Joseph Barnes & Elizabeth Treble both of Plim°
Oct^r	11	Richard Holmes Jun^r & Sarah Howard both of Plim°
Nov^r	4	Ichabod Morton Jun^r & Sarah Churchill both of Plim°
Dec^r	2d	Reuben Churchill & Hannah Samson both of Plim°
	7th	Eleazar Nicols resident in Plim° & Eliz^a Holmes of Plim°
	14	Mordecai Ellis & Lydia Swift both of Plim°
	27	Thomas Jackson 3d & Sarah May both of Plym°

1788

Jan^ry	11th	Joseph Swift & Lucy Holmes both of Plim°
April	3d	Amasa Bartlett & Sarah Taylor both of Plym°
	6th	Enoch Randal & Ruth Donham both of Plim°
		John Stephens & Elizabeth Battles both of Plim°
July	10th	Judah Bartlett & Mercy Sylvester both of Plym°
	16th	Abraham Jackson & Lydia Elmes both of Plym°
Aug^t	17	Caleb Fish & Sarah Pain both of Plim°
Sep^tr	25	Samuel Stephens & Desire Harlow both of Plim°
Nov^r	6	James Read resident in Plym° & Lucy Fish of Plim°
	7th	Melatiah Morse of Rochester & Joanna Swift of Plim°
	12th	Thomas Russell Esq^r of Boston & Elizabeth Watson of Plym°
	23	Samuel Samson of Middlebor° & Lydia Holmes of Plym°
	26	Rufus Bartlett & Mercy Churchill both of Plym°
	27	William Donham & Elizabeth Foster both of Plim°

[201] 1788 & 1789 1790 Marriages continued

Nov^r	30th	Joseph Holmes & Polly Finney both of Plim°

1789

Jan^{r}	18	Richard Austin of Kingston & Rebecca Atwood of Plym^{o}
	28th	Cap^{t} Tho^{s} Nicolson & Hannah Otis both of Plym^{o}
Feb^{r}	1st	Lemuel Morton & Azuba Cushman Rickard both of Plim^{o}
	22	John Bacon & Priscilla Holmes both of Plym^{o}
March	1st	Thomas Holmes & Phebe Holmes both of Plym^{o}
	5th	Grafton Manter & Lydia Leach both of Plim^{o}
April	6th	Ansel Bartlett & Elizabeth Churchill both of Plim^{o}
	16	Samuel Sherman Jun^{r} & Lydia Doten both of Plim^{o} Charles Holmes & Sarah Raymond both of Plim^{o}
May	5th	Kimball Crombie & Deborah Davee both of Plim^{o}
	10th	Jonathan Tufts & Priscilla Drew both of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	27	Joseph Whiting & Sarah Morton both of Plym^{o}
Sep^{t}	6	Cap^{t} George Dunham & Patience Churchill both of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	25th	James Doten 3^{d} & Martha Torrey both of Plym^{o}
	D^{o}	Asa Barrows & Deborah Duey both of Plym^{o}
Nov^{r}	8th	Edward Taylor & Mary Sylvester both of Plym^{o}
Nov^{r}	26th	Benjamin Cornish Jun^{r} & Experience Cornish both of Plym^{o} (Ponds)
Dec^{r}	6th	Benjamin Robbins & Esther Allen both of Plim^{o}
	14	Benjamin Whiting & Martha Harlow both of Plym^{o}

1790

Feb^{r}	4th	Benjamin Ives Gilman of Marietta west^{n} territory & Hannah Robbins of Plim^{o}

Gave a list of the foregoing marriages to the Town Clerk

Feb^{r}	18th	William Clark Jun^{r} & Zilpah Bramhall both of Plym^{o}
Mar.	23^{d}	Isaac Holmes & Mary Poor both of Plym^{o}
April	1st	Lewis Holmes & Betsy Sherman both of Plim^{o}
May	16th	Benjamin Crandon & Susanna Bishop both of Plim^{o}
May	24	John Sever & Nancy Russell both of Plim^{o}
June	24	John Alden 2^{d} of Middleb^{o} & Susanna Donham of Plim^{o}
Sep^{t}	30	Thomas Sherman & Priscilla Calderwood both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	14	Nath^{l} Holmes Jun^{r} & Jerusha Bartlett both of Plim^{o}
	16	Lothrop Turner & Susanna Stephens both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	23	Samuel Rogers & Joanna Samson both of Plim^{o}

1791

Jan^{ry}	4th	Seth Nicolson & Meriah Harlow both of Plim^{o}
	6th	Perez Peterson of Duxbor^{o} & Betsy Nelson of Plim^{o}
	9th	Samuel Smith & Hope[1] Doten both of Plim^{o}
	18	William Leonard & Rebecca Bartlett both of Plim^{o}
	30th	Thomas Farmer & Margret Paty both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	15th	Richard Francis Johnson of Kingston & Polly Turner of Plym^{o}
	24	Thomas Nelson & Abigail Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	27	Ansel Robbins & Hannah Cobb both of Plim^{o}

[1] The words "& Hope" are written over " of Pl."

April	24	Josiah Finney J^{r} & Rebecca Warren both of Plim^{o}
	D^{o}	John Tilson of Halifax & Desire Shaw of Plymouth
May	29	Lemuel Doten of Duxborough & Martha Mackay of Plim^{o}
June	18	Benjamin Clark & Lydia Atwood both of Plim^{o}

[202] Marriages continued

1791

June	19th	William Holmes & Lucy Harlow both of Plim^{o}
July	5th	Asa Raymond & Mercy Norris both of Plim^{o} — Ponds
D^{o}	29th	Joseph Cooper & Lucy Taylor both of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	18	George Ryder & Deborah Chandler both of Plym^{o} 500
	28	Lemuel Bradford & Lydia Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	25	Nathanael Lewis & Lucy Shaw both of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	9	William Sturtevant & Sally Warren both of Plim^{o}
	D^{o}	Ellis Holmes & Grace Symmes both of Plym^{o}
Nov^{r}	17	Benj^{a} Ransom Jun^{r} of Carver & Rebecca Finney of Plym^{o}
	D^{o}	Ellis Brewster & Nancy Holmes both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	22^{d}	John Virgin & Priscilla Cooper both of Plim^{o}
	23	Bartlett Marshall & Bathsheba Doten both of Plim^{o}
	27	Joseph Warren Nelson & Alethea Warren both of Plim^{o}

1792

Mar.	4th	Benjamin Goddard & Hannah Luce both of Plym^{o}
	22^{d}	Avery Delano of Duxbor^{o} & Betsy [1] Faunce of Plym^{o}
April	3^{d}	Ezra Burbank Jun^{r} of Plym^{o} & Lydia Drew, y^{e} latter resided late at Easton
	8th	Ansel Lucas & Susanna Donham both of Plim^{o}
	10	Samuel Battles Jun^{r} & Deborah Atwood both of Plim^{o}
	15th	Seth Doggett & Jenny Harlow both of Plym^{o}
May	13th	Silas Donham Jun^{r} & Lydia Polden both of Plim^{o}
June	11th	George Ellis & Experience Clark both of Plym^{o}

Mem^{o} Gave a List of all above, to the Town Clerk, June 20 1792

July	4th	John Charles Martin (a Norwegian) resid^{t} in Plim^{o} & Sarah Holmes y^{e} 2^{d} of Plym^{o}
July	16th	Benjamin Washburn & Abigail Bartlett (wid^{o}) both of Plym^{o}
	17th	William Nelson & Bathsheba Lothrop both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	11th	Richard Durfee Jun^{r} & Mary Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	24	Daniel Diman & Patience Holmes both of D^{o}
Oct^{r}	4	John Calderwood & Patience Churchill both of D^{o}
	21	Lewis Churchill & Nancy Mitchell both of D^{o}
Nov^{r}	2^{d}	John Doten & Sarah Morton both of D^{o}
	20	Lemuel Leach & Susanna Harlow both D^{o}
	22	Lot Haskell of Rochester & Elizabeth Cotton of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	25	Enos Churchill & Mary Pain both of Plymouth

[1] Apparently altered from "Bessy."

1793

Jan^{r}	10	Joseph Balston & Mary Doten both of Plym^{o}
	13	Hezekiah Jackson & Sarah Nicolson both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	14	Nathaniel Bartlett & Mary Bartlett both of Plym^{o}
	31	Lemuel Drew Jun^{r} & Sally Bartlett both of Plym^{o}
April	7th	Wrestling Brewster of Kingston & Patty Symmes of Plim^{o} Zachariah[1] Soul of Kingston & Nancy Donham of Plim^{o} (Rob^{ts} Daug^{r})
	11th	Nathan Reed & Lydia Bartlett (Jonath^{ns} Wid^{o}) of Plim^{o}
	18	Ebenezer Pomroy Resid^{t} in Plym^{o} & Elizabeth Mitchell of Plim^{o}
May	26	Peabody Bartlett & Lucy Turner both of Plim^{o}
June	2	Barnaby Faunce & Sally Carver both of Plim^{o}

[203] Marriages

1793

June	4th	William Davy & Experience Stetson both of Plim^{o}
	20th	David Turner & Lydia Washburn both of Plim^{o}
July	3^{d}	Thomas Pope resid^{t} in Plym^{o} & Mary Howland of Plim^{o}
Aug^{t}	15	Thomas Leonard & Sarah Babb both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	4th	Chandler Robbins Jun^{r} now of Hallowell & Harriott Lothrop of Plim^{o}
	19	Bezaliel Lucas of Carver & Sally Sears of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	17th	Ignatius Cushman of Plimpton & Ruth Washburn of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	3^{d}	Abraham Howland & Elizabeth Finney both of Plim^{o}
	6th	Isaac Thomas & Hannah Barnes both of Plim^{o}
	24	Timothy Perkins & Rebecca Donham of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	5th	Thomas Washburn & Hannah Smith both of Plim^{o}
	10th	Lewis Bartlett resident in & Hannah Paty of Plim^{o}
	19	Naaman Holbrook & Hannah Finney both of Plim^{o}

1794

Jan^{y}	12th	Ephraim Harlow & Jerusha Doten both of Plim^{o}
	16	John Burbank & Lydia Mason both of Plim^{o}
	22^{d}	John Morong of Salem & Hannah Nicolson of Plym^{o}
Feb.	23	Joseph Treble 3^{d} & Polly Holmes both of Plim^{o}
	26	Charles Jackson & Lucy Cotton both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	27	Nathaniel Holmes Jun^{r} & Sarah Bagnal both of Plim^{o}
	D^{o}	William Barnes & Sarah Treble both of Plim^{o}
Ap^{l}	3^{d}	Daniel Goddard & Beulah Simmons both of Plim^{o}
	20th	Samuel Ryder Jun^{r} & Anna Donham (or Nancy) both of Plym^{o} in y^{e} morn^{g} Sab
	D^{o}	Tho^{s} Rogers & Elizabeth Barnes Jun^{r} both of Plim^{o} in Ev^{g}
	27th	Silvanus Rogers & Sally Finney both of Plym^{o}
May	1	Benjamin Cooper & Sussanna King both of Plim^{o}
July	9th	William Crombie & Deborah Jackson both of Plim^{o}

[1] Written above "Benjamin," crossed out.

Aug^{t}	14	John Danforth Dunbar of Charleton & Nancy Crombie of Plim^{o}
	24th	Joseph Doten & Elizabeth Allen both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	21	Isaac Covington & Mary Samson both of Plim^{o}
	25	Ichabod Bearce & Jerusha Doten of Plym^{o}
	29	Elkanah Bartlett Jun^{r} & Rebecca Holmes of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	23^{d}	Thomas Bartlett 3^{d} & Margrett James Drew both of Plim^{o}
	28th	Nathaniel Sylvester & Alice Finney both of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	6th	Lemuel Holmes of Kingston & Patience Harlow of Plim^{o}
	9th	Zephaniah Bartlett & Elizabeth Samson both of Plim^{o}
	D^{o}	Ephraim Everson & Sarah Atwood both of Plim^{o}
	16th	William Straffin & Prudence Turner both of Plim^{o}
	18	Samuel Bartlett & Zilpah Morton both of Plim^{o}
	20th	Mathew Cushing & Lydia Drew both of Plim^{o}
	23	William Sherman & Elizabeth Drew both of Plim^{o}
Dec^{r}	25th	Seth Harlow Jun^{r} & Priscilla Nelson both of Plim^{o}
	D^{o}	Juba Hedge (Negro) & Judith Turner (Mulatto) both of Plim^{o}

1795

Jan^{r}	1	Heman Churchill & Jenny Churchill both of Plim^{o}
	28	Daniel Finney & Sarah Cooper both of Plim^{o}
Mar.	15	Thomas Paty & Jerusha Barnes both of Plim^{o}

[204] Marriages continued

1795

March	26th	America Brewster & Sarah Cobb both of Plim^{o}
	29th	Ichabod Shaw J^{r} & Betsy Holmes both of Plim^{o}
April	2^{d}	John Edwards Jr & Sarah Covington both of Plim^{o}
	26	John Bartlett & Polly Morton both of Plim^{o}
June	11	Seth Drew & Temperance Pixly both of Plim^{o}
Sep^{r}	15	Nathan Whiting & Rebecca Doten both of Plim^{o}
	25	Henry Richmond & Submit Witherhead both of Plim^{o}
Oct^{r}	7th	Billy Saunders, Resident in Plym^{o} & Phebe Holmes of Plim^{o}
Nov^{r}	8th	William Goddard & Sarah Barnes both of Plim^{o}
	15th	Joseph Bartlett Esq^{r} of Woburn & Anna May Wethrell of Plym^{o}
	17th	Nathan[1] Warren Leonard of Middlb^{o} & Mary Warren of Plim^{o}
	19th	John Anderson resident in Plym^{o} & Elizabeth Anderson of Plym^{o}
	25th	William Brewster & Betsy Taylor both of Plymouth
Dec^{r}	17th	Ephraim Whiting & Elizabeth Bartlett both of Plym^{o}
Dec^{r}	20th	Jacob Joslyn &[1] Abigail Ryder both of Plym^{o}
	25	Ebenezer Ellis of Plym^{o} & Susanna Hackett of Middleborô 600
	31	Roland Holmes & Sheba Douglass both of Plym^{o}

1796

Jan.	24th	Ansel Rickard & Margret Drew both of Plim^{o}
Feb^{r}	22^{d}	Cap^{t} James Sever of Kingston & Jenny Russell of Plim^{o}

[1] Written over "of."

Mar.	6th	Benj[a] Wright & Deborah Samson both of Plim[o]
	13th	William Sergeant Jun[r] & Abigail Faunce both of Plim[o]
	15th	David Bartlett & Polly Carver both of Plim[o]
	24	George Samson & Patience Ryder both of Plim[o]
April	4th	Zephaniah Holmes & Bethiah Churchill both of Plim[o]
	5th	John Watson A M. & Eunice Goodwin both of Plim[o]

Mem[o] Gave in a List so far, to the Town Clerk, Ap[l] 7th 96

April	7th	Nathan Reed & Rebecca Morton both of Plim[o]
	8th	Amaziah Harlow & Martha Albertson both D[o]
	14th	Lewis Harlow & Hannah Churchill both of D[o]
	19th	David Warren & Sally Dunham both of Plym[o]
May	1st	John Clark resident & Polly Roberts of Plym[o]
	22d	Doct[r] Zacheus Bartlett & Hannah Jackson both of Plym[o]
June	19th	Doct[r] John Goddard of Carver & Grace Hayman Otis[1] of Plym[o]
July	3d	Thomas Goodwin Jun[r] & Abigail Croswell both of Plim[o]
Sept[r]	1	Oliver Keyes & Lydia Bagnall both of Plim[o]
	22	Joseph Holmes & Polly Battles both of Plim[o]
	29	George Burgiss & Deberah M[c]Lathley both of Plym[o]
Oct[r]	23d	John Allen & Meriah Smith both of Plim[o]
	D[o]	John Michael Merop resid[t] in Plim[o] (Serv[t] of D[r] Hayward) & Sally Gould of Plim[o]
	30th	Robert Davy & Jerusha Trask both of Plim[o]
Dec[r]	1	Abraham Whiting of Kingston & Sally Robbins of Plym[o]
	15	Nathaniel Harlow & Sally Holmes both of Plim[o]

1797

Jan[r]	1st	John Collins Resident in & Mercy Harris of Plym[o]
	8th	Thomas Pope & Priscilla Mitchell both of Plym[o]
	10	Seth Morton & Mary Savery both of Plym[o]
Feb[r]	1	Benjamin Drew J[r] & Sophia Bartlett both of Plim[o]
	12th	Calvin Crombie & Naomi Jackson both of Plim[o]
Mar.	9	Thomas Covington & Elizabeth Hewstins both of Plim[o]
	10th	Rufus Churchill & Eunice Covington both of Plym[o]
	12th	William Bradford & Nancy Balston both of Plim[o]

[205] Marriages continued

1797

March	21st	Nathaniel Holmes y[e] 6th & Betsy Drew both of Plym[o]
	28th	George Finney & Abigail Finney both of D[o]
Ap[l]	6th	Josiah Carver & Elizabeth Davee both of Plym[o]
	10th	Charles Howard of Bridgwater & Eleanor Howard D[o]
	13th	Clark Raymond & Sarah Hall D[o]
June	18th	Will[m] Cobb Esq[r] of Falmouth near Portland & Elizabeth Ripley of Plym[o]
July	27th	George Straffen & Mary Simmons both of Plym[o]
Aug[t]	3d	Ezra Harlow & Lydia Davee both of D[o]

[1] Here "both" is crossed out.

Sep^{r}	3^{d}	Isaac Joslyn resident in & Mary Balston of Plym^{o}
	7th	Ebenezer Holmes & Margrett Howard both D^{o}
	21	William Ellis of Sandwich & Polly Ellis of Plym^{o}
Oct^{r}	6th	Samuel Burbank & Sally Coy both D^{o}
	15th	Major Benj^{a} Warren & Lois Doten D^{o}
	31	Caleb Battles & Jane Rider D^{o}
	D^{o}	Lazarus Lucas & Nancy Coad D^{o}
Nov^{r}	5	Ichabod Davy & Joanna Bartlett D^{o}
	7	Thomas Sears & Susanna Morton D^{o} 650
	D^{o}	Barnaby Morton & Elizabeth Doten D^{o}
	9th	Solomon Finney & Patience Churchill D^{o}
	12th	Daniel Churchill & Sally Collings D^{o}
	16th	Ephraim Morton & Sarah Howland D^{o}
	23^{d}	Freeman Bartlett & Sarah Hopkins D^{o}
Dec^{r}	2^{d}	Joseph Holmes 3^{d} & Martha Dyer D^{o}
	24	Benj^{a} Holmes & Mariah Thomas
	28	John Carver & Elizabeth Holmes D^{o}
	31	Isaac Symmes & Mary Whitman D^{o}

1798

Jan^{r}	28	Ebenezer Davy & Lydia Curtiss both of D^{o}
Feb^{r}	1	George Rogers & Sally Harlow D^{o}
Mar.	18th	Samuel Rand resident in Plymth & Susannah Atwood of Plimth
	22^{d}	Jesse Bartlett & Betsy Drew both of Plim^{o}
	29	Ebenezar Mitchell & Joanna Rogers D^{o}
Apr^{l}	12	Eleazar Holmes & Betsy Avery D^{o}
	19	Henry Jackson & Huldah Holbrook of Plymouth
May	17th	Sam^{l} Rogers & Betsy Babb both of Plym^{o}
June	8th	James Robbins & Olive King D^{o}
	10th	William Allen & Betsy Holmes D^{o}
	19th	William Sever Esq^{r} of Kingston & Mercy Russell of Plym^{o}
Augst	5th	Joshua Torrey & Wid^{o} Sarah Doten both of Plim^{o}
	16	Zabdiel Weston of Duxbor^{o} & Lydia Churchill (widow) of Plym^{o}
	D^{o}	Joshua Ryder & Hannah Howland both of Plym^{o}
Sept^{r}	9th	Cary Harris Morton & Sarah Boice both of D^{o}
Oct^{r}	2^{d}	Stephen Doten J^{r} & Abigail Clark both of D^{o}
	14	Southworth Shaw & Mariah Churchill D^{o}
	27	Sam^{l} Churchill & Elizabeth Totman D^{o}
Nov^{r}	4	George Bacon & Eliz^{a} Ryder D^{o}
	D^{o}	Lewis Weston & Betsy Lanman D^{o}
	6th	Timothy Phillips of Boston Negro & Violet Hedge of Plym^{o}

[206] Marriages

1798

Nov^{r}	8th	George Bartlett & Rebecca Lanman both of Plym^{o}
	11	Samuel Churchill & Bathsheba Collins D^{o}
	14	Elkanah Finney & Lucy Morton D^{o}
	15	Freeman Bartlett & Experience Finney D^{o}
	D^{o}	Seth Finney & Sally Churchill D^{o}

	16th	Bartlett Sears & Bathsheba Drew Do
	19th	Isaac Banks & Abigail Babb Do
	20th	Sylvanus Rogers & Polly Mason Do
	22d	John Fitzgerald Resident in & Anna Raymond of Plymo
	29th	Thomas Bartlett ye 3d & Ruth Rogers both of Plimo
Decr	16th	Silvanus Churchill & Lydia Churchill both Do 92[1]

[207–212[2]]

[213] Chh Records 1732[3]

A Catalogue of those Persons that have either Received or engaged in the Baptismal Covt

			Jabez Holmes
			Mariah Morton Widw
			Elizabeth Bagnal Widw
			Mary the wife of Ephraim Washbun
			Lydia Polden
			Thomas Polden
July	9		Robert Brown & Priscilla Brown his wife
Sep.	17		Sarah Howard the wife of James Howard Elizabeth Ward the wife of Nathan Ward & Baptized
Novr	12		Lazarus Samson Johannah Wife of Thomas Ward Alse the wife of Thomas Scarrot Marcy Ward maiden
Feb	25	1732/3	Elizabeth Tinkham Maidn & Baptized
Apl	21	1734	Josiah Sturtevant & Hannah his wife
Sepr	21	1734	Nehemiah Riply & Sarah his wife
Janry	11	1735/6	Ruben a Negro Servant belonging to Justice Thomas. Bap

1736

March	28	Hannah the wife of Joshua Finney Fear the wife of Jacob Curtis & Baptisd
Apl	4	Silas West Mary the wife of Silas West
April	11	Johanna the wife of John Atwood Junr Bap: Mary the wife of Nicholas Spinks Bap:
April	18	Nathanael Dunham Bap:
April	25	Elizabeth Marshal Bap:
May	9	Abigail the wife of Joseph Whitmore Bap:

[1] Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.

[2] Pp. [207–212] are blank.

[3] The entries on pp. [213–215] of the text — or pp. 510–512 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Leonard. This catalogue is continued from p. [18a] of Part iv of Volume I, or p. 244 of these volumes.

May	30	Ruth Kempton Bap: Bridget M^{c}Cabe Jane the wife of Francis Allen
June	20	Walter Rich Rebeckah the wife of Walter Rich
July	4	Dorcas the wife of John Barnes Jun^{r} Elizabeth the wife of Francis Curtis Jun^{r}
July	11	Mary the wife of Richard Wait

[214] Persons that have own'd the Cov^{t} & Baptised

1736

Sep	5	Flora a Negro woman belonging to Nathanael Thomas Jun Esq:
Octo	3	Priscilla the wife of Elisha Cob Jun^{r} Johanna the wife of Nathan Cob

1737

Apl	17	James a Negro man belonging to Deacon Atwood Baptizd

1739

July	22	Francis Curtis[1] at his House

1740

March		Hannah the wife of James Cushman Baptized

1741

May	24	Deborah Samson Wid^{w} of Kingston
July	19	Mary y^{e} wife of Charles Morton Baptized Scipio a Negro man belonging to Deacon Torrey Baptized
Augst	30	Abijah the wife of Tho^{s} Wright
Sep^{r}	13	Mary Abraham Baptized
Octo	11	Lemuel Harlow Baptized
Nov^{r}	15	Mary y^{e} wife of Levi Stephens Baptised
	29	Janne a Negro Woman belonging to Dea: Foster Baptised
Decem	20	Dolphin a Negro Man belonging to Coll Lothrop Jun^{r}
Octo	19	Sarah y^{e} wife of Alexander Dow Bap^{d} Patiance Harlow Bap^{d}
Feb:		Hannah a negro woman belonging to Joshua Drew Bap
	28	Nanne a Negro woman belonging to M^{r} Brown Bap

1742

March	28	Nero a Negro man belonging to M^{r} John Barnes Bap
May	23	Thomas Kempton Bap Boston a Negro Man belonging to M^{r} Tho^{s} Foster Bap
June	6	Centrie a Negro Man belonging to Cap^{t} Churchill
June	26	Seth West
July	25	Ginne a negro man belonging to M^{r} Joshua Drew Bap^{d} Jack a Negro man belonging to M^{r} Sam^{l} Kempton Bap^{d}

[1] Here "sen^{r}" is crossed out.

1744

May 1st John Barnes aged about 76 was Baptised at his own House
Decemr 23 Ebenezar Spooner

1749

Janry 8 Amos Dunham & Anne his wife own'd ye Covt
Sepr 24 George Watson

1751

Augst 17 Thomas Torry & Abigail his Wife

[215]

1753 Decer 30 Marcy the Wife of Josiah Torrey[1]

[216[2]]

The Names of those yt own their baptismal Covenant since my Ordination. Chandler Robbins. ·|· Those marked thus removed.

1760

Febry 24th John Russell
June ye 8th ·|· Deborah Doggett. Wife of Saml

1761

April 19th Rebecca Morton. (Nathls Junr)
Sepr 25th Sarah Davie — enterd into Covt upon a Sick Bed & was baptizd

1767

March 8 Isaac Symms & Hannah his Wife
Augst 2d Sarah Jackson (Ths Junr's) baptd
Sepr 6 Mercy Davis (Ths's) baptd
Sepr 27 Experience Jackson. Saml s

1769

October 29 Deborah Turner. David's

1770

Janry 22d Rebecca Warren Wms Wife entd into Covt on a sick bed & baptizd

Jany 1771 Desisted ye Practice from Principle.

[217] 1797 Records of the Proceedings of the Chh, continued from Page 190[3]

Monday April 10th The Church met at 4 Clock P M, a full Meeting of the Brethren. After Prayer for divine Direction in the

[1] Here the hand of Mr. Leonard ceases.

[2] The entries on pp. [216–226] of the text — or pp. 512–520 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

[3] P. [190] of the text, or p. 492 of this volume.

important Affair before them, The Church *Voted 1st* That they will now proceed to the Choice of a *Deacon*, in the room of our aged & worthy Brother Deacon Jonathn Diman deceased. Vote 1st

Vote 2d The Chh being then called upon to give in their Votes, it appear'd that our Brother *John Bishop* was elected to that Office, by a very large Majority — Whereupon, it was moved to know whither the Chh were willing to make the Choice unanimous, & they very readily complied, and

Voted 3d That it is the unanimous Choice of the Church.

The Meeting was concluded with Prayer, & with Thanksgiving to the great head of the Chh, for disposing the Minds of the Church, in so much Love, Harmony and Unanimity, to the Choice of this Officer in this Church — May God direct & incline his heart to comply with the Desire of his Brethren, & enable him to discharge the Duties, & "use the Office of a Deacon well"!

May 21st A Letter missive was read to this Chh from ye first Chh in *Boylston* requesting their Attendance by the Pastor & Delegates, at the Ordination of Mr *Ward Cotton* (of this town) on the 7th of June next. The Chh voted a Compliance & chose *Deacon Spooner* & Brother *Rosseter Cotton*, their Delegates. — &

June 7th The Pastor with Brother Rosseter Cotton, attended in Council, with 12 other Churches, at Boylston, & after Examination of the Pastor Elect & other preparatory Requisites — proceeded to the Ordination. Revd *Mr Holcomb* of *Sterling* opened with Prayer. The *Pastor* of this Chh preached, from "Go thou and preach the Kingdom of God."[1] Revd *Mr Sumner* of *Shrewsbury* made the ordaining Prayer Revd *Mr Whitney* of *Northbury*, the Charge Revd *Mr Avery* of *Holden*, the prayer after the Charge, & Revd Mr *Bancroft* of *Worcester*, ye Right hand. May their Pastor be one, truly & eminently, according to God's own Heart! Ordinn of Ward Cotton.

June 30th At the earnest Desire of *Rebecca Bartlett*, Wife of Elkanah Bartlett Junr The Pastor, & a Number of the Chh, & others, met at her house, & she, being in a languishing State, & having no prospect of being ever able to go out again did, at this time, solemnly confess Christ before Men & witness a good profession of her faith, & the Reason of her hope — entered into Covenant, & was then baptizd, the Brethren manifesting their free consent, as individuals Rebecca Bartlett recd to Covt & baptizd in private

[1] For the title of the sermon, see p. lviii, above.

of y^e^ Chh, the transaction to be laid before the Chh, for their consent & confirmation. — Accord^g^ly [218[1]] Accordingly, on *Lords day July 2^d^* the foregoing proceedings were laid before the Chh, &, agreable to their Practice before, in *such singular Cases,* the Chh very readily & unanimously voted a Consent & Confirmation of what was done, & voted, accordingly to recieve her, viz *Rebecca Bartlett* as a Member of this Church.

A Remark[1] Providence recorded.

Aug^st^ 10^th^ I think it not improper to record in this place, with Gratitude, one of the most remarkable, & astonishing Events that has taken place among us, and the most surprizing Deliverance, viz On raising a New frame for a house, two Stories high, & 3 on the back side, (belonging to Cap^t^ Jn^o^ Paty) when they had finished it, it fell all at once, with, between 30 & 40 persons on it, (most of them on the top or highest floor) down to the Ground — but thrô the wonderful, and almost miraculous Interposition of God's Providence, not one person kill^d^ — thô 21 recieved wounds — yet most of them not bad — & but one, whose bones were fractured. May this Instance of divine, signal Salvation make a suitable & lasting Impression on the minds of all of us, particularly on those who were Subjects of this great Deliverance!

Sept^r^ 22^d^ The Chh met at the Pastor's house, being notify^d^ the last Lords day, being the *Semiannual* Meeting or Conference — After Prayer, conversed with much christian Unanimity & Love, on several things which relate to the Order, Peace, purity & Welfare of the Chh & its Members. — At this meeting also the Chh, for *special reasons* urging thereto,[2] came to y^e^ following

Vote. Voted, unanimously, that this Chh view it as an Evil Practice & not to be tolerated, for any of its Members to *play at Cards,* or any way encourage the same.

1798. Lords day Feb^r^ 11^th^ Notify^d^ the Chh to meet at a Semiannual Conference at the pastor's house, on Wednesday next — The Contribution for the poor to be (as usual) the Sabbath following.

Also Stay^d^ the Chh after Service, when, after some Conversation, & information given that our Sister *Rebecca Stephenson* was now in town, from Portland, & an Opportunity presented for enquiring

[1] At the top of p. [218] is written "1797 Chh Records & Transactions continued."

[2] This word has been altered.

into some scandalous Reports concerning her Conduct & Character, the [219] Church *voted* to choose a Committee of three to go & discourse with her on the Subject & report to the Chh, on Wednesday — She being confin[d] by indisposition. — The three Deacons, Crombie, Spooner & Bishop, were accordingly chosen. Vote Vote

Feb[r] 14[th] The Chh met agreably to Notification, & after prayer to God, entered into a free & full Conversation respecting the unhappy Affair of our Sister *Stephenson* — The Committee, appointed to go & discourse with her made a Report to y[e] Chh, that they had conversed with her, that she acknowledged herself guilty, & appeared penitent & sorrowful — but some circumstances attending the affair, prevented their having such Satisfaction, in all respects, as could be wished. On the whole, the Chh, after long conversation, in a Candid, free & affectionate manner, with concern for the honor of Religion, & yet with much christian Tenderness, towards the delinquent member, Rebecca Stephensons Case

They *Voted*, That our Sister *Stephenson* be *suspended*, for y[e] present, from Communion with this Chh in special Ordinances, on account of[1] her *indecent*, *loose*, lascivious & *unchristian* Behavior, on a Voyage to *Portland*, in 1794 — untill further proper Enquiry be made, & information recieved from *Portland*, respecting her general Behavior & Conversation *since that Affair*; that the Chh may know whither she hath exhibited not only the *profession* of, but *fruits meet for*, & evidential of *Repentance*. Vote.

Voted, that the Pastor be requested to write to persons in *Portland* who[2] may be able to give such information as y[e] Chh desire. Vote.

And *voted* to adjourn this Meeting four Weeks, for that purpose, & if needful, that y[e] Pastor be desired to adjourn still further, untill Intelligence shall be obtained — & give notice of it on a Lord's Day. — The Meeting was very harmonious, & the Chh entirely united in their proceedings at this time, & hope we had y[e] presence of Christ on the Occasion. Vote

Lords day. March 11[th] Notify[d] the Chh, that I had not yet obtained y[e] information from *Portland*, that was expected, & therefore, that y[e] meeting of y[e] Chh is further postponed, from *Wednesday next*, (y[e] day to which it stands adjourned) to a future day, notice to be given on a *Lord's day* previous to y[e] Chh's Meeting.

[1] Here "the" is erased. [2] Written over "which," erased.

Apr[l] 1 Lord's Day Evening. Notify[d] the Chh that, having recieved several Letters from persons in Portland, in answer to those sent by the Chh for Information of the Character & Conduct of our Sister Stephenson, that they meet next *Thursday,* (being fast Day) in the Afternoon, in the Meeting house, to recieve the Communications on this Subject.

[220 [1]] 1798 Church Transactions & Records continued

The Church met accordingly, in the Meetinghouse, but on acc[t] of the Coldness of the Season, adjourned to the Schoolhouse. The Meeting opened with Prayer — After which, the Pastor read those Cōmunications, he had received, from various Persons in Portland, of good Character & several of 'em Public Professors of Religion, & persons with whom M[rs] Stephenson had lived, i.e. under their Roof. Some of *these letters were very full & clear, all of 'em in general, testified* to her having been guilty of *Intemperance,* & frequently seen intoxicated with strong Drink — & attended too with some peculiar Aggrevations, such as being on *Sabbath Days* &c &c, that this has been her habitual Practice for some years. — After hearing the sad Detail of this awful Affair — The Chh, penetrated with Grief & great Surprize — conversed in a very tender, christian manner upon the Subject — & considering how much Noise the Affair has made abroad, what mockings, & Reproachings of Religion it has caused; & what dreadful Dishonor is hereby done to the blessed Redeemer & his Cause — They came to y[e] following Votes, unanimously, & at a very full Meeting. — viz

Vote 1[st] That our *Sister Rebecca Stephenson* be *publickly Admonished* for her notorious Wickedness, in living in *Intemperance,* in Addition to her other Crime, on a Voyage to Portland mentioned in the last Page.

Vote 2[d] That if, thrô bodily Indisposition or any other Cause she should not be able to recieve it in publick, Voted that she have the Admonition communicated to her in private, at her house, & that, in such case, The Pastor be desired to read the same afterw[ds] in public agreable to that Text, "*Them that Sin*[2] *rebuke before all that others also may fear.*"

[1] Altered from "222."

[2] Here some words are crossed out.

Voted 3th That the *Pastor* & three Deacons, *Crombie, Spooner,* & *Bishop,* be a Committee to communicate the Admonition to her, if it be to be done in private, for the reasons before mentioned.

Vote 4th That our Brethren *Ebenezer Nelson* & *John Cobb* be desired to acquaint our Sister Stephenson with these Doings of ye Chh & that unless she give proper *Evidence of Repentance* & *Reformation,* & thereupon make a *humble, public Confession of her Sins,* the Church must proceed to the painful, thô necessary Act of *Excommunicating* her from the visible Chh of Christ. Which, may the Lord in Mercy prevent, for his Son's Sake *Amen!* After Prayer, adjournd without Day.

[223 [1]] 1798 Records continued.

Lords day April 22d After divine Service in the Afternoon, the Pastor, according to beforemention'd Vote of the Church, did publickly, in their Name, *Admonish Rebecca Stephenson* by briefly setting forth the Heinousness of her Sins, the Grief caused to the Chh, & the great Dishonor thereby brôt upon God & Religion — & *Exhorted* her to sincere Repentance & Reformation — which, being suitably manifested by proper *Fruits,* the Church promise to restore her to their Christian Charity & Communion. pub. Admonition of Mrs Reb. Stephenson

June 24th Lords day Evening, Notifyd the Church of their *Semiannual Meeting,* to be held on *Thursday next* in the Meeting-house, immediately after the public, Sacramental Lecture — & the *Contribution* for the poor, to be, as usual, the Lords day following.

Thursday June 28th 1798. The Church met accordingly, after the Lecture — and entered upon the Consideration of Subjects, relative to Discipline, agreably to the Design of the Meeting. — The first Object of their Attention & Deliberation, was, the unhappy & awful Case of *Jesse Churchill* who still remains a Member, thô suspended from the Communion, of of this Church, for disorderly & unchristian Behavior. *See Pages 187, 8, 9, &c.*[2] Upon his removing from this Town to Harvard, it was hoped that in his retired State, he would have time for reflection upon his past Conduct, & would be brôt to a proper Sense of his Sins & to Repentance & Reformation — Accordingly this Chh have waited, in such hope,

[1] There are no pages numbered [221–222], p. [223] following p. [220].

[2] Pp. [187–189] of the text, or pp. 487–491 of this volume.

for almost two years, in which time, he has once & again visited this Place — but no appearance has he given of such Repentance & Reformation, but much the Contrary, by open, & contemptuous Speeches of this Chh, & its Members, individually — & Also by his obstinate Continuance in the Practice of extravagant & intemperate Use of Strong Drink — *And now, being in this place,* (where he has remained several Weeks) his *Intemperance,*[1] *Profane Language* & *other Enormities* have appeared to the whole place in general, to be worse than before — & althô several of this Chh, & others, have reason[d] & expostulated with him, to endeavor to convince him of the wickedness & Danger of the way he is in, Yet all has been [224 [2]] to no purpose — These things being taken, at this Meeting, into serious Consideration by the Church — They did, at length, view it to be a Duty which they owe to God — to the Honor of Christ to the Interest of Religion, as well as to the Offender himself, & to wipe off, & prevent further Reproach being cast upon Religion & this Chh, on his Account, now to *excommunicate* & cut off the said *Jesse Churchill* from all visible Relation to this Chh & the visible Kingdom of Christ — And accordingly after serious Conversation, & full Deliberation on the Subject They passed the following, Solemn Vote, at a full Chh Meeting, & without one dissenting Voice — viz — that

Vote: Whereas *Jesse Churchill,* who for many years has been a Member of this Church, has been guilty of a long Course of Conduct & Behavior, utterly unbecoming[3] the Christian Character & contrary to his own Covenant Engagements, particularly by *rash & profane Language — contemptuous treatment of the Church* — & the *inordinate use of Strong Drink,* & many other things, inconsistent with the Character of a Professor of Religion — from[4] all which Sins, this Church has repeatedly & very often, for years, endeavor'd to reclaim him — & have used all those Means, pointed out in the Gospel, to bring him to Repentance, & all to no good purpose, And wheras they have, (as in Duty bound,) waited on him, with great Patience & Forbearance, hoping that time & Reflection might bring him to a Sense of his Sin & his Duty, & produce a Reformation in

---

[1] Here the words "& other Enormities" are crossed out.
[2] At the top of p. [224] is written "Records continued."
[3] Here some words are crossed out.
[4] Altered from "for."

him, but finding that he appears to be more & more obstinate & hardened in his vicious Courses, Therefore this Church, believing, that by continuing him any longer, as a Member of it, they would incur Sin upon themselves, & thereby expose themselves to the Anger of God, & be in danger of his Judgments, do now, by a Solemn & united *Vote, exclude* the said *Jesse Churchill* from all Relation to & Communion with this Chh of Christ, & declare him to be no longer a Member of the Visible Church & Kingdom of Christ — and this Act of y^e^ Chh [225[1]] is founded upon the word of God, & is done in Obedience (225 to his Command) — which says (speaking of incorrigible Offenders) " Withdraw from them " — & have no fellowship with them — But " let him be unto thee, as an heathen man & a publican." — And as this solemn Sentence of Exclusion, is founded on the Word of God — so it is conformable to the Rule, Custom & Platform of the Congregational Churches in the Land — from the Days of our Ancestors. May the God of all Mercy, follow this solemn transaction with his Blessing — make it a Means of Repentance & Recovery to the Excluded[2] Person — & a warning to all — especially to Professors of Religion, that they may hear & fear — & avoid those Sins, & the very Beginnings of them, which are follow^d^ with such awful Consequences to the Backslider & Impenitent!

The Chh, after this, at the same meeting, took the Case of our Sister *Rebecca Stephenson* under Consideration — (See Page 219[3]) She having sent in her Confession, it was read to the Brethren, but, some of them, not being fully satisfy^d^ as to the *Fruits of* her Repentance being sufficiently manifested — it was agreed that the Determination on her Case, be postponed for a time.

Lord's Day July 1^st^ 1798. At the Close of divine Service in the Afternoon, agreably to the Desire of the Church, & in Conformity to the Rules of the Churches, in such Cases, as appears in the Platform of Chh Discipline, owned by the Congregational Churches in this Land — The Pastor did publickly make known the Case of *Jesse Churchill* (See the foregoing Page[4]) & the *Vote* of the Church *Excommunicating* said *Churchill* from their fellowship — stating the

---

[1] At the top of p. [225] is written "1798."

[2] This word has been altered.

[3] P. [219] of the text, or p. 515 of this volume.

[4] P. [224] of the text, or p. 518 of this volume.

Grounds thereof, by reading to the Congregation the Substance of their transactions, last Thursday — And then, the Pastor, (s^d *Churchill*, being absent, thô directed by the Pastor in writing, to attend on the occasion) did solemnly Declare the Sentence of *Excommunication*, in the following words — [agreable to the form in D^r Mather's Ratio Disciplinæ, or form of the Discipline, used in the New England Churches.][1] Viz^t

And now, in the Name of the glorious Lord Jesus Christ, & with the Concurrence of his Church & faithful People, I [226[2]] I do declare (you) *Jesse Churchill*, having by (your) his Sin procured it, to be *cut off* from all the Priviledges and Expectations of such as are in Covenant with the Churches of God. I declare (you) him to belong *visibly* to the sinful & woful Kingdom of Satan, the Ruler of the Darkness of this World. I declare (you) him to be a Person, from whom Christians, the followers of our holy Lord are to " withdraw themselves, as from one that walks disorderly." And this just Sentence, now passed upon [you][3] him, by the Church in the Name & by the Authority of Christ, is but a Prelude & Representation of a Sentence, far more dreadful to be passed upon (you) him, in the Day, when the Lord Jesus Christ shall come to judge the world, Except it be prevented by a seasonable Repentance — which, may our gracious God, of his infinite Mercy bestow upon him (you) — for which, let us pour out our Prayers to God on this solemn & mournfull Occasion!

Upon this, Prayer was offered up to God, that this last Step of Discipline, may be blessed as a Means of bringing the *Excommunicated*, to Repentance, & that " his Spirit may be saved in the Day of the Lord"!

During this Transaction in public, a great & awful Solemnity appeared in the Congregation, with many Tears. May it be sanctify^d for the Good of us all — & May those who think they stand take heed lest they fall, & may all who name the Name of Christ, work[4] out their Salvation with fear & Trembling — & fear, lest a Promise being left of entering into his Rest, they sho^d seem to come short of it![5]

---

[1] The square brackets are in the original.

[2] At the top of p. [226] is written "1798 Church Records continued."

[3] The square brackets are in the original.

[4] Written over a word erased.

[5] Here end the entries in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

[227 [1]] [254 [2]]

Sep[r]	11 1737	Joshua Bramhal & Sarah his wife were Dismist to Falmouth
Ap[l]	1 1739	Elkanah Totman & Elizabeth [3] his wife were Dismist to Scituate 2[d] Chh
June	17 1739 [4]	Samuel Thacher Dismist to Middleborough 1[t] Chh
Jan[ry]	1742	Francis Adams & wife Dismist to Kingston
Sep[r]	4 1748	Samuel King Jun[r] & Mary his wife Dismist to Mansfield
Oct.	13	Hannah Gardner Dismist to Boston
[O]cto	13	Deborah Prat to Pembroke
Sep[r]	24 1749	Will[m] Harlow & wife Dismist to y[e] 2[d] Chh Bridgwater
Jan[ry]	2 1756	Elizabeth y[e] wife of Elkanah Morton was Dismist to Dartmouth

[255] Church Records 1732

A Catalogue of Members in full Comunion

There are at this time July 9[th] 1732 in full Comunion with this Chh Sixty Males Including the Pastor Nathanael Leonard and the Elder Thomas Faunce. The Present Deacons are Messrs John Foster, John Atwood Haviland Torrey. The Females in full Comunion are one Hundred Twenty one. O that God would Increas[e] his Chh & add unto it dayly of such as shall be saved.

Males

An: Dom 1732

Octo	1	Joseph Bartlet Jun[r]
Feb:	11 1732/3	John Cotton A:B: Remov[d] to Hallifax

Anno Dom 1733

March	26	Joseph Ryder Jun

1734

June	30	John Case
Sep[r]	15	Archibald Fisher
Decem	22	John Clark

1735

Sep[r]	7	Elias Tupper
Decm	10	Abiel Pulcipher
		Samuel Thacher Dismist to Middlebo'

[1] P. [227] is blank.

[2] There are no pages numbered [228–253], p. [254] being the verso of p. [227]. The entries on pp. [254–274] of the text, or pp. 521–529 of this volume, are in the hand of Mr. Leonard.

[3] Written over "Ester," crossed out. [4] An obvious error for "1739."

1736

March	28	Nathanael Foster Ebenezar Bartlet Lemuel Bartlet
April	11	Joseph Swift & Baptiz[d]
Ap.	25	Nathanael Holmes Seth Jackson
May	9[th]	Micajah Dunham
June[1]	20	Benjamin Rogers Dismist to Kingston
Sep	12	Benjamin Lothrop
Decm:	5	Samuel Nelson Ephraim Churchil

1737

Ap[l]	3	Thomas Gardner Dismist from Boston and Rec[d] here
	17	Samuel Morton
May	1	Samuel King Junr
Octo	16	Eliakim Tupper

1738

Aug[st]	13	Elisha Holmes Jun[r]

25[2]

Females[3]

Anno Dom: 1732

July	30	Abigail the wife of John Thomas
Octo[r]	1	Sarah the wife of Joseph Bartlet Jun Rebekah Morton Widow
Octo	29	Marcy the Wife of Ed[w] Stephen

Anno Dom 1733

March	26	Abigail wife of Joseph Ryder jun
July	29	Mary wife of Elkanah Delano
Aug[st]	6	Sarah wife of John Blackmar
Sep[r]	30	Elizabeth wife of Nathan Ward
Jan[ry]	20 1733/4	Ester Dunham Maiden

1734

June	2 1734	Elizabeth wife of Ebenz Tinkham removed[4] from Plympton & recieved here
June	16	Ester Gibbs wid[w]
June	30	Rebekah the wife of John Case
Sept[r]	21	Hannah the wife of Benj: Ryder
Decem	22	Rebeckah wife of John Clark

[1] Written above "May," crossed out.

[2] This figure — as other similar figures on pp. [255–259] of the text, or pp. 521–529 of this volume — is written in pencil.

[3] This begins the second column.

[4] Written above "Dismist," crossed out.

Anno Dom 1735

June	15	Elizabeth the wife of N Thomas Jun^{r} Esq
July	27	Rebekah wife of Eben: Bartlet Removed from Rehoboth and added to us
Augst	3	Mary Conant Wid & Baptised

Anno Dom 1736

Feb	22^{d}	Lydia Wife of Lemuel Barnes
March	28	Marcy y^{e} wife of Nath^{l} Foster Mary the wife of John Ryder & Bap^{d} Martha Tupper Maiden
April	11	Ester the wife of Lem: Jackson
April	18	Priscilla y^{e} Wife of Thos Savory
April	25	Marcy y^{e} Wife of Nath^{l} Churchil Johannah the Wife of Tho^{s} Ward Mercy the Wife of Ichabod Samson Lydia Barnes Maid^{n} Bap^{d}
May	9	Lydia the wife of Laz^{us} LeBaron Esther the wife of Seth Jackson

29

[256] Members in full Cōunion

Males

1740

Jan^{ry}	4	Joshua Sherman

1741

Sep^{r}	13	Timothy Burbank Dism^{ts} from Boston
Decem	27	Joseph Churchil

1742

Jan^{ry}	31	Edw^{d} Doten Edw^{d} Stephens Jun^{r} [1]
March	28	Jonathan Barnes Lazarus LeBaron John Nelson John Torrey Jonathan Eames Bap Nehemiah Ripley Eleaz^{r} Churchil Jun^{r} Joseph Shurtleff
May	2	Nathanael Jackson Jun^{r} Bap Thomas Mayhew Bap Isaac Atwood William Torrey Silas Morton Bap Jonathan Churchil

[1] Here a word is crossed out.

May	2	Benj[a] Churchil Ebenezar Cob Jun[r] Seth Barnes Jun[r] John Branch Reuben a Negro
May	23	James Shurtleff Ansel Lothrop John Kempton Thomas Faunce son of T:F:Jun[r] John Lothrop Josiah Carver Jun[r] Josiah Bradford Joseph Wright John Foster Thomas Spooner Jun[r]
June	6	Nathanael Croade Scipio a Negro
June	27	Ebenezar Churchil Jacob Decost
July	25	Isaac LeBaron
Sep[r]	10	Nathanael Morton
Nov[r]	7	Dolphin a Negro Man

41

Females[1]

Anno 1736

May	30	Ruth the wife of Nathanael Jackson Bap Johannah Bosworth Wid[w] Hannah the Wife of Josiah Sturtevant Sarah Faunce Bap[d] Mary the Wife of Nicholas Spinks
June	20	Pheobe the Wife of Benjamin Rogers Dismist to Kingston Mary the Wife of John Harlow Jun[r]
July	11	Remembrance the wife of John Withred
July	25	Lucy the wife of Charles Dyre Elizabeth the wife of W[m] Davis Lydia the wife of John Goddard
Sep	5	Pheobe the wife of John Murdock Esqr Hannah the wife of James Rickard Rebekah the wife of Robert Bartlet
Sep	12	Experience Lothrop y[e] wife of Benjamin
Oct[o]	3	Priscilla the wife of Robert Brown Esqr
Decem	5	Sarah y[e] wife of Samuel Nelson Hannah y[e] wife of Cap[t] John Dyer Priscilla y[e] wife of Ephraim Churchil & Bap[d]

Anno Dom: 1737

Feb:	27	Experience the Wife of Deacon Atwood Baptizd
Mar:	27	Johanna Tupper Maid[n]

[1] This begins the second column.

Apl	17	Lydia the wife of Samuel Morton
May	1	Mary the wife of Sam[l] King Jun[r] Pheobe the wife of Jonathan Barnes
June	5	Sarah y[e] Wife of John Bartlet Removed from Falmouth to us
July	31	Anne y[e] wife of John May & Baptiz[d]
Sep[r]	25	Elizabeth y[e] wife of John Kempton
Octo[r]	2	Mary y[e] wife of Eliakim Tupper
Decem	4	Experiance y[e] wife of Benj Cornish Bap[d]

Anno Dom: 1738

Jan[ry]	1[st]	Jean Faunce Daughter of John Faunce
	29	Rebekah Holmes wid[w]
May	21	Abigail Finney Maid[n] Eb[r] Bartl[tts] wif[e]
June	4	Martha Dunham Maid[n]
Aug[st]	28	Mercy the wife of Josiah Carver Hannah the wife of William Dyre

35

[257] Members in full Comunion

Males

1743

Jan[ry]	17	Boston Negro man belonging to M[r] T: Foster
Feb:	6	Elkanah Totman Dismist from Scituate to us
June	19	Joshua Swift Dismist from y[e] 2 Chh of Sandwich to Us
July	3	Nero a Negro Man belonging to M[r] John Barnes

1744

July	1	Seth West
Nov[r]		Samuel Totman from N Yarmouth
Decem[r]	2[d]	Return Wait

1745

March	24	John Washbun Dismist from Kington to us

1747/8

Feb[ry]	28	Nathanael Torrey

1749

Jan[ry]	8	Cap[t] John Watson Amaziah Churchill
Feb[ry]	26	Samuel Rogers
May	28	William Foster

1751

June	2[d]	Robart Bartlet
	23	Abraham Jackson Dismist from a Chh in Plimton to this

1754

Sep[r]	15	John Waterman
Nov[r][1]	10	Jabez Harlow

[1] Written over "Octo."

1755

March	2d	Josiah Johnson

1756

Febry	22	Coll: George Watson Esqr
May	2d	Samuel Landman
June	6	Silvanus Bartlet
June	28	The Revd Mr John Cotton Removed from Halifax & Joyned A Member with this Chh
July	11	John May Dismist from the 2d Chh in this Town & Recieved into this

23 End 89

Females[1]

Octo	29	Sarah ye Wife of Neh. Ripley

Anno 1739

Feb	25	Elizabeth ye wife of Thoms Withr[ell]
Apl	1	Lydia ye wife of Nathl Bozw[orth]
June	17	Martha ye wife of Timothy Barnabe rem[ov]ed from Province-town & Joyn'd with us
Octo	7	Sarah ye wife of Eliezar Churchil Junr Elizabeth ye wife of Benj: Harlow

Anno 1740

Feb	24	Elizabeth ye wife of Salvanus Cobb
March	9	Susannah the wife of John Finney[2] removd from Plymton to us
July	27	Elizabeth ye wife of Elka: Morton
Augst	3d	Elizabeth ye wife of Joseph Ryder Junr Sarah the wife of Zepheniah Holmes
Octo	5	Hannah Howes ye wife of Stephen Churchil Ju[n] Hannah ye wife of Benja Bartlet Junr
Novr	9	Thankful ye wife of Jonathan Bartlet

Anno 1741

Feb	22	Hannah ye wife of Thos Gardner
Apl	5	Patiance Holmes Daughter of Ebz Hol[mes]
	19	Elizabeth Tinkham Daughr of Hilk Tink[ham]
June	7	Patiance Faunce Daugr of John F[aunce]
	21	Abigail Clark Daughter of Thos Clark
Sep	27	Hannah ye wife of John Waterman Mary ye wife of Isaac Doten Joanna ye wife of Saml Doten
Octo	11	Mary Morton Baptizd Daughter of Timothy Mor[ton][3]
Decem	20	Flora a Negro Woman belonging to Coll Lothrop Junr
Decem	27	Thankful ye wife of Ebenezer Rider Hannah Ward maiden

[1] This begins the second column.

[2] Written over another name.

[3] Here one or two entries are crossed out.

1742

Janry 31	Abigail ye wife Lazarus Samson
	Thankful King
	Eunice Curtis Jno Howds Wife
	Pheobe the wife of Edw Doten
	Sarah the wife Alexr Dow
	Desire Rogers[1]
March 28	Mary wife of Ansel Lothrop
	Joanna Howland
	Hannah Tinkham
	Lydia Jackson Dilano[2]

35

[258] Members in full Cōunion

Females

1742

May 2d	Ruth Turner wife of David Turner Bap
	Mercy Morton wife of Timothy Morton
	Mercy LeMote wife of Mathw LeMote
	Elizabeth Brace wife of Thos Brace
	Rhoda Beal wife Asa Beal
	Mary Bramhal wife of Silvas Bramhal Bap
	Patiance Spooner
	Pheobe Holmes
	Sarah Tinkham nurse[3]
	Mary Tinkham Mrs Eaton
	Abigail Doten
	Patiance Doten[4] Mrs Burgiss
	Kathrine Blackwell
	Sarah Leonard L'Baron
	Mary Durfy Allen[5]
	Hannah Clark Bap Potter
	Abigail Rider Holmes
	Sarah Bartlet Faunce
	Marcy Warren Daughr of Capt Warren
May 23	Marcy Warren
	Hannah Faunce wife of Thos Faunce 3d
	Elizabeth Carter
	Elizabeth Taylor
	Hannah Samson wife of Ebenezar
	Jerusha Sparrow wife of Edward

[1] Here "1742" is crossed out.
[2] Here an entry is crossed out.
[3] This word is obscure.
[4] Here the words "Wm Clarks Wife" are crossed out.
[5] This name is perhaps crossed out.

May	23	Content Merifield wife of Francis Sarah Spooner Mary Doten Lydia Morton Phillips
June	6	Mary Abrams
June	26	Lydia the wife of Elkanah Cushman
July	25	Dorcas the wife of John Barnes Jun^{r} Priscilla Warren Rebecca Young Bap^{d}
Sep^{r}	10	Maria y^{e} wife of Jeremiah Hows
Nov^{r}	7	Elizabeth y^{e} wife of Tho^{s} Holmes Jun^{r}

1743

Jan^{ry}	17	Susanna Daughter of Ichabod Bartlet Marsh[1]
Feb	6	Elizabeth wife of Elkanah Totman Dismist from Scituate to us
March	6	Jenna a Negro woman Wid^{w} Foster's

39

[259] Members in full Cōunion

Females

1744

Jan^{ry}	15	Rebekah Ryder Charles's
	29	Mary Johnston
Ap^{l}	1	Hannah y^{e} wife of Jonathan Churchil from Sandwich 2^{d} Chh
Nov^{r}		Experiance the wife of S Totman from N Yarmouth

1745

March	24	Abigail the wife of John Washbun Dismist from Kingston to us
June	2^{d}	Mary y^{e} wife of Jonathan Bishop Dismist from the 2^{d} Chh of Sandwich to us
Decem^{r}	1	Abigail Trask the wife of Elias Trask Dismist from a Chh in Boston to us

1746

May	4	Marget y^{e} wife of Jona^{n} Eames Jun^{r}
Sep^{r}	21	Elizabeth the wife of M^{r} John Watson Dismissed from Bristol to us

1747

Decem	6	Marcy Abbot Wid

1748

March	27[1]	Hannah Negro woman belonging to M^{r} Hovey

1751

July	21	Wid^{w} Lydia Doten Dismist from Plimton to us

1753

Decem^{r}	30	Experiance wife of Jabez Harlow

[1] Altered from "26," or perhaps "26" altered from "27."

1754

Octo	27	Marcy the wife of James Howard

1755

March	2d	Patiance ye wife of Josiah Johnson

1756

Febry	22	Mrs Elizabeth Watson wife of Coll Watson
March	28	Mrs Patiance Watson wife of Elkanah Watson
May	16	Anna Torrey the wife of Nathl Torrey
Octo	31	Marcy Foster wife Mr Thos Foster Junr

19
157

[260 [1]] [265–273 [2]] [274 [3]]

The Records of the Chh of Christ
in Plymouth
Vol: II.

[1] P. [260], which is not numbered in the original, is blank.

[2] There are no pages numbered [261–264], p. [265] following p. [260]. Pp. [265–273] are blank, pp. [266, 268, 270, 272] not being numbered in the original.

[3] This page is not numbered in the original. The book has been turned upside down, the inscription being in the hand of Mr. Leonard.

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME III

PLYMOUTH CHURCH RECORDS

VOLUME III[1]

[a[2]]

A Continuation of
the Records
of the first Church of Christ
in
Plymouth; State of
Massachusetts.
Began, January 1799.
Vol: III.

See Index, facing Page 1st[3]

[b–c[4]] [d] Index[5] to this Volume of Records, viz

1. Records of the Votes[6] & Transactions[7] of the
Chh. . . . . Page 1[8]

[1] Volume III contains 183 leaves, or 366 pages. The pages measure 12 inches in height by 7¼ inches in width. Pages [b, c, 8c, 8d, 124–139, 154, 164–169, 196, 247–253, 293–359] are blank. Twelve pages, here numbered [a–d, 8a–8d, 104, 112, 124, 175], are not numbered in the original; there are no pages numbered [149–150]; and p. [152] is numbered [151] by mistake.

With a few trifling exceptions, indicated in the footnotes, the entries in Volume III are in the hand either of the Rev. Chandler Robbins, or of the Rev. James Kendall.

The volume is in its original leather cover. On the front cover is written, in the hand of Mr. Robbins:

Plymouth
Church Records
Vol: III.
Began Jan^{y} 1799

[2] The first four pages, here labelled [a–d] for convenience, are not numbered in the original.

[3] This title is in the hand of the Rev. Chandler Robbins.

[4] Pp. [b–c] are blank.

[5] This word is underscored.

[6] This word is underscored.

[7] This word is underscored.

[8] P. [1] of the text, or p. 534 of this volume.

2. Of Baptisms[1] . . . . . P. 101[2]
3. Of Deaths[3] in the 1st Chh & Society . . . . 140[4]
4. Church Members admitted[5] — in continuation 155[6]
5. Chh members now living,[7] i e, in Jany 1st 1799[8] 153[9]
6. Record of Marriages,[10] solemnized by C. Robbins — continn[11] . . . . . 170 254[12]
7. Dismissions . . . . . 194[13]

For notice of a set of Desk Bibles, present by Doct. Francis Le Baron — See last page.[14]

Old[15] Covenant renewed p. 53[16]
" 78[17]

[1] 179℄ Plymo Church Records

Janry 27th Lords day Evening, Notifyd the Chh to meet at the Pastor's house next Tuesday, at their usual *Semi-annual Meeting* agreable to the Vote of the Chh — Page in the IId Book of the Records of this Chh,[18] on the Subject of Discipline.

Letter from Rochester.

At the same time, read a *Letter missive*, from the 1st Church in Rochester, to this Chh, desiring their Assistance, by their Pastor &

[1] This word is underscored.
[2] P. [101] of the text, or p. 604 of this volume.
[3] This word is underscored.
[4] P. [140] of the text, or p. 620 of this volume.
[5] The words "Church Members admitted" are underscored.
[6] P. [155] of the text, or p. 636 of this volume.
[7] The words "now living" are underscored.
[8] The words "Jany 1st 1799" are underscored.
[9] P. [153] of the text, or p. 634 of this volume.
[10] This word is underscored.
[11] This word is underscored.
[12] Pp. [170, 274] of the text, or pp. 643, 708, of this volume. To this point the entries on p. [d] of the text are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.
[13] P. [194] of the text, or p. 655 of this volume. This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall.
[14] This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall. The reference is to p. [360] of the text, or p. 719 of this volume.
[15] This word is underscored.
[16] P. [53] of the text, or p. 574 of this volume. This entry is written in pencil in a later hand.
[17] P [78] of the text, or p. 590 of this volume. This entry is written in pencil in a later hand.
[18] The reference is to p. [76] of Volume II of the text, or p. 371 of these volumes.

Delegates, in the ordination of *Mr Oliver Cobb*, to the pastoral care over that Chh & people. The Chh Voted to comply, & chose Deacons *William Crombie Deacon Ephraim Spooner*, & *John Cobb*, as *Delegates*, to represent the Chh on that Occasion. Vote.

Jany 29th The Chh met, according to the above notification, and, after opening the meeting with Prayer, discoursed on several Subjects, conformable to the original Design of these Meetings — on discipline. It appearing that several of the members, had, of late, walked unbecoming their christian Character & Profession — & *that*, in such instances as are known to the world, & become matter of comon Report, the[1] Chh thought it their Duty to make more particular Inquiry into them — And accordingly, Voted that Deacons *Crombie* & *Spooner* be a Committee to go & enquire into the Report of our Sister *Bethiah Howard's* Intemperance in the use of Strong Drink, & violent, passionate Speeches & behavior.

The same Comittee to go to our Sister *Sarah Morton*, (formerly *Boies*) & know the Grounds of the Reports of her scandalous Intemperance, for some time past — & also concerning her contemptuous treatment of the Chh, in Coming[2] to the Sacrament, but a few days after she was seen in a Posture of Drunkeness and had been desired by a Comittee of the Chh not to come untill she had manifested her Repentance & given Satisfaction.

At this Meeting, the Chh also Voted, that *Deacon Bishop* & Bro *Solomon Churchill*, be a Committee to go & talk with our Brethren *John Carver* & *Lemuel Bradford*, respecting their *playing at Cards*, in a public place, before several, who were not of the Chh, (& who expressd their surprize at such Conduct in Members of the Church).

Also, the same Comittee, to go & discourse with Bro *David Lothrop*, who is too commonly reported to intemperate, & has drank strong drink to Excess, evincd by its Effects.

These Comittees to make Report to ye Chh at ye adjournd Meetg *Febr 12th* inst. To wc time the Meetg was adjournd — Then closed with Prayr — Perfect Unanimity. [2] 1799 Chh Records

Febr 6th This day, agreably to the forementiond Letter Missive, The Pastor & Delagates of this Chh met, with seven other Neighbouring Pastors & their Delegates, & proceeded, regularly to

[1] Apparently written over "that," erased.
[2] This word has apparently been altered.

Ordination of Mr Cobb.

ordain & seperate Mr Oliver Cobb to the Ministerial Office over the first Chh & Congregation in Rochester. — Revd Messrs *Everitt* began with Prayer — *Andros* preachd the Sermon, from *Acts 20. 24.* "Neither count I my life dear to me" — &c *Howland* made the ordaining Prayer — *Robbins*, gave the Charge — *LeBaron*, the Right hand of fellowship, & *Barker* made the concluding Prayer. Every thing conducted with the greatest Harmony & Unanimity.

Notifyd the Chh of this proceeding, the Sabbth after, *Febr 10th*

Reports of Comittees respectg sevl persons, accusd of disorderly walking

Tuesday. Febr 12th The Chh met at the Pastor's house, agreably to Adjournment — The Committees, each, made Report of their Commission. Viz, That, with Respect to our Sister *Bethiah Howard*, She denies the Charge of Intemperance, wholly. But acknowledges rash, passionate Language, which she is too much addicted to, confesses her Sin in this regard, & desires to be humbled for it & asks forgiveness of God & her Brethren.

& Votes of the Chh on the several Cases.

With respect to Mrs *Morton* (once *Boies*,) They discoursd with her also, & Report that she, likewise deny'd ye Charge of Intemperance, & persists in it. As to the charge of casting Contempt on ye Chh, (as mention'd above) it appeard, that it seemd to arise, not from obstinacy, but rather from ignorance of her Duty in that Case.

The other Comittee also report, That, with respect to our Brother *John Carver*, He confessd his Crime, as charg'd against him — was now convincd it was wrong, sinful & dishonouring to God & his Profession — appeard penitent, beg'd forgivness of God & the Chh, & promissd by divine Aid, to walk more Cautiously, & circumspectly for the future, & hoped he should give no Occasion of Grief to his Brethren, or bring any further Reproach on Religion by his Misconduct. [3] 1799 Chh Records

And with respect to our Brother *Lemuel Bradford*, the Committee report, that having conversed with him, he acknowledged the Fact charged against him — that he did not, at the time of it, reflect so much upon it or think it so great an Evil — that he was drawn in to it — & was ignorant of the explicit Vote of this Chh against playing Cards, (having lived out of town for some years) but, that had he known what he now does, he shod not have complyd — he own'd he did it, thrô the Temptation of Satan, & his own wicked heart, & is sorry.

With respect to the last — viz, the Case of our brother *David Lothrop*, he appeared exceedingly penitent & humble acknowledged his Sin, & with Tears confessed & desired to be humble before God & Man, for the Wound bro't hereby on Religion — aks^{d} forgivncss of God & his Brethren, & hop'd, thrô divine Assistance, he should hereafter, walk humbly and circumspectly, & give no further occasion of Stumbling, to any.

Whereupon, the Chh, upon further deliberation & Conversation on each Case, Seperately — Came to the following Votes.

Voted — viz, That this Chh is not satisfied with the Report, respecting our Sister *Howard*, as to her Denial of y^{e} Chh of *Intemperance*, & her positive declaration of innocency herein, as there have been so many Circumstances, in time past, which give too much reason to believe she is guilty. — And that she be desired to withdraw herself from special Ordinances, untill she shall upon Reflection, give further proof, & more satisfactory Evidence of her Innocence, or entire Reformation.

Voted, That this Chh are also dissatisfied with the Report respecting our Sister *Morton* — for the same reason as the above, viz her positive Denial of *Intemperance*, when there has been such evidence of her having been guilty — & therefore that she be desired to withdraw herself from Cōmunion, till she give shall, by her fruits, & acknowledgment, give Satisfaction. — That, as to other Charge against her, of *Contempt* &c. the Church overlook & forgive it, on the ground before mention^{d} viz *Ignorance* [4] 1799 Feb^{r} Chh Records

Next, With respect to our Brother *John Carver*, the Chh Voted, that, as he freely acknowledges, & appears to be humble for his Sin, he is forgiven, & restored again to Christian Charity. Voted

Also Voted that for the same reason, this Church forgive & restore to their christian Charity, our brother *Lem^{l} Bradford.* Voted

Also — Voted, (our Brother David Lothrop being present at this meeting, & confirming all that the Cōmittee reported) That the Chh freely forgive, & recieve him to Christian Charity.

Finally, Voted that the *same Cōmittees* who discours^{d} with these persons, go & inform them of the doings of the Church at this Meeting — & give to each, such solemn, faithful, tender & christian Counsel & Admonition, as their respective Cases appear to call for. The Chh, in all these transactions was perfectly unanimous, & I Voted

hope acted in the fear of God, & we pray God to follow all, with his gracious Benediction.

Concluded with Prayer, & adjourn^{d} without day.[1]

At[2] a Meeting of the first Church of Christ in Plymouth Duly notify^{d} assembled and held at the Meeing house on Monday y^{e} 4th day of Novemb^{r} Anno. Domini 1799 for the purpose of takeing into Consideration the Matter of Calling . . . . . [3] a Minister to Settle with them After Chooseing a Moderator and Addressing the Throne of Grace in Prayer The Church voted as follows Viz.

1st That they would then come to the Choice of a Minister to be[4] ordained among them according to the Generall Useage in this Place 23 Votes for it and 15 against it

2^{dly} They made Choice of M^{r} James Kendal for their Minister their being twenty three votes for him. Including the Moderat^{r} and fifteen were not for him

3^{dly} made Choice of Ephraim Spooner, Deac^{n} William Crombie and Rossiter Cotton Esq^{r} a Committe to lay these Votes before the Precinct for their Concurrance, and before M^{r} Kendal for his Consideration & Acceptance

Attest Ephraim Spooner Moderator

The above votes was lay^{d} before the Precinct the day aboves^{d} when the Precinct Concurr^{d} with the Church Viz^{t} 253 votes in the affirmative and 15 in the Negative [5]

On the 28th day of November 1799 — being the day appointed by the Liev^{t} Governor & Counsell for the Annual Thanksgiving — M^{r} James Kendall our Pastor Elect, communicated the following answer to the Call given him by this Church on the 4th day of Novemb^{r} instant

My Christian Fathers, Brethren & Friends of this Church and Society

The result of your proceedings on the 4th instant communicated by your Committe was to me Solomn & interesting. Its consequences are

[1] Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.

[2] The entries from this point to the place indicated on p. [8] of the text (or p. 541 of this volume) are in the hand of Deacon Ephraim Spooner.

[3] Here a name has been erased and dots substituted.

[4] Written over a word erased.

James Kendall

Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from the painting by Chester Harding

not confined to a day, to a year nor to life, but reach beyond the Grave. It was not my temporal ease & enjoyment merely that were concern[d] but the Eternal wellfare of my own Soul, & the Souls of a numerous & destitute Flock. This was a subject, therefore, Which Justly claimed, & I trust in God has received, my most Serious attention, & prayerfull deliberation.

In Determining this important question every inferior[1] consideration must give place to a Sense of duty. No fears of my own from whatever cause they might arise should influence my decision, contrary to the dictates of reason & conscience. no human remonstrance, however well intended, aught to Make me blind to the path of my duty, or deaf to What I feal to be the call of Gods Providence, — My determination has not been hasty, but calm & dispassionate — It was not formed alone, but in a multitude of Counsellers." not from any rash [6] Confidence in my own frail Judgment, but after repeated & fervant Supplication at[2] the Throne of Divine Grace that Almighty God for the sake of his own Son & his Sons cause in the world would vouch safe to me his Holy Spirit, for Guidance & direction.

Governed by these principles & looking to Heaven for assistance I have been enabled to satisfy my self as to the Path of duty. Whatever Objections therefore may have arison from the Greatness of the Charge, from the consequent burden of Duty that would devolve upon me, from an apprehension of my own insufficiency or from want of perfect satisfaction, cordiality & Union in the Church, which is the greatest of All, Yet after takeing into View the destitute Scituation of the Society, the Consequences Which Might follow from a negative Answer, the hope & prospect of usefullness, arriseing from the Union, harmony and affection of so large a portion of this numerous assembly; while I trace, & Sure I am that I can, the[3] overruling hand of Providence in everry Stage of the business, beholding, as it were, the finger of the Almighty pointing out the flock — I cannot but declare in this publick and Solemn manner my Cherfull & Cordial acceptance of the invitation to be your pastor. relying on that Almighty being who has made me Unworthy as I am, the Instrument of Uniting[4] you thus far,[5] still to prosper my exertions, in his Service, to bless and Guide me[6] with his

---

[1] Altered from " inferiour."
[2] Written above " to," crossed out.
[3] Written over a word erased.
[4] Altered from " Uniteing."
[5] Altered from " farr."
[6] Apparently altered from " us."

presence even to the end of the world. and I Earnestly intreat you to Join your Prayers with mine for that Strength which is Perfected in weakness that Grace which alone is Sufficient for me

If their be[1] any individuals in this Church or Society — who Continue dissatisfied, who have heared with painfull Emotion this declaration of My Acceptance on [7] Account of a Sincere[2] & honest[3] belief that I am not quallify[d][4] for a Minister of the Gospel, I acknowledge before them my own unworthiness. I lament with them, that I am not better Quallified for takeing Upon me the Solemn Charge, but while they realize with me the Greatnest of the Work I am about to Undertake; While they tremble with me Under an Apprehension of my unfitness & insufficiency, they will not withhold their constant & fervent Supplication for the all sufficient grace of Christ that I may be thoroughly furnished for the arduous work — that I may be faithfull to my own soul & the souls of this people & be enabled so to Preach and they to understand that I may save my self and them that hear me

And may God Almighty bless our united & mutual endeavours in the great work of religion, that haveing served him faithfully together in this his Earthly temple we may finally be found accepted of him through the Redeemer, and made Worthey to Joyn with Saints & Angels in keeping an Everlasting thanksgiveing to God & to the Lamb in the Mansions of Glory.

J. Kendall

At a Meeting of the first Church of Christ in Plymouth (being duly notified) Ephraim Spooner was Chosen Moderator. The Throne of Grace was then addressed by Prayer by Deac[n] William Crombie, — The Church then proceeded & voted to send to the following Churches &c to Ordain M[r] James Kendall (the Gentleman Abovenamed) as our Pastor Viz[t].

The Second Church of Christ in Andover
The first Church in Cambrige
The Church in Beadford[5]
The Rev[d] President Willard &
The Rev[d] Doter Tappan
The Church in Sterling

[1] Written above " are," crossed out.
[2] This word has been altered.
[3] Altered from " honnist."
[4] Altered from " unqualify[d]."
[5] This name has apparently been altered.

The Church in Dorchister
The 3rd Church in Newberry [8]
The Church in Brattle Street Boston of Which the Revd Doctr Peter Thacher is Pastor
The Church in Kingston
The Church in Bridgewater
The Church in Carver
The 1st Church in Marshfeild
The 2nd Church in Plymouth
The Church in Rochester
The 1st Church in Middleborô

Then Voted and Chose George Watson Esqr Deacn William Crombie Ephraim Spooner & Rossiter Cotton Esqr a Committe to lay the proceedings of the Church before the Precinct — and to write Letters Missive to the Abovementiond Churches for the purposes Abovesd [1]

The [2] following is a copy of the proceedings of the Ecclesiastical Council convened for the purpose of ordaining the pastor elect:

Plymouth Dec. 31. 1799

At an ecclesiastical council convened at Ply. by virtue of letters missive from the first chh of Christ in sd town, to set apart Mr James Kendall to the work of the gospel ministry in the first Precinct in sd town & as pastor in sd chh. were present the following ministers of Christ and Delegates from the Respective chhs. Viz.

Rev. Jonathan French, pastor of a chh of Christ in Andover: Dea. Daniel Poor, Timothy Ballard, & Jonathan French Jun, Delegates.

Rev. Peter Thacher D.D. Pastor of a chh, of Christ in Boston; Deacons Balch & Hall, Delegates.

Rev. Zephh Willis, Pastor of a chh. of Christ in Kingston; Dea. Eben Washburn, Zeth Drew, & Martin Parris, Delegates.

Rev. John Howland, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Carver; Dea. Thomas Savery, Isaac Lucas, and Nehemiah Cobb, Delegates.

Rev. Wm Shaw, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Marshfield Briggs Thomas, delegate.

Rev. Lemuel Le Baron, Pastor[3] of a chh of Christ in Rochester; Dea. Thos. Tobey, & Gideon Barstow delegates. [8a[4]]

[1] Here ceases the hand of Deacon Ephraim Spooner.

[2] From this point to the bottom of p. [100] of the text (or p. 604 of this volume) the entries are in the hand of the Rev. James Kendall.

[3] This word has been altered.

[4] This page, here numbered [8a] for convenience, is not numbered in the original.

Rev. Joseph Barker, Pastor of a chh of Christ in Middleboro'; Dea. Ichabud Morton, Dea. Abn[er] Bourn, & Joshua Eddy, Delegates.

Rev. David Tappan DD, Professor of Divinity in the University at Cambridge.

Caleb Gannett Esqr. and Levi Hedge, delega[tes] from the first chh. in Cambridge.

Dea. Branch Blackmer & dea. Abner Bartl[ett] delegates from the 2^{d} chh. of Christ in Plymouth.

Chose, Rev. John Howland, Moderator, & Rev. Le[muel] Le Baron scribe. The Council being opened by prayer, to Almighty God for his direction & blessing, proceeded to attend to the papers laid before them by the Committees of the chh & Precinct containing their invitation to Mr James Kendall to settle among them as a minister of Jesus Christ, & Pastor of the chh in the said first Precinct in the town of Plymou[th] and having heard Mr J. Kendall's answer in which he discovered his willingness to comply with th[e] Invitation; — the Council attended upon the examination of the s^{d} Mr Kendall, & were satisfyed by what they heard of him, with his abilities; and what they heard from several of the council, who were personally & intimately acquainted with Mr[1] Kendall, gave them full satisfaction respec[t]ing his moral character.

A remonstrance against ordaining Mr Kendall as pastor of s^{d} chh, was presented to the council by three members of s^{d} chh, who said they represen[t] fifteen male members. The council gave the remonstrance its full weight, & felt a christian affection for the disatisfyed brethren; but were fully of the opinion, that it was their duty, & they proceeded to vote, that being satisfyed with the qualifications of Mr James Kendall for the work of the gospel ministry & with the proceedings of the chh, and Precinct respecting their Call of the s^{d} Mr Kendall, they were ready to comply with [**8b**[2]] the request of the s^{d} first Chh, of Christ in Plymouth, expressed in their letters missive.

Voted, That the Rev. John Howland give the charge.
Rev. W^{m} Shaw the right hand of fellowship
Rev. Peter Thacher make the ordaining Pray[er]
Rev. David Tappan make the introductory pray[er]
Rev. Zedekiah Sanger make the concluding prayer.

NB. On the day appointed, viz. Jan. 1st 1800, Mr James Kendall was solemnly ordained to th[e] work of the gospel Ministry and Pastor of the first chh, of Christ in Plymouth.

Lemuel Le Baron, Scribe

[1] This word has been altered.

[2] This page, here numbered [8b] for convenience, is not numbered in the original.

Church Records Continued.

1800.

March 2. Lords day evening.— Prayed the Chh. after the Blessing, & communicated the desire of Elizabeth Simmey to give up herself to God in covenant & be admitted to the ordinance of Baptism. Being confined with wasting sickness & unexpected to be upon the bed of death, she felt it to be her duty, & had previously manifested her earnest desire to comply with this command of the Savior. She had already given great satisfaction as the state of her mind, her know

The Rev. Jonathan French preached the ordination Sermon,[1] from the words recorded in the 16 chap. of St. Matt. 18 verse — "Upon this Rock I will build my chh, & the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." [8c–8d[2]] [9] 1800 Church Records Continued

March 2[d] Lord's day evening. — Stayed the Chh. after the blessing, & communicated the desire of Elizabeth Finney to give up herself to God in Covenant, & be admitted to the ordinance of Baptism. Being confined with wasting sickness, & supposed to be upon the bed of death, she felt it to be her duty, & had previously manifested her earnest desire, to comply with this command of the Savior. She had already given great satisfaction, as to the state of her mind, her knowledge of the way of Salvation by Jesus Christ, & the sincerity of her motives in receiving the ordinance. After reading her relation & communicating her situation, it was —

Voted, That, considering the circumstances of E. Finney, & the former usage of this Chh, in similar cases,* she be gratifyed in her

* (See Vol. II Chh. Records — Pages 39–73–87[3])

request; & that the Covenant be propounded, & the ordinance administered to her by the Pastor, at the house of her Mother, the widow, Hannah Holbrook.

The covenant was propounded accordingly, the day following; &, after cordial, solemn assent, the ordinance was administered in presence of two of the Deacons of the Chh. Crombie & Spooner & others. — May this, & similar[4] instances, be blessed as means of awakening others to serious reflection while in health, & to a conscientious discharge of their duty in order to a preparation for death. [10] 1800 Continued

March 6. At a lecture preparatory to the Communion, Stayed the Chh. after the blessing, & communicated the request of brother John Bishop to be dismissed from his office, as deacon, in this Chh. Also the request of the brethren, who dissented at the late ordination, to meet the Chh. this evening, at brother dea. Spooner's for the purpose of mutual conference, in order to remove any supposed

---

[1] For the title of Mr. French's sermon, see p. lxii, above.

[2] These two pages, not numbered in the original, are blank.

[3] This footnote is at the bottom of p. [9] of the text. The references are to pp. [39, 73, 87] of Volume II of the text, or pp. 328, 368, 382, of these volumes.

[4] This word has apparently been altered.

existing grievance, that they might join their brethren at the approaching Communion in harmony & love. After reading these requests it was agreed to adjourn to the Place & Time proposed.

Met accordingly in the evening at the house of brother Dea. Spooner. After opening the meeting by prayer, some conversation was introduced respecting the proceeding of the Chh. at the election of the present Pastor. But finding that every thing had been conducted with order & propriety concerning the mode of proceeding, & that no *real* cause of grievance existed, the dissenting members appeared satisfied, & no vote was passed. Dea. Bishop was prevailed with to withdraw his request. The conference was conducted with meekness & charity; & the christian temper & spirit, that were exhibited through the evening, seemed to fulfill the promise of the Great Head of y^e^ Chh. that "When two or three are met together in my name, there am I in the midst of them."

After concluding by prayer the meeting was dissolved, & the Chh. unitedly partook of the Ordinance. [11] Continued

1801 March 1. Lord's day, after service — Read a letter from the Rev. Mr French of Andover to this Chh. containing the dismission of Sarah Kendall the wife of the present Pastor from her special relation to his Chh & recommending her to the holy fellowship & Communion of the first Chh in Plymouth., as a member[1] in full Communion with his Chh, & whose life & conversation had adorned[2] her christian profession. The Chh. then

Voted — That,[3] from the above recommendation, she be received into their fellowship & Communion.

July 2^d^ Stayed the chh after Lecture, & informed them that the pastor had received from the Executors of the late Col. Watson's Will a Tankard, wh he ordered to be given as a Legacy to the first Chh in Plymouth. Upon which the following vote was passed, & order'd to be recorded, & a copy communicated to the Executors.

Whereas our late brother, George Watson Esq^r^ to evince the sincerity of his attachment to the religion of Jesus, & to testify his respect for its institutions & ordinances, ordered, in his last Will, a Silver Tankard to be given as a Legacy to the first chh in Plymouth;

[1] The words " a member " are written over a word erased.
[2] Here the words " Voted from " are erased.
[3] Written over "From," erased.

In consideration of their regard for the memory of the deceased, & as an expression of their gratitude for the Gift,

Voted, — That the chh accept this Plate as a memorial of the virtuous Donor, whose benevolent & pious example is worthy to be had in everlasting remembrance.

[12] 1801 Continued

Aug^{t} 16th Stayed the Chh. after service & communicated a letter, received from the religious Society in Dresden, requesting their assistance in the ordination of Mr Freeman Parker on the 2^{d} Sept. Voted. — That this Chh. comply[1] with their request; and that brother Doct. R. Cotton be the delegate to accompany the minister.

The Pastor accordingly attended, when Mr Freeman Parker was solemnly ordained over the s^{d} religious Society at Dresden. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr. Fletcher of Kennebunk made the first prayer — Rev. Mr Shaw of Barnstable preached a Sermon, adapted to the occasion — Rev. Mr Winship of Woolwich made the ordaining prayer & gave the Charge — Rev. Mr Bradford of Wiscasset gave the right Hand — & the pastor of this Chh. made the concluding prayer.

Sept. 13th Lord's day after service, communicated to the chh the following request:

To the Rev. Mr Kendall,

You are hereby requested by a number of the brethren of the 1st Chh of Christ in Plym^{o} to Call a chh meeting in the course of next week on a day you appoint to consult on important matters, that may then be laid before them.

Signed

John Bishop
Benj^{N} Warren
David Dimon
Seth Harlow Jun
Jesse Harlow Jun [13[2]]

Accordingly notifyed the chh of a meeting to be held at my house on thursday, 17th Sep^{t} beginning at 3 o clock, P. M.

[1] The words "this Chh. comply" are written above the words "in complyance," crossed out.

[2] At the top of p. [13] is written "1801."

Sep^{t} 17th Met agreeably to the above notification at the time & place appointed. The Meeting was opened by prayer. After wh. the following request was presented by brother Bishop to the Moderator to be communicated.

1st We request, that all the members, male & female, that wish to be dismissed from their relation to the first chh of Ch. in Plym^{o}, to be formed into chh. estate by the name of the 3^{d} chh of Ch. in Plym^{o} — & that any member, male or female, desire hereafter a dismission from either chh. & join the other be dismissed, if recommended to the other, be granted.

2 ^{ly} We request that an equal proportion of the chh. furniture according to our numbers be granted to the 3^{d} chh, so voted off.

After considerable discussion on the subject respecting the proper mode of proceeding, the meeting was adjourn^{d} to thursday, the 24. Sep^{t} instant.

Sep^{t} 24th The Chh. met agreeable to adjournment at the house of the Pastor; when the petitioners explained their meaning in the clause respecting the dismission of members from one chh to the other hereafter, with a recommendation. They said they had nothing further in view by inserting the above clause, than that the removal of relations from one chh to the other in future be regulated according to the usual practice of this, & other congregational churches in N. England. They also relinquished their pretended claims to the chh. furniture, being convinced, that, as it was given to the first Chh. the present members were not exclusively entitled to it, &, therefore, had no right to the disposal of it. They asked only for the privilege of using it a certain time, till[1] it was convenient [14[2]] for them to furnish their own table.

Agreeable to a vote of the Chh. the names of the petitioners were produced; & were annexed to their petition in the following manner:

We the subscribers being members of the first chh. of Christ in Plymouth request to be dismissed from our relation to the first chh. & established in a church estate amongst ourselves, by the name of the 3^{d} chh. of Christ in Plymouth.

---

[1] Here "they" is crossed out.

[2] At the top of p. [14] is written "1801."

Martha Bartlett
Bathsheba Lothrop
Mary Churchill
Elizabeth Churchill Ju.
Abigal Holmes Ju.
Susanna Swift
Jane Swift
Rebecca Sears
Cloe Holmes
Elizath Churchill Sen.
Mary Faunce
Lowis Bradford
Patience Diman
Phebe Holmes
Elizath Savory
Eliz^{a} Dimon
Remember Bramhall
Hannah Cobb
Joanna Kempton
Sarah Bartlett
Mary Bacon
Elizth Bradford
Elizth Faunce
Wid. Elizth Churchill
Mary Spooner
Polly Darling
Deborah Holmes
Hannah Hall
Sarah Churchill
Mercy Robbins
Rebecca Reed
Eunice Donham
Eliza. Doten
Sarah Smith
Lydia Smith
Females

John Bishop
Benj^{a} Warren
Sylv^{s} Bartlett
David Diman
Jesse Harlow Jur
Jesse Bartlett
Lot Harlow
Zeth Harlow Jur
Joseph W. Nelson
Solomon Churchill
Nat^{l} Harlow
Ephraim Morton
Elijah Donham
John Cobb
John Bartlett
Amaziah Churchill
Sam^{l} Rider
Nathan Whiting
males

[15] 1801

The above request being read together with the names annexed thereto, it was then

Voted, That the petitioners be dismissed from their special relation to the first Chh. of Christ in Plymouth, in order to be set off into a distinct Chh. by the name of the 3^{d} Chh. of Christ in Ply. agreeable to their request. Which passed in the affirmative unanimously.

The Chh. also voted, that they have the privilege of using the

furniture at[1] their Communion for two years. — The meeting was closed as usual with prayer & dissolved in harmony.

May the great Head of the Chh. smile upon these transactions, that[2] they may contribute to the more rapid advancement of his kingdom among us![3] [16] Continued

Oct. 4. Read a letter missive from the Chh. in Tisbury to the 1st Chh. in Plymouth, requesting their presence & assistance at the ordination of the Rev. Mr Hatch: but in consequence of the sickness in this town did not attend.

Nov. 8th Read a letter from the Chh. of Christ in North Hampton (N. H.) to this Chh. requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Jonathan French Jur on the 18th instant.

Voted — that the Chh comply with this request; & that Capt John Paty, represent the chh. Attended accordingly. When Mr French was solemnly ordained over sd Chh & Society. On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Holt of Epping made the introductory prayer, Rev. Mr French of Andover preached the Sermon, Rev. Doct. Tappan, made the ordaining prayer, the Rev. Mr Buckminster gave[4] the Charge, Rev. Mr Stearns of Bedford gave the right hand, & the pastor of this Chh made the concluding prayer.

Nov. 29th Read a letter from the Chh in Plympton to this Chh. requesting their assistance at the installation[5] of the Rev. John Briggs over sd Chh & Society. Voted to comply with this request, & chose brother Dea. Spooner, & brother Ichabud Morton Jur to Represent the Chh. Attended agreeable to the above request on the 2d of Dec. when the Rev. Mr B. was solemnly inaugurated to the pastoral office of sd Society. On wh occasion, Rev. Mr Barker of Middlebury made the introductory prayer, Rev. Mr Westun of Fairhaven preach the Sermon, from 33d[6] of Deut. 8. verse. Rev. Mr Howland of Carver gave the charge, Rev. Mr Willis of Kingston

[1] Apparently altered from "on."
[2] Written over a word erased.
[3] At the bottom of the page is written in pencil:

35 females
18 males
53

[4] Written above "made," crossed out.
[5] Altered from "enstallation."
[6] Perhaps "23d," the first figure having been altered.

the right hand, & the minister of this Chh. made the concluding prayer. [17] 1802 Continued

Oct. 14th This day, agreeable[1] to previous appointment, was religiously observed as a day of special, solemn *Fasting, humiliation & prayer* — in consequence of a *distressing sickness & very great mortality,* wch for six weeks has prevailed in this place, chiefly among the children.

Oct. 17th Stayed the Chh; & communicated to them the following letter from the Honble Judge Davis.

Plymouth Oct. 11. 1802

Dear Sir,

I return herewith the first Volume of *Church Records,* with which you lately favored me for perusal. Accept my acknowledgments for the indulgence. I have read a considerable portion of the Book, & with a great degree of satisfaction. It is a precious morsel of antiquity; & one cannot peruse it without feeling solicitous, that it may be preserved from the possible fatality of accident, or the Slow, but sure, ravages of time. The Ecclesiastical History &c. penned by Secretary *Morton,* would be a suitable appendege to his *New England's Memorial,* which has been long out of print, & would, I am persuaded be very acceptable to the public in a *New Edition.* The present generation is at that distance from the founders of *New England,* that it has become interesting to trace the first lines of their History; &, if I am not greatly deceived in respect to the public taste, these plain & venerable originals would be generally & highly acceptable. Feeling a strong desire to have the work accomplished, which I have suggested, it would [18] be gratifying to me to be indulged with the use of these Records for that purpose, & I would cheerfully consent, that the entire profits of the proposed publication should be accounted for to the *Precinct* to constitute part of a fund for the maintenance of the ministry therein.[2]

I am, Sir, respectfully
& with great regard
Your obedt Servt
Jno Davis

Rev. James Kendall.

The Chh. gratefully accepted the above proposition, and Voted, That the Pastor be authorized to loan the the 1st Vol. of

[1] Written over a word erased.
[2] Written over a word erased.

Chh. Records to the Hon^{ble} John Davis agreeable to his request for the purpose mentioned in the above communication.

Voted, Also, that the Pastor, Dea. Spooner, & brother Ichabud Morton Jun be a Committee to join a Committee from the precinct to carry the proposed plan into execution.[1]

1803. March 6. Read a letter from the first Chh. of Christ in Dedham to this Chh, requesting their attendance & assistance at the ordination of Mr Joshua Bates, on the 16th instant. Voted to comply with this request, & that brothers Dea. Spooner & Doct. Thacher be the delegates to represent the Chh. — Attended accordingly at the time & place appointed. When the Rev. Mr Bates was solemnly ordained over said Chh & Society. On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Bradford of Roxbury made the introductory prayer. Rev. Mr Flint of Cohasset preached a sermon. Rev. Mr Mellen made the ordaining prayer. Rev. Mr Prentiss of medfield gave [19] the Charge. Rev. Mr. Chickering gave the right hand & the Rev. Doct Tappan closed with prayer.

1804 March 18. Stayed the chh. after service, & informed them, that the time had expired for wh. the furniture was loaned to the 3^{d} Chh. Authorized the deacons, to notify the said Chh. of the same; & voted to adjourn the meeting to the[2] second monday in April.

April 9. Met agreeably to adjournment at the parsonage house. After opening the meeting, the deacons informed the chh, that the 3d chh, had concluded for the future to provide themselves with furniture for the use of the communion table.

The chh. then proceeded to take into consideration the case of *Rebecca Stephenson,* who several years before had been *suspended* from special ordinances on account of lascivious & criminal behavior. The chh, after due deliberation, finding that "she was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,"

Voted, That, in consequence of her notoriously abandoned conduct, for the sake of the honor of religion & the purity & safety of the chh, at the expiration of three months if no appearance of reformation should take place,[3] she be *excommunicated* from this chh. Also,

---

[1] See pp. 561, 562, 568, 570–572, below; and cf. Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, xviii. 15–26.

[2] Here "third" is crossed out.

[3] Here "in" is crossed out.

Voted, That Dea. Spooner & brother Ichabud Morton Jr communicate this Vote to[1] s[d] Stephenson.

The case of Bethiah Howard, who also had been under suspension for several years, was postponed for further inquiry. This meeting was adjourned to the 2[d] monday in july.

June 28. Stayed the chh. after Lecture & communicated the request of brother Richard Cooper & wife to be dismissed from the first & recommended to the 3[d] chh. who were dismissed & recommended accordingly.

July 12 Met agreeable to adjournment. After the meeting was opened took up the case of Rebecca Stephenson but some of the brethren being absent,[2] it was agreed to pospone the consideration of it. The case of Bethiah Howard was also posponed, for further evidence, [20] & brother Lem[l] Drew appointed to make the inquiry. Then

Proceeded to the consideration of the request of brother John Kempton to be dismissed from this chh, & recommended to the 3[d] chh. This request appearing to have been the result of misrepresentation & false[3] information on a mind greatly impaired & debilitated by the infirmities of old age, &, therefore,[4] not[5] an act of his own, the chh. conceived it to be expedient previous to giving him a dismission to choose a committee to wait on him, & inquire into the real grounds of the application. It was then

Voted — That Dea. Crombie & dea. Spooner with our brother Ichabud Morton be this committee. The meeting was then adjourned to[6] the 23[d] of July, at 4 oclock. P.M.

July 15. Stayed the chh, after meeting, & were informed by the above committee, that they had waited on our aged brother, Mr. Kempton, in complyance with the vote of the chh. But finding his mind very[7] weak & feeble & incapable of reasoning, still, however, appearing desirous to have his relation removed, they thought proper to use[8] no arguments, & to ask him but few questions. He observed,

---

[1] Here the letter "R" is crossed out.
[2] Apparently altered from "assent."
[3] Altered from "falsehood."
[4] This word has apparently been altered.
[5] Here "voluntary" is crossed out.
[6] Here "monday" is crossed out.
[7] Here the letter "f" is crossed out.
[8] Written over a word erased.

that, althô he had been misinformed respecting some matters relative to the proceedings of the chh, which had given him uneasiness; yet having been corrected, he had nothing now in particular against either the minister or the chh. but thot nevertheless that his happiness would be promoted by having his relation removed — The chh, then, notwithstanding the singularity of the case — notwithstanding his connexion with this chh, for upwards of 60 years — notwithstanding his having voted for the present establishment & uniformly expressed his satisfaction while able to attend on the public services — notwithstanding by reason of the infirmities of old age he has been unable to attend public worship any where for nearly two years, [21] & will never probably be able to attend again; — notwithstanding all this, the chh, judged it expedient to comply with his request; & accordingly, Voted that he be dismissed from his special relation to the first chh, & recommended to the third.

July 23d Met agreeably to a previous adjournment, and, after opening the meeting by prayer, proceeded[1] to the consideration of the case of Rebecca Stevenson. On making particular inquiry into her conduct & behavior of late it appeared that there were at least some symtoms of penitence & amendment. The chh, willing to encourage the least appearance of reformation, & thinking that further forbearance[2] might be a mean of stimulating her to a change of conduct, Voted that they would still postpone her excommunication until the next semiannual meeting, which will be the first tuesday in August. Brother Lem[l] Drew & Dr Cotton were appointed a committee to give her this information.

As to the case of Bethiah Howard, on inquiry it was found, that her behavior of late was more examplary, & that there was reason at least to hope that her future good conduct would prove that she was intirely reformed.

Oct. 2. Semiannual meeting; — stayed the chh after comun lecture. Took up the subject of R. Stevenson but several of the brethren being absent, Voted to adjourn the meeting to monday the 15th of Oct 3 O'clock at my house.

Oct. 15. Met agreeably to adjournment, but few of the brethren being present, Voted to adjourn again, to monday the 22d instant.

[1] Altered from "proceeding."

[2] Here the words "by a" are crossed out.

Oct. 22 Met agreeably to adjournment, & after taking into consideration the character & conduct of Rebecca Stephenson, & finding no evidence of her reformation, voted to continue her suspension from special ordinances until the next semiannual meeting. [22] Continued

Read to the chh. the following request.

The subscribers take the liberty to represent to the Rev. Pastor & brethren of the 1st chh. of Christ in Plymouth, that for several years past we have been members of regular standing in the Episcopal chh.; but being providentially situated at a considerable distance from their place of assembling, we are unhappily deprived of the privilege of participating with them in the ordinance of the Ld's supper. While we unite with your assembly in public worship our minds are deeply affected with grief & concern, that we cannot enjoy with our christian friends the benefits of that sacred ordinance instituted by our common Savior. Acknowledging the same Lord & Master with yourselves, & grounding our faith & hope on the same crusified Redeemer for Salvation we are compelled from a sense of religious duty to express to you our most earnest desire to be admitted to a communion with you in the celebration of the death of our great Redeemer. Your complyance with this our request will afford great comfort & satisfaction to our minds, & we engage to conform to such conditions & to subject ourselves to such rules of discipline as you may deem proper consistently with our connexion with the particular chh. to wh. we belong.

Joanna Winslow
Mary Warren

Plymouth Oct. 12. 1804

After reading a letter of recommendation from the Rev. Mr Wheeler, pastor of the Episcopal chh in Scituate, Voted unanimously that Joanna Winslow & Mary Warren be admitted to occasional communion with this chh. agreeably to their request.

Concluded, as we began, with prayer, & dissolved the meeting. [23]

1804 Dec. 30 — Lord's Day. Communicated to the Chh. a letter from the Chh. of Christ in Dennis, requesting the attendance & assistance of Pastor & Delegates at the ordination of Mr Caleb Holmes. Voted to comply with the request of the chh in Dennis;[1]

[1] The first letter in this name has been altered.

& that brother Lem[l] Drew, Doct Thacher, & Benj[a] Whiting be delegates to Represent the chh.

Jan. 2. 1805 Attended at Dennis agreeably to the above request, when the Rev. Mr Holmes was solemnly ordained to the work of the ministry in that Place. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Burr of Sandwich made the Introductory prayer; Pastor of this Chh. preached a Sermon[1] from Phil. 2. 29.; Rev. Mr Whitman of Welfleet made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Shaw of Barnstable gave the charge; Rev Mr Waterman of Barnstable gave the right Hand; Rev. Mr Lincoln of Falmouth made the concluding prayer.

March 24. Stayed the Chh. after Meeting, & communicated the request of Wid. Ruth Luce to be dismissed from this chh, & recommended to the 3[d] chh. The chh. Voted to comply with her request.

May. 2. After Lecture, semiannual church meeting. Conversed on several subjects relative to the object of this meeting. But without passing any votes dissolved the meeting.

July 28. Stayed the chh. after divine Service, & communicated to them the request of E. Stevens to be dismissed from this church & recommended to the third. But on account of some misunderstanding between her & her brother Dr Thacher Voted, That the Pastor, Dea Crombie & Dr Cotton be a Committee to wait on her, & endeavor effect a reconciliation [24] 1805 Continued

Aug[t] 25. Stayed the chh, after divine service & inform them, that their committee appointed to wait on Sister Stevens had done it, & had effected the object for wh they were appointed. And agreeable to her request,

Voted, That she be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, & recommended to the third.

1807 Jan. 11. Stayed the Chh. & communicated the request of Eliz[beth] Torrey to remove her relation from this to the 3[d] Chh. in Plymouth. And

Voted, That she be dismissed from her special relation to this Chh, & recommended to the 3. Chh.

Aug[t] 2. Stayed the chh, & communicated to them an application of Cap[t] Jesse Churchill to have his relation with the chh renewed. Adjourned the consideration of the subject to the 3[rd] Sept. after communion lecture.

[1] For the title of the sermon, see p. lviii, above.

Sep^{t} 3rd After divine Service took up the subject of Capt J. Churchill's application, & chuse a committee of five to confer with him: Viz. Dea. Spooner, Dea. Crombie, Capt. John Paty, Dr Thacher, & brother Ichabud Morton Jun. Adjourned the meeting to the 6th of October.

Sep^{t} 27. Read a letter from the chh of Christ in Carver to this Chh, requesting their assistance[1] attendance at the ordination of Mr John Shaw on the seventh of October.

Voted to comply with this request, & that brother Benj^{a} Whiting be the delegate to represent the chh. [25] 1807

Oct. 7. Agreeably to the preceeding votes, attended in council at Carver, when the Rev. John Shaw was solemnly ordained over s^{d} chh & Society. — On wh occasion the Rev. Mr Strong of Randolph made the introductory prayer: Rev. Mr. Niles of Abbington preach-[ed] the Sermon; Rev. Mr Everette of Wareham[2] made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr. Barker of Middleborough gave the charge; Rev. Mr Judson of Plymouth expressed the fellowship of the chhs; & the pastor of this chh made the concluding prayer.

Oct. 6. Stayed the chh, after quarterly lecture, & heard the report of the committee relative to the request of Cap^{t} J. Churchill. But on account of a small number being present, adjourned the consideration of the subject until the first wednesday in Dec.

Oct. 18 Read a letter missive from the West Chh of Christ in Barnstable to this Chh, requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Enoch Pratt on the 28th of Oct.

Voted, To comply with this request; & that brother Dr. Thacher, & brother Dr Rocessiter Cotton, be the delegate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 28. Agreeably to the preceeding vote, attended in council at Mr Bursley's, Barnstable, when the Rev. Enoch Pratt was solemnly ordained over said Chh & Society. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Gurney of Middleborough made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Harris of Dorchester preached the sermon; Rev. Dr Sanger of Bridgewater made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr Forbes of [26] Raynham delivered the Charge; Rev. Mr Burr of Sandwich expressed the fellowship of the Chhs; & the pastor of this chh. made the concluding prayer.

[1] Written above "attendance," but neither word is crossed out.

[2] Here "closed" is crossed out.

Dec. 9. 1807 Agreeably to a notification on the Sabbath (the pastor being indisposed the *first wednesday*) the Chh. met at the house of the pastor; when, after opening the meeting by prayer, the consideration of Cap^{t} Jesse Churchill's application & the report of the Chhs Committee were taken up; — after much conversation on the subject, in wh. the brethren generally were of opinion that there was in some respects[1] external reformation in Mr Churchill, & expressed their readiness to receive him whenever he should give evidence of a proper temper of mind; yet,

Voted, Unanimously, that they deem it inconsistent & inexpedient to admit him to christian fellowship in any other way, than those persons are admitted, who have had no previous connection with the Chh. viz, by a relation expressive of humility & penetence for past error & sin as well, as sincere desire for admission to the Chh.

Voted, That our Sister Lucy Holmes, the wife of Rev. Caleb Holmes, be dismissed, agreeably to her request, from her special relation to this Chh. & recommended to the Chh of Christ in Dennis.

Voted, That the pastor & Deacons be a Committee to exchange a Tankard bequeathed by the Wid. Desire Mathews to this Chh, & another piece of old plate belonging to the Chh, for such vessel or vessels as they shall think proper for the use of the Communion table.

Voted, That Dea. Crombie provide a table cloth [27] for the use of the Chh, & at their expense. After prayer, dissolved the meeting.

1811 Jan. 20. Lord's day — Stayed the Chh. after service, & communicated to the brethren the request of Thomas Witherell to be dismissed from his special relation to this chh, & recommended to the 3^{d} Chh. — As the subject required deliberation, & there not being time to take it up & consider & act upon it, it was Voted, To adjourn the meeting until Wednesday the 23. instant, to meet at the house of the Pastor.

Jan. 23. Meeting of the Chh, agreeable to adjournment. After opening the meeting by prayer, entered upon the consideration of brother Witherell's request. After a lengthy discussion, conducted with great tenderness & candour, the brethren were of opinion, that the applicant's past irregularity had been such, as not to justify their

[1] Here a word is crossed out.

giving him a recommendation in the common form. It was therefore Voted unanimously that the following clause, or qualification, be inserted, viz; "And, altho we regret that we are not able to say that his walk has been wholly conformable to his christian profession; Yet such is our hope of his amendment, that he is at this time in full communion & in regular standing with us. As such we commend him to your ch, charity & watchfulness" &c. With this variation from the common form his dismission was Voted unanimously.

Voted, That our brother Ichabud Morton Jur be [28] requested to have an interview with Lemuel Bradford Jur. who it appears was several years since admitted as a member of this chh., &, altho for some time an inhabitant of another part of the State, yet is now a resident in Plym°; but has not come up to the ordinances. The object of the interview is to inquire into the reasons of this neglect of duty.

Voted, That our brother Benj[a] Whiting be requested to converse with our sister Polly Morton, who for some time has not communed with this chh, & learn the reasons of this irregular walk.

Voted. — That there be a semiannual Meeting of this Chh, for the purpose of inquiring into the state of the Chh, &, particularly, learning the necessities, & relieving the wants of those poor members, who are needy & indigent. And that this meeting be on the first tuesday in Jan[y], & on the first tuesday in July; unless circumstances should be such as to render it necessary to have it on some other day. Closed the meeting by prayer, & dissolved.

June 30. Sabbath Day. After divine Service, stayed the Chh. & communicated to the brethren the proceedings of the Pastor relative to Hannah Burbank; wife Nehemiah who, considering herself in her last sickness & nigh unto death, expressed an earnest desire to own the covenant, to receive the elements, & give up her children in baptism; & who, having given satisfaction to the Pastor & some other members of the chh, of her sincerity & faith, & it being apprehended that her life would not continue until a meeting of the chh, could be called, was gratifyed in her desire. The chh, considering her peculiar circumstances approved of the proceedings & voted [29] to receive her as a member in full communion, she being yet living.

Voted, That semiannual meeting of the chh, be on the second

tuesday in July instead of the first, on account of the meeting of the Association.

July 9th Met agreeable to adjournment; & after opening the meeting, received the report of brother Whiting relative to our sister Polly Morton; but the chh not being satisfyed with the reason wh she gave for absenting herself from communion, Voted that Dea. Spooner be added to this committee, & further to converse with her.

Brother Ichabud Morton not being present, no report was received relative to Lemuel Bradford Jur. After conversing on several subjects relative to the interest of religion in the chh, dissolved the meeting.

Augt 4. Stayed the Chh. after divine service, & communicated the request of Martha Clarke, who being dangerously sick, requested to own the Covenant, & be admitted as a member in full communion with this chh. Voted unanimously to comply with her request.

Sept 8. Ld's day, after divine Service, communicated to the Chh. a letter missive from the President & Corporation of Har. Col. requesting their assistance at the ordination of[1] Mr Phinehas Fish[2] as a missionary over the Indians on the Marshpee Plantation. Voted to comply with the request, contained in this letter, & chose Dea[n] Spooner, & brother E. S. Goodwin delegates. Accordingly [30] on the 18th Sept met in council at Marshpee, when Mr Fish was solemnly inducted into the pastoral office in that place. On wh. occasion, Rev. Mr Waterman of Barnstable made the introductory prayer, Rev. Doct Kirkland, President of Har. Col. preached a sermon from these words, Thy kingdom come. Rev. Mr Thaxter of Edgarton made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Simpkins of Brewster gave the charge; the pastor of this Chh gave the right hand; Rev. Mr Pratt of Barnstable, west parish, made the concluding prayer.

Jan. 6. 1812. A Semiannual meeting of the Chh. was held agreeably to notice given the preceeding sabbath. Agreeably to the request of some of the members, it was proposed for the consideration of the Chh.[3] to omit the administration of the ordinance in the winter, & to have the communion more frequently in the milder sea-

[1] Here "the" is crossed out.
[2] Here "over" is crossed out.
[3] Here the letters "wh" are crossed out.

sons. But some of the members preferring the present arrangement, it was concluded to remain in usual practice of the chh.

Brother Ichabud Morton, agreeable to the request of the Chh, reported that he had an interview Lemuel Bradford Jun on the subject of his not coming up to the ordinance; & that his apology was, that he was afraid that he had been too hasty in making a profession, & was unfit to commune at the table. But that soon after this interview, he left the town, to reside in Portland.

Voted to adjourn this meeting to first tuesday in Feb. for the purpose of making choice of a Deacon in the room of Dea. Bishop resigned some years since; now rendered more necessary by the indisposition & confinement of Dea. Crombie. [31]

1812 Feb. 4. The Chh. met agreeable to adjournment at the house of the Pastor. After opening the meeting by prayer to God for his direction & blessing, Voted, unanimously, that they would now proceed to make choice of a Dea^{n} to fill the vacancy made by the resignation of Dea^{n} Bishop. On collecting & counting the Votes, it appeared that brother *Lem^{l} Drew* was chosen almost by a unanimous Vote. There being only one vote for brother Rosserter Cotton, & one for brother Nath^{l} Russell. May a divine blessing accompany this solemn transaction, wh, was conducted with great harmony & unanimity by the chh. The meeting was dissolved & concluded with a prayer.

July 7. A semiannual meeting of the chh. was held, agreeable to notice given the preceeding sabbath. At the request of Lydia Barrow, formerly Ellis, the chh, voted to dismiss her from her special relation to the this chh, & recommend her to the chh of Christ in Middleboro, of wh, Mr Crafts is minister. After conversing on some other subjects relating to the interest of the chh. the meeting was dissolved.

Dec. 20. Stayed the chh, after divine service, & communicated the request of W^{m} Clarke, who had been propounded on the same day, to be admitted into the Chh, & baptized in his own house, on account of his extreme deafness.

Voted, That his request be complyed with, & that the tuesday following be the day for this service. [32]

1813[1] Jan. 5. — Being quarterly Lecture, the Chh, met after service to attend their Stated Semiannual meeting; but, the after-

[1] Altered from "1812."

noon being far spent, concluded to adjourn to the following tuesday at half past two o'clock P. M.

Jan^{y} 12. Met agreeable to adjournment, & after opening the meeting by prayer, proceeded to the business of the meeting. It appeared that our Sister Polly Clark, formerly Morton, continued to absent herself from the worship & communion of this chh, contrary to her covenant engagement without having satisfyed the Chh for her conduct — therefore,

Voted, That brothers Deacon Spooner & Lemuel Simmonds be a committee to have an interview with her, & to learn the reasons for her continuing to absent herself, & to report to the pastor.

As a contribution for the poor members of the chh, was one object of the meeting, between 23 & 24 dollars in money & other articles were contributed for this purpose.

Closed the meeting by prayer.

March. 7. Lord's day, after divine Service, communicated at letter from the first Parish & Chh. in Sandwich to this Chh, requesting their attendance & assistance at the ordination of Mr Ezra S. Goodwin on [1] the seventeenth instant to the work of the gospel ministry in that place.

Voted. That the Chh, comply with this request; & that brother Nath[l] Russell be the Delegate, to represent the Chh. [33] 1813

March 20. Reverend Ezra S. Goodwin was ordained over the first Parish & Chh, in Sandwich, on the 17th instant; on wh, occasion the Rev. Mr Gurney made the introductory prayer; the Rev. W^{m} Shaw preached from 1 Tim. 4.16: the Pastor this Chh, made the consecrating prayer; the Rev. Dr Sanger gave the Charge; the Rev. Mr. Fish expressed the fellowship of the chhs. the Rev. Mr Simpkins made the concluding prayer.

1814 Jan. 3. Notified the Society of the quarterly lecture & of the semi meeting of the chh. immediately after.

Jan. 5. Attended lecture in the School house on account of the severity of the weather. But few of the brethren being present, the chh. meeting was postponed to a future day.

Jan. 30. Lords day. Notified the chh, that there would be a meeting of the brethren on monday following at 3 o'clock at the house of the Pastor.

[1] Written above "of," crossed out.

Jan. 31. Met agreeably to notification. The meeting was opened by prayer. Communicated to the Chh, a letter from the Hon^ble^ Judge Davis relative to the N. England's Memorial; in which he states, that, from various avocations & engagements, he had been unable to complete his intentions [34] of preparing for[1] the press & printing a new edition of the Memorial as he had proposed to the chh. some years since. (see page 17[2]) That Mr Avery had lately conversed with him respecting reprinting the Memorial, & that they had concluded the work should be published under his direction. That an extract from the first Vol. of Chh. records should be attached to the N. E.s Memorial as an appendix making over 100 pages. That he had stipulated with Mr. Avery that the First Chh. in Plymouth should have the benefit of the *copy right*, if they chose to have any participation in this edition; expressing "a wish that the proceeds, whatever they may be, be put to interest — the Income to be applied by the officers of the Chh, for the relief of the poor of the Chh."

After some conversation on the expediency of accepting this proposal, Voted, — That Dea^n^ Spooner, Gen. Goodwin, Capt Russell & Dr Thacher with the Pastor be a Committee to make such an arrangement relative to the copyright with Mr Avery as should be most for the interest of the chh.

Dea. Spooner & brother Simmonds, who had been appointed at a former meeting as a committee to call on our sister Polly Clarke, & inquire into the cause [35] of her absenting herself from the communion & worship of this Chh, & Society, after having been repeatedly reproved for her misconduct in this respect, reported, that they had performed the duty assigned them — that the offender appeared to be convinced of her irregular[3] conduct in withdrawing from the communion in the manner she had done, altho' she tho't she could worship to more edification elsewhere; & manifested a disposition to make suitable satisfaction to the chh, & said she would take an opportunity & call on the Pastor for this purpose. It appearing that she had not called on the Pastor agreeable to her engagement, therefore, Voted, that the Pastor call upon our Sister

[1] Written over a word erased.
[2] P. [17] of the text, or p. 549 of this volume.
[3] Altered from "irregularly."

Polly Clarke, & inform her that unless she made seasonable & satisfactory[1] concessions to the chh, for her disorderly walk, the chh, would be under the necessity of taking some decisive step with respect to her.

Feb. 2. The committee appointed to make an arrangement with Mr Avery relative to the N.E.s Memorial met Mr A. at the house of the Pastor; &, after conversation had with him, agreed to convey to him the copy right of the New Edition of the Memorial with the extract from the Church records on the following conditions, viz. That he should give to the chh. sixty volumes of s[d] Memorial neatly [36] bound & lettered, for the *first edition* provided that not more than 2000 copies be printed; and at the rate of 5 pr cnt. for[2] all he should publish over 2000 copies of *this edition.*[3]

Feb. 8. It is understood that this conveyance of the copy right by the Committee of the Chh, to Mr Avery is limitted exclusively to the *first edition* of this new & improved N. England's Memorial. And as security to Mr Avery the Committee in behalf of the Chh, agree that they will not dispŏse of, so as to cause to be printed, a second edition so long as s[d] Avery shall have 200 copies remaining unsold.

1815. April 30. Sunday after service, notified the Chh, that there would be a meeting of the brethren on the thursday following, immediately after Com. Lecture.

May 4[th] Met by appointment at the house of the pastor, & read to the brethren a communication from Jesse Churchill expressive of humility & penitence, & of a desire to be restored to a regular standing in the Chh, & received into $\frac{\text{their}}{\text{our}}$ christian fellowship & communion. After considering this communication, (wh, may be found among the papers belonging to the chh) & being satisfied from his life & conversation of its sincerity, the Chh,

Voted, unanimously, that agreeably to his request, our brother, Jesse Churchill, be restored[4] to a regular standing in the Chh, & received again into our christian fellowship & communion. [37]

---

[1] Written above "suitable," crossed out.

[2] The words "rate of 5 pr cnt. for" are written over some words erased.

[3] Here the words "And the same per cent (5) for a future edition, if it should be called for" are crossed out.

[4] Altered from "restoring."

1815 June. 25. Stayed the Chh. after divine service, & communicated to the brethren a letter from the Chh. & Society, thro' their Committee, of the East Parish in Barnstable, requesting their assistance & advice by their pastor & delegate in council, on the 28th instant, on account of a difficulty subsisting between sd chh, & Society, & their pastor, the Rev. Jotham Waterman.

Voted to comply with the request contained in the letter missive, & that our brethren, Gen. Goodwin, be the delegate to represent the Chh.

June 28, 29. The council, mutually chosen, met conformably to letters missive, consisting of Rev. Mr Damon of Truro, Rev. Mr Bentley of Salem, Rev. Mr Briggs of Chatham, Rev. Mr Frothingham of Saugus, Rev. Mr Davis of Wellfleet, &[1] The Pastor of this Chh with their delegates. Mr Richardson of Hingham was not present. After investigating the grounds of complaint, the chief of wh, was *intemperance* on the part of Mr Waterman, & the consequent imprudences & irregularities resulting from this habit, & finding the charges supported by creditable witnesses, the council Voted unanimously to recommend an intire dissolution of the pastoral relation between Mr Waterman & his Chh, & Society; & also that Mr Waterman cease from the exercise of his ministerial functions.

Oct. 30. Communicated to the Chh, a letter missive from the East Chh, & Society in Barnstable requesting their assistance at the ordination of Mr Oliver Hayward, their pastor elect, on the 8th of Nov next Voted to comply with this request, & chose Dr Thacher & W. P. Ripley as delegates. [38]

1815, Nov. 8. Council convened at the East Parish in Barnstable agreeably to letters missive, on which occasion the Rev. Oliver Hayward was solemnly consecrated & ordained as a minister of the gospel over the Chh, & Society in that place. The Introductory prayer was made by the Rev. Mr Davis of Wellfleet; the sermon[2] was preached by the pastor of this Chh. from 1. Kings 22.14; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Doct. Allyne of Duxboro'; Charge by Rev. Dr Shaw of Marshfield; Fellowship of the Chhs. was expressed by Rev. Mr Pratt of the West Parish in Barnstable; concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Fish of Marshpee.

[1] Written above "Rev.," crossed out. [2] For the title, see p. lviii, above.

1816 June 18. Agreeably to notice the preceeding sabbath, the brethren of the Chh, met at the house of the pastor. Opened the meeting by prayer for divine direction & blessing. A proposition was then made to the Chh. to know whether at this time they would come to the choice of a Deacon to supply the place made vacant by the death of Dea^{n} Crombie. After deliberation it was voted to postpone to a future[1] meeting filling this vacancy in order by inquiry & consultation it may be done with the greatest possible harmony & unanimity.

The subject of brother Benj^{a} Whiting's irregularity & intemperance was then taken up. And it appeared that several brethren of the chh, had repeatedly conversed with him on this painful subject, [39] and had endeavoured to impress on his mind the injury he was doing himself & his family, the wound he was giving to religion, the dishonor he was bringing upon his profession, & the grief he had[2] occasioned his brethren. And urged the necessity & importance of a speedy reformation. It appeared also that the pastor had written him to the same effect; but that no evidence had been given of such reformation, but the contrary. It was, therefore,

Voted, that a Committee of two of the brethren be appointed to visit him, & further to remonstrate with him, on the subject of his intemperance, & urge every possible motive to effect his reformation. And that Brother W^{m} P. Ripley & brother I. Morton be of this committee.

After some further conversation on other subjects relating to the interest of the Chh, Voted to dissolve the Meeting.

1817 Jan. 26. Communicated to the Chh, a letter missive from the First Chh, & Society in Marshfield, requesting their assistance by their Pastor & Deligates at the ordination of Mr Martin Parris.

Voted to comply with this request; & that Gen. Goodwin & Capt. N. Russell be the Delegates to represent the Chh.

29. Attended the ordination conformably to the vote of the Chh, when the Rev. M. Parris [40] was solemnly inducted into the Pastoral Office. On wh, occasion the Rev. Mr Thomas of Scituate made the Introductory Prayer; Rev. Mr Willis of Kingston preached

[1] Here "day" is crossed out.
[2] Apparently written over "was."

the Sermon; the Pastor of this Chh. made the consecrating Prayer; Rev. Dr Allyn of Duxboro'[1] delivered the Charge; Rev. Mr Leonard of Marshfield expressed the fellowship of the Chhs. and the Rev. Mr Richmond of Halafax made the concluding Prayer.

1818 Jan. 25. Stayed the chh, after divine service, and communicated[2] to them the request of Sarah Bartlett, the wife of Freeman B. to be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, & recommended to the third Chh, in Plymouth. But not feeling satisfied with her reasons for this request, & not entirely with her conduct, in absenting herself from communion, when able to attend worship in another society in town, it was Voted, to postpone the consideration of her request until the first tuesday in[3] February, to wh, time the meeting was adjourned.

Feb. 3. Met agreeable to adjournment; after opening the meeting by prayer for divine guidance & direction; the request of S. Bartlett was again deliberated upon; And it was deemed expedient to choose a committee to wait upon her, & ascertain the precise grounds of her request. Accordingly it was voted, That the Pastor, Dea^{n} Drew, & brother W^{m} P. Ripley be of this committee. The meeting was then dissolved, being concluded with prayer. [41]

March 5. — The Chh, met agreeably to notice given the preceeding sabbath. After opening the meeting by prayer, the Committee appointed for the purpose informed the Chh, that they had an interview with Sarah Bartlett; & that there appeared to be a general dissatisfaction in her mind both towards the Pastor & Chh; but that this dissatisfaction in their opinion was occasioned more by the interference of others connected with her own infirmities (being very deaf) than any true & reasonable grounds. But that there appeared to be no hope of doing away these prejudices so as to satisfy her with remaining in connection with this Chh. There being some peculiarities in the case, & it being deemed improper & irregular to give her a dismission & recommendation under existing circumstances — & not having made up their minds with respect to the proper course[4] to be taken — it was voted to adjourn the meeting until

---

[1] Here something is crossed out.
[2] Altered from "communicating."
[3] Here a word is crossed out.
[4] Here "of" is crossed out.

monday next, March the 9th, with a view in the first place of making choice of a Dean to fill the place made vacant by the death of Dean Crombie.

March 9th The brethren met agreeably to adjournment. After opening the meeting & addressing the throne of grace for divine guidance & direction, it was voted that the Chh at this time make a choice of a Dean to fill the office made vacant by the death of Dean Crombie. On collecting & counting the votes it appeared that brother William P. Ripley was unanimously chosen. May a divine blessing follow this solemn transaction, conducted with so much unanimity and harmony by the brethren. [42]

The case of Mrs Bartlett was then taken up. After due & mature deliberation, it was Voted unanimously as the first proper step to be taken in this case, that she be requested to make a written acknowledgement to the Chh, for her irregular and improper conduct in absenting herself not[1] only from public worship, but from the Lord's table, at a time when she was able to attend public worship at another Society in town equally distant, & before she had applyed for a dismission & recommendation.[2]

In order to avoid perplexity & embarrassment on any future application of this kind, & to prevent being pressed for a hasty decision by any particular regulation of any other Chh. it was voted to adopt the following as a rule of proceeding. That on application being made for a dismission from this Chh, with a view to join some other Chh, that the Church will grant a *dismission only*, unless the distance of removal be so great as to render it necessary and proper that a *recommendation* be added for the purpose of giving information respecting the character of the applicant. [It was understood that this rule was not to apply to the case of Mrs Bartlett.][3]

Sally Kendall, the wife of the Pastor of this Chh, being dismissed from the Chh, in Templeton & recommended to our christian fellowship & communion, it was unanimously Voted that she be admitted as a member in regular standing & in full Communion with

---

[1] Written over a word erased.

[2] Written over some words erased, and followed by some words also erased, probably "step to be taken with respect to her."

[3] The square brackets are in the original.

this Chh. The meeting was then dissolved, being closed with prayer. [43]

March. 15. At a meeting of the Chh, immediately after divine service — informed the brethren that Sarah Bartlett declined acknowledging any irregularity or impropriety of conduct in absenting herself from the Communion as stated at a former meeting, because she did not feel conscious of any; and requested, if the Chh, could not consistently give her a recommendation, that they would grant her a dismission without it. The brethren, tho' satisfied that her conduct in this respect was irregular & improper, were nevertheless willing to comply with her request as far as they could consistently, choosing rather to dismiss her, than to detain her contrary to her desire. Accordingly it was

Voted, that Sarah Bartlett, the Wife of Freeman Bartlett, at her particular request, be dismissed from her special relation to this Chh. with a view to connect herself with the third Chh. in Ply.

Nov. 29. Stayed the chh, after divine service, & communicated to the brethren a letter from Mary Clark, expressive of her sense of the irregularity & impropriety of her conduct in absenting from their Communion & worship without a regular application for her dismission from the chh. & asking the brethren to forgive her & consider in regular standing, as her conduct in this particular resulted from want of consideration rather than an intention to give offence or violated her covenant. The Chh, Voted, in consideration of this [1] acknowledgment [44] to forgive her, & consider in regular standing. This acknowledgment was accompanied by a request to be dismissed from her special relation to this chh, with a view to join the Chh, in Eel River. But the consideration of this request was postponed to a future meeting of the Chh.

Dec. 6. [2] Stayed the Chh after service with a view to take up the subject of Mary Clark's request.

In consideration of the circumstances of Eel River being the place of her expected residence & the convenience of her worshipping with the Society now organized & established there, it was

Voted unanimously that our Sister Mary Clark, now a member in regular standing with us, be dismissed at her particular request

[1] Here two or three letters are crossed out.

[2] Apparently altered from "3" or "8."

from her special relation to this Chh, with a view to join the 4th Chh of Christ in Plymouth.

1821 May 21. At a special meeting of the brethren of the Chh, at the house of the Pastor, communicated a letter from the Honble Judge Davis, suggesting for the consideration of the Chh, the expediency of transferring the Copy right of the New England's Memorial, of which they had become the rightful owners by a gratuitous proposal of the Judge, to the Pilgrim Society as having peculiar relations to a work of this kind [45] and affording more extensive patronage; intimating, at the same time, that the transfer be made on such terms as to secure to the Chh, the same profit for every future edition, wh, they are now to receive [1] for the first edition by the arrangement with Mr Avery. (See page 35 [2]) After being made acquainted with the reasons & motives for vesting the copy right in the Pilgrim Society, & ascertaining the Judge's wishes respecting it;

Voted, unanimously, that this Chh, relinquish their claim to the copy right of the New England's Memorial, & transfer the same to the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society; if they choose to accept it on terms similar to those agreed upon between Mr Avery & a committee of the Chh, for the edition now printing & soon to be published.

Voted, also, that brothers, Dr Thacher & N. Russell with the Pastor, the surviving members of the Committee who made the arrangement with Mr Avery, be a Committee for making the necessary arrangements with the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society.

It was likewise Voted that the thanks of the Chh, be presented to the Honble Judge Davis for the interest he has taken in the first Chh, & the liberal donation he has made & provided for the benefit of the poor of the Chh. [46]

1821. Augt.12. [3] After divine Service communicated a letter missive from the Chh in Wareham requesting our assistance at the ordination of Mr Hemenway on the 29th instant over the Chh, & Society in that place. Voted to comply with their request, & chose Brother Simeon Dyke, delegate.

29. The Council met at the house of Mr [4] Everett, agreeable

[1] Here "by" is crossed out.
[2] P. [35] of the text, or p. 561 of this volume.
[3] Here "Stay" is crossed out. [4] Perhaps "Mrs."

to assignment: But in consequence of the extraordinary & unprecedented proceedings of the Council, relative to Rev. Mr Goodwin of Sandwich & his Chh, in voting that he was not the Pastor of a regular Chh, & of course had no[1] right to assist in Council — The Pastor of this Chh, having protested against this proceeding as unjust & oppressive as respected Mr Goodwin, & as a violation of the rights of the Chh, & Society in Wareham, who had invited him, & by their letter missive, given him a right to a seat in council,[2] decline officiating as Scribe of the Council, or taking any part in the transactions of the day. The Candidate was, however, ordained.

Sept. 2. Sabbath, after divine service, communicated a letter from the Chh, & Society in the South Parish in Bridgwater, requesting the assistance of this Chh. on the 12th instant at the ordination of Mr Richard M. Hodges their pastor elect.

Voted to comply with this request, & chose brother Dr N. Hayward, delegate. [47]

1821 Sept. 9. Sabbath after divine Service communicated a letter from the religious Society in the East Parish in Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh, on the 19th inst. at the ordination of Mr Benjamin Fessenden.

Voted, to comply with the request, & chose brother John B. Thomas delegate.

Sept. 12.[3] Attended the ordination at South Bridgwater, agreeably to the Vote of the Chh. when the Rev. Mr Hodges was solemnly inducted into the Pastoral office. On wh. occasion the Rev. Mr Sanger of Dover made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Lowell of Boston preached the sermon: Rev. Dr Harris of Dorchester made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr. Prince of Salem gave the charge; Rev. Mr Briggs of Lexington expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs; & the Rev. Mr Palfrey of Boston made the concluding prayer.

Sept. 19. Attended the ordination at the East of Bridgwater, when the Rev. Mr Fessenden was solemnly inducted into the pastoral office. On wh. occasion Rev. Mr Allen of Pembroke made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Ware of Boston preached the Sermon; Rev. Mr Clark of Norton made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Dr

---

[1] Altered from "not."

[2] Here "in" is crossed out.

[3] The first figure in this date has been altered.

Ware, Professor of Divinity at Harvard University, gave the charge; the Pastor of this chh, expressed the Fellowship of the chhs; & the Rev. Mr Barstow of [1] Hanson made the concluding prayer.

Nov. 18. Sabbath after divine Service communicated a letter from the Chh in Monument Ponds, requested the assistance of the Pastor & a delegate to assist at the ordination of Mr Bushnell their Pastor elect on the 21st instant. Voted to comply with this request, & that Dea. W. P. Ripley be the Deligate to represent the Chh. [48]

Nov. 21. The Council met agreeable to appointment, on wh, occasion, the Mr Bushnell [2] was solemnly consecrated to the work of the ministry in that place. Rev. Mr Torrey of Plymouth made the first prayer, & preached the sermon; the pastor of this Chh, made the consecrating prayer; Rev. Mr Cobb of Rochester [3] gave the charge; Rev. Mr Hunn of Sandwich gave the Right Hand; Rev. Mr Holmes of N. Bedford, tho' not of the Council, was requested to make the concluding prayer.

1822. Jany 11. Received the following Note from Dr. Z. Bartlett inclosing two votes of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society relative to the transfer of the Copy right of the New England's Memorial from the first Church to that Society. (See page 44.45 [4])

Plymouth Janry 11. 1822

To Revd James Kendall — Chairman &c.

Sir,

The within is a vote of the trustees of the Pilgrim Society. In conformity with which I propose, that your Committee meet us at my house next monday Even'g. at ½ 6 o'clock, or at [5] such other time & place as may best suit them —

Respectfully yrs.

Z. Bartlett.

At a meeting of the Trustees held at the house of William Davis Jany 10, 1822. Voted to accept the Copy Right of the N. E. Memorial to be published by John Davis Esqr. on the terms generously proposed by the First Chh, in Plymo agree-

---

[1] Written over another word.
[2] The seventh letter in this word has been altered.
[3] Here "made" is crossed out.
[4] Pp. [44, 45] of the text, or p. 568 of this volume.
[5] Here "any" is crossed out.

able to the communication from the Rev[d] Mr Kendall by his letter 23[d] of May last in behalf of a Committee of the Church.

Also Voted that Zaccheus Bartlett William Davis Zabdiel Sampson Esqrs be a committee to communicate this vote to Mr Kendall, as Chairman of the Committee of the Church, & to appoint the time to meet them on [49] the subject, & to agree on a mode of transfer of the Copy Right to the Pilgrim Society, & receive the same & deposit it with the Clerk of the Trustees, & he record the same in their [1] records.

A copy of record.

W. DAVIS,
Clerk of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society.

Jan[y] 14. The committee of the Chh, met at Dr Bartlett's agreeable to his proposal, & agreed on the mode of transferring the Copy right of N. England's Memorial, of wh, the following is a copy.

Whereas the first Church in Plymouth have received from the Hon[ble] John Davis of Boston a grant of his Copy right of a New & improved edition of Nathaniel Morton's New England's Memorial, —

Now, therefore, know all men that we the undersigned, being a Committee of said Church agreeable to a Vote of said Church, on the 21[st] day of May A.D. 1821. as by their record will appear, to transfer the title of said Church to the Copy right aforesaid to the Pilgrim Society — do, by said authority, and by these presents, transfer, set over, and assign to said Pilgrim Society all the right, title, & interest, of said Church in & to said Copy right, upon the same [2] conditions as have been made with Joseph Avery, under a contract, made Feb.3.1814 — and under the same limitations [3] and is on the records of said Church.

That is to say, after said Avery shall have fulfilled, & had the [4] entire benefit of his contract, that said Pilgrim Society shall have full right & title to publish a new edition, or editions, of said Memorial forever after, on the following conditions; that they the said Pilgrim Society, or the Trustees of [5] the [50] same, shall deliver to said first Church [6] in Plymouth, or a committee appointed by them, one hundred & ten volumes of said work for every three thousand volumes they may publish — and in the same proportion for a greater or less number, being in full for a consideration for this transfer.

---

[1] Here "books" is crossed out.
[2] Here "terms" is crossed out.
[3] Altered from "limittations."
[4] Here the words "full benefit" are crossed out.
[5] Altered from "thereof."
[6] Altered from "Chhurch."

In witness hereof in behalf of said Church, we have here unto set our hands & seals this fourteenth day of January, one thousand & eight hundred & twenty two.

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of us, —
WILLIAM DAVIS
ZABDIEL SAMPSON.

JAMES KENDALL Seal

JAMES THACHER Seal

NATH[L] RUSSELL Seal

Plymouth Jan[y] 15. 1822. This certifies that the above is a true copy of the transfer from the first Church in Plymouth by their committee of their right to a copy Right therein stated.

WILLIAM DAVIS
Secretary of the Trustees of the Pilgrim Society

March 24. Sabbath, after public service — Notified the brethren of the Chh. that there would be meeting of the brethren on tuesday evening following at the house of the Pastor, principally for the purpose of choosing a Dea[n] to fill the vacancy occasioned by the [1] the death of Dea[n] Spooner.

March 26.[2] Met agreeable to the above notice. The meeting was opened by prayer. [51] The brethren concluded that they would come to the choice of a Deacon this evening. After considerable delay, occasioned by a disaffected brother's introducing a subject of controversy — relative to the doctrine of the Trinity; the brethren proceeded to bring in their votes for a Deacon. On counting them, it appeared that brother Rosseter Cotton was unanimously chosen to fill that office. And he consented to accept the appointment. An [3] application had been made by two or three members to be dismissed from their relation to this Chh, with a view to join the third Chh. in Plymouth. But the evening being spent it was,

[1] Here "March" is crossed out.
[2] This date has perhaps been altered.
[3] Altered from "And."

voted to adjourn the meeting three weeks, to tuesday evening, the 16th of April.

April. 16. Met agreeable to adjournment. After opening the meeting by prayer; the request of the wid. Phebe Cotton & Priscilla Sampson, wife of Capt John Sampson was taken under consideration. And after due [1] deliberation it was

Voted, that our Sisters, Phebe Cotton & Priscilla Sampson, members of this Chh, & in regular standing, at their particular request be dismissed from their special relation to us, with a view [2] & intention of connecting themselves with the third Chh, of Christ in Plymouth.

The brethren also consented, that our brother Ichabud Morton, who had requested a dismission, should be included in this Vote, provided that he had made a selection of the Chh, with wh, he wished to be connected.

The meeting was then dissolved. [52]

1823 May 4. Stayed the Church after divine Service & communicated a letter from the Pastor & Church of the first congregational Society in New Bedford, requesting the advice [3] & assistance of this Church by the Pastor & delegate to unite in Council relative to the dissolution of the connexion between the Rev. Mr Whitaker & the Chh, & Society of wh he is pastor.

Voted to comply with this request on the contingency that the Pastor should not be prevented [4] from attending on account of sickness in the parish.

July. 6. Notified the brethren of the Chh, after divine service, of a meeting of the [5] Chh, on wednesday afternoon at 4 o'clock at the house of the Pastor.

July. 9. Met accordingly. Stated to the brethren, that the principle object for wh, the meeting was called was to consider the expediency of altering the terms or conditions of becoming members of the Chh, & enjoying Christian privileges; & in order to render them more conformable to the [6] requirements of the gospel, more agree-

[1] Here "consideration" is crossed out.
[2] Here "of" is crossed out.
[3] Here the words "of the" are crossed out.
[4] Written above "able to," crossed out.
[5] Here the words "meeting of the" are crossed out.
[6] Here "standard" is crossed out.

able to Apostolic practice, & more in accordance with the usuage of this ancient Chh, for 175 years. It appeared that in the year 1795 a departure from the ancient usuage of the Chh, was introduced, by adopting a *written creed* or *confession* * wh, was thought

* See 92 Page of Vol 2d Chh records.[1]

[53] to be a condition of admition to christian ordinances not warranted by Ch, or his Apostles, & not promotive of the increase & prosperity of the Chh. That it was[2] in fact a departure from the practice of this Chh from the time of our forefathers, & from the first principle[3] of protestanism — wh, is a sufficiency of the holy scriptures for all the purposes of faith & practice. Instead, therefore, of continuing to make a publick acknowledgement of this creed a condition of enjoying ch-fellowship & communion in future it was

Voted, unanimously, to return to the former practice of this Chh, in this respect, & adopt the *Covenant* * made use of by the Chh, pre-

* See page 29th of Vol 1st Chh. records.[4]

vious to the year 1795. The following is the original.

To the Church.

You having been acquainted with the desires of this person to be admitted to full Communion with this Church: — Please to manifest your readiness to receive ——— by the usual sign.

This Chh. having received you to their Communion; you are now to renew your Covenant with God and his people.

Chh. Covenant.

You do (now) in the presence of God, in the presence of his holy Angels, and in the presence of this solemn assembly, this day avouch the Lord Jehovah, the only living and the true God,[5] to be your God, and do give up yourself to him alone, acknowledging God the Father to be your Father and Sovereign: And giving yourself unto the Lord [54] Jesus Christ as your only Priest and Sacrifice,[6] atonement, as[7] your only

---

[1] The reference is to p. [92] of Volume II of the text, or p. 388 of these volumes.

[2] Written above "is," but neither is crossed out.

[3] Altered from "principles."

[4] This footnote is at the bottom of p. [53] of the text. The reference is to p. [29] of Part ii of Volume I of the text, or p. 183 of these volumes.

[5] Here the words "to be" are crossed out.

[6] Written above "atonement," but neither is crossed out.

[7] Here something is erased.

Prophet and Guide, as your only King and Lawgiver: — and to the Holy Spirit of God as your only Sanctifier and Comforter; — and also giving up yourself to this Church of our Lord Jesus Christ — You do solemnly promise by the help of [1] his grace to walk with God and this his Church, in ways of holy Communion, and due subjection to all his holy ordinances, and according to his will, revealed in his holy word.

This you promise.

I do then, in the name of this Chh, promise to you, that, by the help of the same grace, we will walk towards you in brotherly love, and holy watchfulness for our mutual succour and edification in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Now the God of all grace who keepeth Covenant & mercy to a thousand generations make us all faithful herein to himself and to one another for his name sake. Amen.

It was also, voted that written *relations* as they are called, should no longer be *required* as a term of admition to Christian ordinances; but that it should be optional with the applicant to communicate his request in writing, or verbally through the Pastor.

With respect to Mercy W. Bramhall, who from religious scruples, had withdrawn herself from our Communion for some time, & even from worshipping with us, without applying for any dismission from the Chh, it was

Voted, that whereas Mercy W. Bramhall has with drawn herself from our Communion & fellowship [55] We as a chh. withdraw our special care & watchfulness over her.

This meeting was closed as it was begun with prayer.

Dec. 6. After divine service, communicated to the Chh, a letter from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in New Bedford, requesting the assistance of Pastor & Delegates from this Chh. at the ordination of [2] Mr Orville Dewey, on the 17th instant.

Voted, to comply with the request contained in the above letter missive, & chose Dea^{n} Cotton & Capt. N. Russell delegates to represent the Chh.

Dec. 17. The council covened agreeably to letters missive when Mr O. Dewey was solemnly consecrated to the Pastoral office over s^{d} Chh, & Society. On this occasion the Introductory prayer was

[1] Here "God" is crossed out.

[2] Here "the" is crossed out.

made by Rev^{d} Mr Goodwin of Sandwich; the Sermon preached by Rev^{d} Mr Tuckerman of Chelsea; the Consecrating prayer was offered by Rev^{d} Mr Ripley of Waltham; the Charge was delivered by the Pastor of this Chh; the Right Hand of Fellowship by the Rev^{d} Mr May of Brooklyn, in Connecticut: & the concluding prayer by Rev^{d} Mr Swift of Nantucket.

1824 Sept. 26. After divine service communicated a letter missive from the East Chh. in Barnstable to this Chh, requesting our Assistance by Pastor & delegates at Ordination of Mr Henry Hersey on the 6th of Oct. Voted. To comply with request & chose Dr J. Thacher and Dea. W^{m} P. Ripley delegates.

Oct. 6. The council convened agreeably to letters missive when Mr H. Hersey was solemnly consecrated to the Pastoral office over s^{d} Chh, & Society. Introductory Prayer by Rev. Mr Brooks of Hingham; Sermon by Rev. Mr Palfrey of Brattle Street Chh, Boston; [56] Consecrating in prayer by the Pastor of this Chh.; Charge by Rev. Dr Lowell of West Chh. Boston; right Hand by Rev. Mr Gannett of Federal Street Chh, Boston; Address to the Chh, & Society by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Sandwich; Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Swift of Nantucket.

1825 Jan^{y} 30. Communicated to the chh, a letter missive from the Chh, in Barton Square, Salem, requesting our advice & assistance in council at the Installation[1] of Rev. Henry Colman over the religious Society in that place.

Voted to comply with this request, & chose[2] brother Nath^{l} Russell as a delegate.

Also notified the brethren of a chh, meeting at the house of the Pastor on tuesday following.

Fev.[3] 1. The brethren met accordingly. The meeting was opened by prayer. Then took into consideration the request of Nancy Brewster and Lucy Nicolson to be dismissed from their relation to this Chh. The brethren, having respect to the rights of conscience, & disposed to treat with tenderness those whom they considered under the influence of error, prepossession, & prejudice, Voted to comply with their request. After due deliberation, and considering

---

[1] Here "over" is crossed out.

[2] Altered from "chosen."

[3] Perhaps "Fer."

that the applicants for [1] some time had voluntarily absented themselves from our christian fellowship & communion, the brethren directed that the *following* should be the *form* of the certificate to be delivered to them.

This may certify that —— is a publick professor of the christian religion and a member of this Chh, and that so long as [2] (she) continued to worship & fellowship with us [3] was in regular standing with the Chh; and that at her particular request she is now absolved from her special relation to the first Chh.

The Chh, also Voted, that the ancient Communion [57] furniture belonging to this Chh, the place[4] of which has been supplyed [5] by the purchase of new furniture,[6] be presented to the 4th Chh, for their acceptance & use, and that the Pastor & Dean Ripley communicate this Vote.

The meeting was then closed with prayer.

1826 Jany 8. Lord's Day, after service communicated a letter missive from the 2d Chh. in Plymouth, requesting the assistance of this Chh. with their Pastor & deligate at the ordination of Mr Joshua Barrett over sd Chh, & Society on the 11th instant.

Voted to comply with their request & chose [7] Dean Wm P. Ripley as deligate.

Jan. 11. The council meet at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, & ordained over the 2d Chh, & Society in Plymouth. On wh, occasion, the Revd Mr Fish of Marshpee made the introductory prayer; Rev. Mr Pratt of Barstable preached the sermon; the Pastor of this Chh, made the Ordaining prayer; the Rev. Mr Dexter of Plymton delivered the Charge; the Rev. Mr Whitmore expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs.; the Rev. Mr Fish addressed the People of the Society; and Rev. Mr Pratt made the concluding Prayer.

June 4. Lord's day, after service, communicated a letter missive

---

[1] Here "a" is crossed out.
[2] Here the words "he or" are crossed out.
[3] This word has apparently been altered.
[4] Written above "use," crossed out.
[5] Written above "superseded," though the latter is not crossed out.
[6] Cf. p. 1, above.
[7] Altered from "chosen."

from the first Congregational Chh, & Society in Duxbury,[1] inviting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate at the ordination of Mr Benj[a] Kent as Colleague Pastor with Dr Allyn over said Chh & Society on the 7[th] inst. Voted to comply with their request, & chose Dr N. Hayward as Deligate.

June 7. The council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work [58] of the Christian ministry, & ordained over the first Congregational Chh, & Society in Duxbury as Colleague Pastor with Rev. Dr Allyn.

Oct. 8. Sabbath after service, communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Chh, & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate, at the ordination of Mr John D. Williams over said Chh & Soc. on the 18[th] instant.

Voted. To comply with this request; — And that brother Nath[l] Russell be the Deligate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 18. Council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was Solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry in that place. The introductory prayer & reading of the Scriptures by Rev. Dr Lowell; Sermon by Rev. Dr Porter; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Dr. Willard; Charge by the Pastor of this Church; Fellowship of the Churches by Rev. Mr Hodges; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Clark; concluding prayer by Rev.[2] Dr Reed.

Oct. 22. Sabbath after Service communicated a[3] Letter missive from the Church & Society in Hanson, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & Delegate on the 25 inst. at the ordination of Mr Freeman P Howland over[4] said Chh, & Society.

Voted — To comply with this request; — and that Dea[n] R. Cotton be the Delegate to represent the Chh.

Oct. 25. The Council convened at the time & place appointed the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the ch, minister & ordained over the Chh, & Society in that place. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Eaton of Middleboro', Sermon by Rev. Sylvester

---

[1] Apparently altered from "Duxboro."
[2] Here "Mr" is crossed out.
[3] Altered from "at."
[4] Written above "of," crossed out.

View of Town Squa

Engraved for The Co
from the drawing o

Plymouth, about 1828

Society of Massachusetts
min Parris Bartlett

Holmes of N. Bedford; Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Willis; Right hand by Rev. Mr Huntington; Address by Rev. Mr Hitchlock; concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Thomas of Abbington. [59]

1827.[1] Dec. 21 Communicated a letter missive from the Chh, and Society in Littleton [2] requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor & deligate at the ordination of Mr W^m H. White [3] over said Chh, & Society on the 2 Jan^y next.

Voted — To comply with their request, & chose brother Nath^l Russell as deligate.

1828 Jan^y 2. The Council [4] convened at the time & place appointed, and the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, and ordained over the chh, & Society in that town. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Blanchard of Harvard; Sermon by Rev. Dr Thayer of Lancaster; Ordaining prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Dr Lowell of Boston; Right hand of fellowship by Rev. Mr. Stetson of Medford; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Allen of Bolton; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Robinson of Groton.

1828. June 8. Lord's day, after service, communicated a letter missive from the 2^d Congregational unitarian Society in N. York, requesting the aid of this Chh, by their Pastor and deligate at the Ordination of Mr W^m Parsons Lunt over said Society on the 19^th instant. Voted to comply with this request, & brother Joseph Bartlett was appointed deligate.[5]

The council convened at the time & place appointed when the Pastor elect was solemnly Consecrated to the work of the Christian ministry, and[6] ordained over said Chh, & Society.

Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Pierpont of Boston: Sermon by Rev. Mr Greenwood [60] of Boston: Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Frothingham of Boston: Right hand & address to the Society by Rev. Mr Ware of N. York: Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston.

---

[1] Altered from "1826."
[2] Here "to" is crossed out.
[3] Here "of" is crossed out.
[4] Altered from "Chh."
[5] Altered from "deligated."
[6] Written over "in."

Nov. 16. — Lord's day, after service, communicated a Letter Missive from the 1st Congregational Chh, & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor and Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Eliphalet P. Crafts over said Chh, & Society on the 19th inst. Voted to comply with this request; and that [1] Dea. Wm P. Ripley be the Deligate to represent the chh.

The council convened at the time & place appointed, when the Pastor elect was solemnly consecrated to the work of the christian ministry, and ordained over said chh, and Society. — On which occasion the Introductory prayer and reading of the Scriptures was performed by Rev. Mr Brooks of Hingham; Sermon by Rev. Mr Barrett of Boston, from 2 Cor. 6. 1; Consecrating Prayer by Rev. Dr Porter of Roxbury; Charge by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton; Right hand by Rev. Mr Gouldsbury of North Bridgewater; Address to the people by Rev. Mr Huntoon of Canton; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Kent of Duxbury.

1829. Jany 4 — Stayed the Chh, after public Service, & communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Society in Kingston inviting this Chh, with their Pastor & delegate to assist in the Ordination of Mr Jonathan Cole on the 21st instant. Voted to comply with this request & chose brother Nathaniel Russell as a Delegate.

Also: Voted, unanimously to dispense with the [61] customary form of taken [2] a vote, when a person is admitted to the Chh, who had stood propounded the usual time & no objections made to their being received into ch, Fellowship and communion.

Jany 21. The Council convened at 9 o'clock A M at the house of Rev. Mr Willis; and, after attending to the proceedings of the Society relative to the Senior Pastor, & also to their invitation given to the Pastor elect & his answer and being satisfied, from the credentials exhibited [3] with the character & qualifications of the Candidate, Voted that they were ready, and did proceed to ordination. On which occasion, the Introductory prayer and reading of the Scriptures was performed by Rev. Mr Robinson of Groton; Sermon by Rev. Mr Brazer of Salem, from Rom. 12. 11. " Fervent in spirit,

[1] Here the letters "brot" are crossed out.
[2] Here the words "a taken" are crossed out.
[3] Here "of" is crossed out.

serving the Lord." Prayer of Ordination by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Willis, senior Pastor; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence; — Address to the people by the Rev. Mr Gannett of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Hodges of Bridgewater.

1830. Feb.[1] 7. Communicated a Letter missive from the Congregational Chh, & Society in Concord, Mass; inviting this Chh, by their[2] Pastor and deligate to assist in the ordination of Mr Hersey Bradford Goodwin on the 17th instant, as colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr. Ripley. Voted, to comply with this request, and that brother Nath[l] Russell Jun be the deligate.

Feb. 17. The council convened at the time [62] and place appointed; — and having examined & approved of the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect, and being satisfied also with the testimonials presented in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry; — the council Voted[3] to proceed to ordination. On which occasion the Rev. Mr Francis of Watertown made the Introductory prayer, — Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston, read the Scriptures; — the Pastor of this Church preached the Sermon, from Gal. 1. 11. 12.[4] Rev. Mr Ripley of Waltham made the ordaining prayer; Rev. Mr Field of Weston gave the charge; — Rev. Mr Emerson of Boston expressed the Fellowship of the Chhs; — Rev. Mr White of Dedham delivered the Address to the people; Rev. Mr Whitman of Billerica made the concluding prayer.

May 2.[5] Communicated a letter missive from the first congregational chh, & society for Sherburne, inviting this chh, by their Pastor and deligate to assist in the ordination of Mr Samuel Clarke, as associate Pastor with the Rev. Mr. Townsend, who from ill health is unable to preach, on the 20th of May instant.

Voted — to comply with this request. Brother Ichabud Morton was appointed deligate.

May. 20. The council convened at the time and place appointed. And having attended to the proceedings of the chh, & Society relative to the invitation given to the pastor elect; [63] and also to the

---

[1] Written above "Jan.," crossed out.
[2] The words "by their" are written above "with their," crossed out.
[3] Here the letters "tha" are crossed out. [4] For the title, see p. lix, above.
[5] Here the words "Stayed the" are crossed out.

testimonials in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry — Voted, that they were satisfied, & were ready to proceed to ordination. Introductory prayer was offered by Rev^{d} Mr Ripley of Waltham; Rev. Mr Thompson of Elliotville, Natick, read selections from the Scriptures; the Pastor of this Chh, preached the sermon, from Acts 3. 26; Rev. Mr Richie[1] of Needham made the ordaining prayer; Rev. Dr Pierce of Brookline gave the Charge; Rev. Mr Sanger of Dover expressed the Fellowship of the Churches. Rev. Mr White of Dedham made the concluding prayer.

May 30. Communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Chh, and Society in Northfield — inviting this Chh, by their Pastor and Delegate to assist in the Ordination of Mr Geo. W. Hosmer as Pastor of s^{d} Ch, & Society on the 9th of June. Voted to comply with the request.

June, 9th The council met at the time and place appointed; and having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect — and also to the testimonials in favour of his character & qualifications for the christian ministry — Voted that they were satisfied with the same, & were ready to proceed to ordination. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston; Reading scriptures by Rev. Mr Whitwell of Walpole, N.H. — Sermon by Rev. Mr Walker of Charlestown; — Consecrating Prayer by the Pastor of this Chh; — Charge by Dr Ripley of Concord; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Concord; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Ripley of Boston; — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Ripley of Waltham. [64] Records continued.

1830. Oct. 31. After publick service, communicated a letter missive from the First Congregational Chh. and Society in Medfield, requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and Delegate to meet an Ecclesiastical Council, and assist in the Ordination of Mr James Augustus Kendall, their Pastor elect, on the 10th of November. Voted, to comply with the request, and Dr N. Hayward was appointed Delegate.

Nov. 10. The Council met at the time and place appointed; Dr Ripley was chosen Moderator, and Rev. Mr Storer Scribe. — and having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, and Society

[1] Perhaps altered from "Richey."

relative to the invitation given to the Pastor elect, and also to the testimonials in favour of his character and qualifications for the christian ministry; — Voted, That they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to Ordination. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Allen of Northborough; — Reading selections from the scriptures by Rev. Mr Hosmer of Northfield; Sermon [1] by the Pastor of this Chh, the father of the Candidate Philip. 4. 17.; Ordaining prayer by Dr Ripley of Concord; Charge by Rev Mr Clark of Norton; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Wells of Kennebunk, Maine; Address [65] to the people by Rev. Mr Ripley of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Clarke of Sherburne.

Nov. 28. Communicated a letter Missive, after publick service, from the First Congregational Chh, and Society in Athol, inviting this Chh, by their Pastor and a Delegate, to join an Ecclesiastical Council, and assist in the Ordination of Mr Josiah Moore, their Pastor elect, on the eight of December. Voted, To accept the invitation: — But on account of the distance and the lateness of the season, though altogether satisfied with the candidate and the proceedings of the Society, the Pastor was excused, at his request, from attending on the occasion.

1831. April. 10. Being the sabbath — the last religious service was performed in the Old Meeting House, by the Pastor: It [2] having been decided by a Vote of the Parish, that it was expedient to take it down, and to rebuild. The House had stood 87 years. The text on the occasion was from the prophet Haggai, 2. Chap. and 3d verse: "Who is left among you, that saw this House in her first glory? And how do you see it now?" The Communion was on the same day. The occasion, from the associations and the tender recollections, that it brought to view, was solemn and interesting. — The monday following, the workmen began to take down the House. [66] Records Continued.

June 2d — The foundations of the New Church being completed, and preparation for raising the frame of the Building being made — a prayer was offered up, by the Pastor of the Chh, to Almighty God for his assistance, protection and blessing upon this "good work of our hands."

Dec. 14. The New Church being completed without the slightest

[1] For the title, see p. lix, above. [2] Here "have" is crossed out.

accident to the workmen — It was solemnly Dedicated to the worship and service of Almighty God. The following clergimen took part in the services on this interesting occasion. The Rev. Benj[a] Kent of Duxbury made the Introductory prayer. Rev. Jonathan Cole of Kingston read selections from the Scriptures. Rev. Ezra S. Goodwin of Sandwich offered the prayer of Dedication. The Pastor of the Church preached the Sermon: Text, Ezra, 6. 16. "And the children of Israel, the priests and Levites — kept the Dedication of this House of God with joy." — Rev. Charles Brooks of Hingham made the concluding prayer. Benediction by the Pastor.

The sale of the pews was in the afternoon of the day of Dedication. They were all sold, except such as were reserved for the aged & free pews, for a sum sufficient to cover the expense of the New Chh, to pay the pew-holders in the Old house, at the apprized value — and leave a balance of about $25,00. [67] 1831

On the 22[d] of Nov. a remarkable circumstance occurred, worthy of being recorded, as an instance of the interposition of Providence in the preservation of lives and property. During a severe tempest, that passed over this region in the morning the *New Church* was *struck* by *lightning*. One of the pinnacles on the North side of the tower received the fluid — the lightning running down to the bell-deck room, crossed in a diagonal direction to the South west, till it came in contact with one of the columns — and then passed down the inside of the column to the ground. The pinnacle was destroyed, and the plastering[1] forced from the column — and the granite pillar, upon which it rested, was removed. No other damage[2] was sustained by the tower; and the body of the building was not injured at all. Although several persons were within the tower at the time, and two in the bell-deck room — yet no one suffered the slightest injury.

May. 13. After public service, communicated a letter from the first Congregational Unitarian Society in Brattleboro', Vermont — requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and delegate to assist at the Ordination of Mr Addison[3] Brown, their Pastor elect, on the 14. June. Voted, to comply with the above request.

[1] This word is obscure.

[2] Altered from "damaged."

[3] Apparently altered from "Addisson."

Pendleton's Lithog. Boston

THE NEW CHURCH OF THE 1ST CONGL. SOCIETY IN PLYMOUTH, MASS.

Publd. by Marsh, Capen & Lyon, Boston.

Fourth Meeting-house, Plymouth, 1831-1892

Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from Dr. James Thacher's History of the Town of Plymouth, 1832

June 14. The council Met at the time and place appointed. Rev. Abiel Abbot of Peterboro' was chosen Moderator — [68] Rev. Josiah Moore of Athol was chosen Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society, relative to the invitation given to their Pastor elect — and also to his[1] testimonials & qualifications for the christian ministry,

Voted that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to ordination. The following was the order of exercises on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Mr Rogers of Bernardston; Reading of the Scriptures by Mr Crosby of Charlestown, N.H. — Sermon by Mr Hill of Worcester — Consecrating prayer by the Pastor of this Chh — Charge by Mr Abbot of Peterboro', N.H. — Fellowship of the Churches by Mr Hosmer of Northfield — Address to the Society by Mr Goodwin of Concord, Mass: — Concluding prayer by Harding of New Salem, Mass: — Benediction by Mr Brown.

1832. Jan^{y}. Brother Ichabud Morton was chosen Deacon of the Chh.

March. 24. 1833. After publick service, communicated a letter missive from the first congregational Chh, and Society in Taunton, requesting this Chh, by their Pastor and Deligate to assist in the Installation of the reverend Andrew Bigelow, their Pastor elect on the 10th of April next. Voted to comply with the above request Brother Nath[1] Russell Jun. was appointed deligate.

April 10. The Council met at the time and place appointed. Rev. Dr Richmond of Dorchester was chosen Moderator; — Rev. Mr Hall of Providence Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society [69] relative to the invitation given to their Pastor elect &c Voted that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to Installation.

The following was the order of exercises on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Stetson of Medford; reading of the scriptures by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater; Sermon by Rev. Mr Brazer of Salem; Prayer of Installation by the Pastor of this Chh; Charge by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton; Fellowship of the Churches by Rev. Mr Hall of Providence; Address to the Society by Rev. Mr. Pierpont of Boston; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence; Benediction by Rev. Mr. Bigelow.

[1] Altered from "the."

April. 21. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the First Congregational Chh, and Society in Sandwich, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor & Deligate, at the Installation of Rev. John M. Merrick, their Pastor elect, on the 1st of May next. Voted to comply with the above request.

May. 1st The council convened at the time and place appointed — and was organized by the choice of the Pastor of this Chh. as Moderator, and the rev. Mr Hersey of Barnstable as Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & the answer of the Pastor elect — and also to the testimonials exhibited in favour of his ministerial character & qualifications Voted, That they were satisfied with the same [70] And were ready to proceed to Installation.

The following was the order of exercises on the Occasion. Introductory prayer & reading selections from the scriptures by Rev. Mr Hersey: — Sermon by Rev. E. S. Gannett, Boston; — prayer of Installation by rev. Mr Swift of Nantucket; Charge by the Moderator; Right hand of fellowship & address to the people by Rev. Mr Sewall of Danverse: — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Cole of Kingston; — Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 3. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the first Congregational Society in Bridgewater, requested the assistance of this Chh, by their Pastor and deligate at the Ordination of Mr Theophilus P. Doggett their pastor elect, on the 13th inst. Voted. To comply with the above request. Dr Hayward was appointed delegate.

Nov. 13. The Council convened at the time and place appointed — and was organized by choosing the rev: Pitt Clark of Norton, Moderator — and Rev. Mr Edes of Canton Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & the answer of the Pastor elect, and also to the testimonials exhibited relative to his ministerial character & qualifications — Voted, that they were satisfied with the same, & were ready to proceed to ordination.

The following was[1] the order of exercises [71] on the occasion. Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Hodges — Sermon by Rev. Mr Doggett of Raynham, father of the pastor elect — Consecrating

[1] Altered from "were."

prayer by Rev. Dr Lowell of Boston — Charge by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater — Address to the Society by Rev. Mr Bigelow of Taunton — Concluding prayer by the pastor of this Chh. Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 24. After public service, communicated a letter missive from the 2d Chh, and Society in Boston requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate, at the Ordination of Mr Chandler Robbins, their Pastor elect, on the 4th of Dec. next. Voted — To concomply with the request — and Brother B. Hedge was chosen Deligate.

Dec. 4. The Council convened at the time and place appointed — and organized by choosing Dr Packard of Chelmsford, Moderator and Rev. Mr Young of Boston Scribe. Being satisfied with the proceedings of the Society relative to their invitation, & [1] the answer of the Pastor elect — and also with the testimonials exhibited in favour of his ministerial character & qualifications — Voted. They were ready to proceed to Ordination.

The following was the order of exercises, on the occasion. Introductory prayer & reading the scriptures by Rev. Mr Pierpont of Boston. [72] Sermon by Professor Henry Ware Jun — Consecrating prayer by the Moderator — Charge by the Pastor of this Church — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Parkman of Boston — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Putnam of [2] Roxbury.

1834. Feb. 8th At a regular meeting of the Church, the case of our brother Benja Whiting, came under consideration. It having appeared, that, by an acknowled habit of intemperance, he had deprived himself of a regular standing in the Church, and it further having appeared, on satisfactory testimony, that he had reformed, & become exemplary in his christian walk — the following Vote was passed by the brethren — & the Pastor was authorized to furnish him with the subjoined Certificate of his regular standing in the Church.

Whereas our brother, Benja Whiting, by an acknowledge habit of intemperance, had deprived himself of a regular standing in the Chh, & of the privelege & enjoyment of christian Communion — And Whereas

[1] Here "also" is crossed out.

[2] Here a word, perhaps "Boston," is crossed out.

we have satisfactory [1] reason to hope & believe, that he has repented & reformed and that his life & conversation for some time past have been as becometh the gospel of Christ — Therefore, as an expression of our tender regard and christian sympathy for him, and with a desire to strengthen every good purpose of his heart, & to encourage him in his christian course — [73] Voted, unanimously, That this our brother be restored to a regular standing in the Church, and received as a member in christian fellowship and full communion with us.

The following Certificate was authorized by the brethren to be given to brother Whiting.

This may certify that our brother Benj[a] Whiting is a public professor of the christian religion — and, having been recently restored to a regular standing in the Chh, & received as a member in christian fellowship & full communion with us — At his particular request, he is hereby absolved from his special relation to this Chh, & cordially recommended to the charity & fellowship of the 4[th] Chh, in Plymouth.

By direction & in behalf of the brethren.

J. Kendall, Pastor.

May, 4[th] Communicated a letter of [2] the Congregational Church & Society in Duxbury, requesting the presence & assistance of this Chh, by the Pastor & deligate at the installation of Rev. Josiah Moore on the 14[th] inst. Voted to comply with the request, & Dea. W[m] P. Ripley was appointed the deligate.

The council met at the time & place appointed — and having satisfied themselves of the regularity of the proceedings of the Society [74] Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Installation.

The usual services were performed by the following clergimen. Reading the scriptures by Rev. Mr Goodwin of Concord: — First Prayer by Mr Sewall of Scituate: Sermon by Mr Young of Boston: — Prayer of Instalation by the Pastor of this Chh: Charge by Dr Lowell of Boston: Right Hand of Fellowship by Mr Cole of Kingston: Address to the people by Mr Ripley of Waltham: Concluding Prayer by Mr Allen of Pembroke.

Aug[t] 3[d] Communicated a letter from the First Congregational

[1] Here "evidence" is crossed out.

[2] Here "of" is crossed out.

Society in West Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh by their Pastor & Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Richard Stone, their pastor elect, on the 20th instant. Voted to comply with their request and Capt. Nath[1] Russell was appointed deligate.

The council met at the time & place appointed — And being satisfied with the regularity of the proceedings of the Society — and also with the character & qualifications of the candidate, Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Ordination. The services were assigned as follows: Reading the Scriptures, by Rev. Mr Allen of Pembroke; Introductory prayer by Rev. Adin Ballou of Mendon; Sermon by Rev. Jason Whitman of Boston; Consecrating prayer by Rev. Mr Clark of Norton: Charge by the Pastor of this Church; Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Bigelow of Taunton; Address [75] to the people by Rev. Mr Doggett of Bridgewater; Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Crafts of E. Bridgewater. [76]

1835. May 10. Communicated a letter from the First Congregational Chh. & Society in New Bedford, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate at the Ordination of Mr Angier,[1] their Pastor[2] elect, on the 20th instant. Voted, to comply with the above request, & brother Nath[1] Russell was appointed deligated.

June 20. The Council met at the time & place appointed and the preliminary proceedings, Voted, unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to Ordination. The following was the order of the services. Reading the Scriptures after the Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Edes of Nantucket. Sermon by Rev. O. Dewy. Ordaining prayer by Mr Hall of Providence. Charge, by Rev. Mr Greenwood, Boston. Right Hand of Fellowship, by Rev. Mr Robbins of Boston. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Stetson of Medford. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence. Benediction, by Mr Angier.

1836. May. 24. Communicated a letter from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Quincy, requesting the aid of this Chh, by its Pastor & Deligate at the Instalation of Rev. Wm P. Lunt, as Colleague Pastor, with Rev. Mr Whitney, on the 3d of June next. Voted to comply with the above request.

[1] Here "to" is crossed out.

[2] Altered from "Pastoral," followed by "care," crossed out.

June 3d The Council met at the time & place appointed. The following clergimen performed the public services. Introductory Prayer & Reading the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Whitney of Roxbury. Sermon by Rev. Mr Frothingham of Boston. Consecrating prayer by Rev. Mr Whitney, Senior Pastor. Charge by Rev. Dr Parkman, of Boston. [77] Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Cunningham of Dorchester. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Gannett of Boston. Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Farley of Providence.

Oct. 16. Communicated a letter missive from the 2d Congregational Chh, & Society in Scituate, requested the aid of this Chh, by Pastor & Deligate at the Installation of Rev. Saml J. May as their Pastor on the 26th instant.

Voted — To comply with the above[1] request — and brother Nathl Russell Jun was appointed deligate. The Council convened at the time & place appointed. The following Clergimen took part in the public services. Introductory prayer & Reading Scriptures by Rev. Mr Angier of New Bedford. Sermon by Rev. Mr Francis of Watertown. Prayer of Installation by Rev. Mr Moore of Duxbury. Charge by the Pastor of this Church. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Sewall of East Scituate. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Hall of Dorchester. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Phipps of Cohassett. [78]

June 15, 1837. The brethren of the Chh, agreeable to notice, met at the house of the Pastor: the meeting was opened by prayer. After conversing upon the interests of the Chh, and the best means of promoting its increase and prosperity[2] — it was voted, unanimously, to adopt the following Profession & Declaration as the form & condition, in future, of admission to the Chh, and of partaking of the ordinances of the gospel

Believing the scriptures of the Old and New Testament to contain the word of God, and to be the only and a sufficient rule of faith and practice; — it is my (or our sincere) desire and purpose of heart in professing this belief — in joining the Chh, — and partaking of the Ordinances of the gospel[3] — by the aid of his grace — to *live by the faith* of *the Son*

[1] Here "the" is crossed out.
[2] Here the words "and increase" are crossed out.
[3] Here the words "to live by the" are crossed out.

of God, and thus to walk in all the [1] Commandments and Ordinances of [2] the Lord blameless.

It is to be optional with the applicant to manifest his or her assent to this *profession* [3] either in public, or to the Pastor in private; — and, by so doing the person is to be recorded & declared to be a member in full Communion with the Chh. This *form*, being so much in harmony with "the Simplicity that is in Christ" — and so conformable to the primitive practice [79] of the Chh, — it is hoped and believed will tend to remove from the minds of [4] sincere and devout persons every reasonable objection against joining the Chh, and availing themselves of the satisfaction and benefit of enjoying the christian Ordinances. May this harmonious proceeding of the brethren [5] be followed by the favour and blessing of [6] the great Head of the Chh, — and result in the growth & prosperity of our spiritual Zion.

Sept. 17. — Communicated a letter Missive from the Congregational Chh, & Society in East Barnstable, requesting [7] the aid of this Chh by Pastor & Deligate at the Ordination of Mr. Geo. W. Woodward as their Minister, on the 27th inst. Voted to comply with the above request & brother Andrew L. Russell was appointed Delegate.

The Council convened at the time & place appointed. The following Clergimen took part in the public services. Introductory prayer & reading the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Stearns of Dennis. Sermon by Dr Francis of Watertown. Prayer of Consecration by the Pastor of this Chh. Charge by Dr Francis. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Briggs of Fall River. Address to the people by Rev. Mr Merrick of Sandwich. Concluding prayer by Mr Sears — Candidate. [80]

1838. — Jany The following is a record of the proceedings of the First Parish & Church in Plymouth, relative to the Invitation and settlement of Rev. Geo. Ware Briggs as Associate minister with their present Pastor.

[1] Written above "His," crossed out.
[2] Written over some other words, perhaps "Jesus Christ."
[3] Here "purpose" is crossed out.
[4] Here "serious" is crossed out.
[5] Here the words "of the chh" are crossed out.
[6] Here "God" is crossed out.
[7] Altered from "requested."

At a meeting of the Members of the first Congregational Parish in Plymouth, legally assembled and held at the Meeting house of the said Parish on the thirteenth day of October in the year one thousand eight hundred and thirty seven —

Voted — *unanimously* — to invite the Rev. George W. Briggs of Fall River to become Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr Kendall. Voted — that a Committee of six be appointed to communicate the proceedings of this Meeting to the Rev. Mr Briggs — and ask his acceptance: — and Jno B. Thomas — Bourne Spooner, Isaac L Hedge, Allen Danforth, Jacob H. Loud and Johnson Davie were accordingly chosen. Extract from the record

Attest — JOHN B. THOMAS
Clerk 1. Parish — Plymouth.

At a Meeting of the First Chh, in Plymouth Voted — *Unanimously* — that the Church do approve of the proceedings of the Parish at a meeting held on the thirteenth day of October last, whereby the Rev. George Ware Briggs is invited[1] to become Colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr Kendall.

Attest — JAMES KENDALL
Pastor[2] & Moderator. [81]

FALL RIVER, Nov. 10th 1837.

To the Fall River Unitarian Society —

CHRISTIAN BRETHREN,

I have received an Invitation from the First Parish in Plymouth, to become Associate Pastor with Rev. Dr Kendall, their present Minister. For some time past, and especially within the last two months, I have thought that the circumstances of our Society here were such as to make it my duty soon to ask, that the connexion between us might be dissolved. Indeed, I had determined, before any proposition was made to me to go elsewhere, unless some entire change should take place in the condition and prospects of the society, to make that request very soon. Such being the case, I thought it right to say to the people of Plymouth, when that question was put to me, that there would be no improper interference on their part in giving me a Call to come among them. And I now feel it to be right, and for the best, to ask that[3] our connexion may be dissolved, in order that I may accept their Call.

[1] Altered from "invitted."
[2] The word "Attest" is erased before "Pastor."
[3] Here "the" is crossed out.

It is with regret that I make this request. I regret to have such a bond broken, as has united us. There has been no discord between us. You gave me a kind and hearty welcome among you, when wholly inexperienced in the duties of my profession. And notwithstanding the many imperfections, as far as I know, the same kind feeling has always [82] continued. From my heart I thank you. And let me assure you, my brethren, that wherever Providence may direct my steps, I shall remember with interest this scene of my early labours, and the many friends I have found here. And my earnest prayer is, that the seed, which I have sown in weakness, may be raised in power — and that however wide apart our paths in life may be, they may bring us all at last, to the unbroken union of the pure in the better world.

Very truly your friend & brother,

George W. Briggs.

Fall River, Nov. 14. 1837.

Dear Sir,

At a meeting of the unitarian Society, on the evening of the 10th inst, a letter from you to the society was read, in which you request that the connection [1] now existing between yourself and the society may be dissolved.

The undersigned were directed by a Vote of the society to reply to your communication, and to desire you to name the time when you wish the connection to cease.

We take the liberty to add, that the pain we feel at parting with you, who in an eminent degree have won our respect, esteem, and love, pervades the whole society; and, perhaps, more than ever do we deplore that *situation* [83] in our circumstances and condition, which determined you to request a dissolution of those bonds, by which we are united. — But it affords us some relief that our *parting* is not caused by any discord between us, and will tend to your pecuniary benefit and, we trust, happiness.

That such may be the result of the separation, which must soon take place; that a more deserved success may attend your future labours; and that our common Father may ever guard, protect, and bless you, and all dependent on you — is the prayer we all devoutly offer.

Joseph S. Blivin
Joseph Gooding
Benjamin P Sisson

[1] Here "between" is crossed out.

Rev. Mr Briggs' answer to the Invitation of the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Plymouth.

Fall River Nov. 15th 1837.

To the members of the First Parish in Plymouth: —

Christian Brethren,

I have received your invitation to become Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr. Kendall. This whole movement, my Brethren, seems to me to have been directed by the finger of Providence. I came among you at my last visit apparently by accident, and without the slightest dream of the present result. Your unanimous approbation and desire for me to come among [84] you, under such circumstances, has filled me with gratitude and surprize. I know not why your hearts have been thus turned towards me. Still I think, that Providence directs me to accept your kind invitation. In the hope that this new connection may be blessed, tho' still with many apprehensions as to my own power of serving you, I do, therefore, accept it.

The little experience, which I have had in the office of a christian Minister, has increased, rather than diminished, my sense of its importance. Each successive year indeed has made me reverence that office more, and pressed more deeply upon my heart a conviction of my incompetency to fill it worthily.

But, my Brethren, I will do what I can. I trust in your readiness to look with kindness and sympathy upon the efforts I may be able to make. You have called me to a place rich in stirring associations — to " holy Ground." I trust I may obtain guidance and inspiration by walking in the light of the bright example of the sainted dead, who have dwelt there — and of the beloved living, now in your midst. I trust to that Providence wh, gives the needed strength to the seeking spirit, and which permits no earnest effort in the cause of truth and righteousness to be made in vain. [85]

With fervent prayers for your continued prosperity, my Brethren,

I am respectfully and affectionately Yours

Geo. W. Briggs

The Churches invited to compose the Council for the Installation of the Rev. George Ware Briggs as Associate Minister with the Rev. Dr Kendall over the First Congregational Church and Society in Plymouth to be convened on Wednesday the third day of January, 1838 — are

The Church in Harvard University		Dr H. Ware Jun
First	Medford	Rev. Mr Stetson
First	Dorchester	Rev. Mr Hall
Second [1]	Boston	Rev. Chandler Robbins
First	Quincy	Rev. Mes. Whitney & Lunt
First	Hingham	Rev. Mr Richardson
Third	Hingham	Rev. Mr Brooks
First	Cohasset	Rev. Mr Phipps
First	Scituate	Rev. Mr Sewall
Second	Scituate	Rev. Mr May
First	Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Doggett
First	East Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Devens
First	West Bridgewater	Rev. Mr Stone
First	Pembroke	Rev. Mr Allen
First in	Kingston	Rev. Mr Sweet
First	Duxbury	Rev. Mr Moore
Second	Marshfield	Rev. Mr Leonard
First	Sandwich	Rev. Mr Merrick [86]
First Church in	East Barnstable	Rev. Mr Woodward
First	Taunton	Rev. Mr Bigelow
First	New Bedford	
Christian	Plymouth	
Unitarian	Fall River	
Beneficent Congregational in Providence		Rev. Mr Hall
Westminster Congregational Providence		Rev. Mr Farley
Unitarian, Buffalo N.Y.		Rev. Mr Hosmer

The above Churches were generously represented by their Pastors and Delegates — and convened and were organized into an Ecclesiastical Council in the Court House, Jan^{y} 3^{d} 1838 — by choosing Rev. Morrel Allen, Moderator — and Rev. Chas. Brooks, Scribe. The meeting of the Council was opened by prayer by the Moderator. The record and documents containing the proceedings of the Church and Parish, relative to the invitation given to Rev. Geo. W. Briggs to settle with them as Associate Minister, were then read, together with his answer and acceptance; — and also Mr Briggs' communication to the Society in Fall River, with which he had been connected — and their reply to the same. — After attending to these proceedings — and finding them to have been in order, and marked with [2] entire harmony, unanimity, and christian feeling, by the parties; — the Council Voted — *unanimously*, that they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to the Installation of Mr Briggs. [87]

[1] Written over "First," erased.

[2] Here "an" is crossed out.

The following arrangement for the exercises in the Meeting House was made and approved by the Council; — and the services were thus assigned & performed; —

Introductory Prayer and Reading the Scriptures by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy; — Sermon by Rev. Caleb Stetson of Medford; — Prayer of Installation by the Senior Pastor of this Church; — Charge by Rev. Henry Ware Jun D D — of Harvard University; — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. F. A. Farley of Providence; — Address to the people by Rev. Samuel J. May of Scituate; — Concluding Prayer by Rev. Chandler Robbins of Boston; — and Benediction by the Rev. George W. Briggs, the Junior Pastor of this Chh.

The day of Installation was the *thirty eight Anniversary* of the Ordination of the Sen. Pastor. The weather was fine — and the day most propitious. The services in the Church, filled to overflowing, were generally appropriate, and of a highly interesting character. May the result of this important connexion, under the guidance and blessing of the great Head of the Church, be as favourable and propitious as the beginning.

JAS. KENDALL
Sen. Pastor of the Chh. [88]

1838.[1] May. 6. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in New Bedford, requesting the presence & aid of this Chh, by its Pastors & Delegates at the Installation of Rev. Ephraim Peabody and Ordination of Mr John H. Morrison on thursday, the 24^th inst.

May, 24. The Council met agreeable to Notice; — and, having attended to the preliminary business — Voted — Unanimously — to proceed to the Installation & Ordination of the Pastors elect. The following Gentlemen took part in the public services: — Introductory prayer and reading the scriptures by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy. Sermon by Rev. O. Dewey of N.Y. Prayer of Consecration by Rev. Dr Parkman of Boston. Charge by Rev. Abiel Abbot of Peterboro', N.H. — Right Hand of Fellowship to Mr Peabody by Rev. Geo. Putnam of Roxbury — and to Mr Morrison by Rev. Mr Bartol of Boston. Address[2] to the people by Rev. Mr

[1] Here the letter "J" is crossed out.
[2] Altered from "Addrress."

Geo. W. Bruce Esq.

Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from a photograph taken in 1890

Hall of Providence. Concluding prayer by Rev. G. W. Briggs of Plymouth. Benediction by Rev. E. Peabody of N.B.

Oct. 21. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh, & Society in Southboro', requesting the presence & assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors and delegates, at the Ordination of [89] Mr. William H. Lord on the 31st instant. Voted — to comply with this request.

Oct. 31. — Met at the time & place appointed. Having organized the council, and attended to the preliminary business — & expressed their satisfaction with the proceedings of the Society and the character & qualifications of the Pastor elect for the gospel ministry, Voted — Unanimously, that they were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The following Clergimen took part in the exercises: — Introductory prayer and Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. Mr Barry of Framingham; — Sermon by Rev. A.[1] P. Peabody of Portsmouth, N.H; — Ordaining prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh; — Charge by Rev. Mr Clarke of Sherburne; — Right-Hand of Fellowship by the Junior Pastor of this Chh; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Allen of Northboro'; — Concluding prayer by Rev. Mr Morse of Marlboro'. [90]

1841. Feb. 19th The brethren of the Church — Met at the house of the senior Pastor. A letter was read from brother I. Morton, requesting to be excused from officiating any longer as Deacon of the Church. It was Voted to accept his resignation.

It was then proposed to chose a substitute to fill his place in the Office of Deacon of the Chh. After some consultation — it was Voted to postpone the meeting indefinitely — for the purpose of selecting and agreeing on some suitable person among the brethren, who might be willing to accept the office, if chosen.

1842. Jan. 30. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Pembroke, requesting the presence and assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors and delegate at the Instalation of Rev. Joshua Chandler, on the 9th of Feby. Voted to comply with this request — and chose brother Jacob. H. Loud as Deligate.

Feb. 9th Met at the time and place appointed. the Council was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh, Moderator —

[1] Apparently altered from "O."

[91] and Rev. Geo. W. Briggs, Junior Pastor Scribe. Having attended to the preliminary business — and expressed their satisfaction with the proceedings of the Chh, & Society, and also with the qualifications of the Pastor elect for the christian Ministry — the Council Voted — unanimously that they were ready to proceed to his Installation.

The following Clergimen took part in the exercises: — Introductory prayer by Rev. Mr Sweet of Kingston. Reading selections from the Scriptures, by Rev. Geo. Leonard, of N. Marshfield. Sermon by Rev. S. Barrett of Boston. Prayer of Instalation by Rev. Mr Richardson of Hingham. Charge by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Moore of Duxbury. Address to the people by Rev. M. Allen former Pastor. Concluding prayer, by Rev. Geo. W. Briggs. Benediction by Rev. J. Chandler.

Oct. 23. Communicated a letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Cohasset, requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastors & delegate at the Ordination of Mr Joseph Osgood on the 26th inst. Voted — to comply with this request.

The council met at the time & place [92] appointed, — and was organized to choosing Rev. E. Q. Sewall Moderator &

Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, & Society, relative to the Invitation of Mr Osgood — & expressed their satisfaction with the same — & also with the qualifications of the Pastor elect for the christian ministry — the Council Voted — Unanimously that they were ready to proceed to Ordination.

The following clergimen took part in the exercises. Introductory prayer and selections from the scriptures by Rev. G. W. Briggs. — Sermon by F. T. Gray. Prayer of Ordination by Rev. Josiah Moore. Charge by the Moderator. Right hand of Fellowship by Rev. Fredk D. Huntingdon. Address to the Society by Rev. C. Robbins. Concluding prayer by Rev. O. Stearns. Benediction by the Pastor.

Oct. 23. — On the evening after the sabbath the brethren met at the house of the Senior Pastor — when a letter from brother Ichabud Morton was read, requesting that his connexion with this Chh, might be dissolved. It was Voted that his request be complyed with. It was also Voted — That the thanks of the members of the

Chh be given to br Morton for his acceptable services during his connexion with the Chh — especially, in the Office of Deacon. [93]

1843. Feb. 12. Communicated a Letter Missive from the Congregational Society in South Scituate — requesting the assistance of this Chh. by its Pastors & delegates at the Ordination of Mr William O Mosely on the 15th inst. Voted to comply with this request. The Council met at the time & place appointed; — and was organized by chosing Rev. Morril Allen of Pembroke Moderator. — Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh & Society, relative to the invitation given to Mr Mosely to settle with with them as their Pastor — and also to his qualifications for the christian Ministry — the Council Voted — Unanimously, that they were satisfied with the same, and were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The usual services were performed by the following clergimen. Introductory Prayer by Rev. Wm P. Tilden of Norton: — Reading selections from the Scriptures by Rev. J. Osgood of Cohasset: — Sermon by Rev. Thos. B. Fox of Newbury Port: — Ordaining Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Church; — Charge by Rev. E. Q. Sewall of N. Scituate: — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. R. C. Waterston, Boston: — Address to the people by Sam[1] J. May of Lexington: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. Geo. Leonard of N. Marshfield: Benediction by the Pastor. [94]

1843. April 16. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Society in Kingston, requesting the assistance of this Chh by its Pastors & deligate at the Ordination of Mr Augustus R. Pope on the 19th inst. Voted to comply with the above request; — and brother Nath[1] Russell Jun was appointed deligate.

Apr. 19. The Council met at the time & place appointed — as was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Moderator of the Council — and Rev. Mr Osgood of Cohasset Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Chh, and Society relative to the invitation given to Mr Pope to settle with them as their Pastor; — and also to his qualifications for the christian Ministry — Voted — Unanimously that they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to his Ordination.

The usual services were assigned as follows: — Introductory Prayer [1] By Rev. Geo. W. Briggs of Ply: — Reading selections

[1] Here "by" is crossed out.

from the Scriptures by Rev. Josep Osgood of Cohasset: Sermon by Rev. Mr Bartol of Boston: — Consecrating Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh: — Charge by Rev. W^m P. Lunt of Quincy: — [95] Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. W^m O. Mosely of South Scituate; — Address to the people by Rev. Chandler Robbins of Boston: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. Josiah Moore of Duxbury. — Benediction by the Pastor.

1844 July 14. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Cong. Chh. & Society in East Bridgewater, requesting the assistance of this Chh. by its Pastors & Deligate at the Instalation of Rev. Nath[l] Whitman over said Society on 17^th inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

July 17. The Council met at the time and place appointed — and was organized by choosing Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke Moderator, and Rev. Mr Mossely of Scituate Scribe. Having attended to the proceedings of the Society relative to the invitation given to Mr Whitman to settle with them as their Pastor — and also to his qualification for the ch. Ministry; — Voted — That they were satisfied with the same — and were ready to proceed to his instalation.

The following was the arrangement for the public services. Introductory Prayer by Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Jur Pastor of this Chh. — Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. A. R. Pope of Kingston: — Sermon by Rev. Dr Flint of Salem: — Prayer of Instalation [1] by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. — Charge [2] by Rev. Mr Richardson of Hingham: — Right Hand by Rev. R. Sanger of Dover: Address by Rev. J. Whitman of Portland: Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Sewall of Scituate. [96]

1845. May [3] 3. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh. & Society in Bridgewater to this Chh, requesting the presence & assistance of the Pastors & a Delegate of this Chh, at the Installation of Rev. Claudius Bradford over s^d Chh. & Society on the 7^th inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

Met at the time & place appointed.[4] The Senior Pastor of this

---

[1] The words "Prayer of Instalation" are written above "Charge," crossed out.

[2] Here the words "by Rev." are crossed out.

[3] Written above "Aug^t," crossed out.

[4] Here "Chose" is crossed out.

Chh, was chosen Moderator of the Council: — and Rev. Mr Bridgham of Taunton Scribe.

The following was the Order of exercises. Introductory Prayer by the Moderator. Selections from the Scriptures read by the Scribe. Sermon by Rev. Ephraim Peabody of N. Bedford. Prayer of Installation by Rev. Nath[l] Whitman of East Bridgewater. Charge by Rev. Sam[l] Barret of Boston. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Josiah Moore of Duxbury. Address to the Society by Rev. William O Moseley of S. Scituate. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Ralph Sanger of Dover. Benediction by the Pastor.

Nov. 15. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Congregational Chh. & Society in Sterling to this Chh & Society requesting the presence & assistance of their Pastors & delegate at the ordination of Mr Thos. Prentise Allen over s[d] Chh, & Society on the 18[th] inst. Voted to comply with the above request.

Met at the time & place appointed. The council was organized by choosing the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Moderator — and Rev. Mr Hale[1] of Worcester Scribe. The following was the order of Exercises: — Introductory Prayer by Rev. Mr Winkley of Boston. Reading of the Scriptures by Rev. [97] Rev. H. Withington of Leominster: — Sermon by Rev. Geo. Putnam, D.D. of Roxbury: — Consecrating Prayer by Rev. Calvin Lincoln of Fitchburg: Charge by Rev. Joseph Allen of Northbury: — Right Hand of Fellowship by J. H. Allen of Jamaica Plain: Address to the people by Rev. Alonzo Hill of Worcester. — Concluding prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. Benediction by the newly consecrated Pastor.

1850. July. This summer the Chh. of the First Parish — has been greatly improved by substituting a New Pulpit for the old one — and painting the inside entirely with Fresco paint — giving to the whole a soft and beautiful appearance, Also —

A new and beautiful Communion Table of *Marble* has been introduced in place of the former one of *wood* — and presented by Mrs. Priscilla Cotton an aged Lady of over 90 yrs — and more than 46 yrs. a worthy member of the Chh.

1852. Dec. 31. — At the close of the present Year — The connexion between this Chh. and Parish and their Junior Pastor the Rev. Geo. Ware Briggs — at his particular request — was dissolved

[1] This name is uncertain.

— after a continuance of 15 Years of great unanimity and satisfaction on the part of the Society — and of *unbroken harmony* between the *Junior* and *Senior Pastor.* — The following is the correspondence between Mr Briggs and the Comittee of the First Parish relative to a dissolution of the connection. [98]

PLYMOUTH, Dec. 22d 1852

To the Parish Committee — of the First Parish in Plymouth: —

CHRISTIAN FRIENDS —

It is known to you, that the First Congregational Society in Salem invited me in Augt last to become their Minister. At that time I gave a negative answer to their invitation. My refusal, however, was based upon reasons, which do not now exist, in the changes, which have since occurred. And, during the laste week, the Society has unanimously renewed its Original invitation.

For the last six Years the question of remaining in Plymouth has frequently been presented to my Mind. For a great variety of reasons I have found myself constantly tending towards the conclusion, that it would be better for me to enter some other field of labor — and better for the Parish to have some other Minister. In two or three instances, in which the decision for the time depended upon some contingency in the Parish — I have presented the question to you. But I thought last year, that, until the result should become clear to my own [1] convictions, I would not again mention the subject to you. It seemed more proper for me — more just to you, — not to raise the question again, until I could communicate my own sincere and deliberate conclusion.

I trust, therefore, that you will understand and excuse the apparent abruptness of my communication to you — when I now resign my connection with the Parish as its Junior Minister. To avoid misconception in one particular — let me say, that my resignation has no connection, in any form — with pecuniary considerations. I have never asked nor wished — [see 100 page] [2]

[99] Chh. Records continued

1853. March, 4th At an adjourned meeting of the brethren of the Chh. at the house of the Pastor — in consequence of some misunderstanding of the Notice given of the meeting — and few of the

[1] Here "mind" is crossed out.

[2] P. [100] of the text, or p. 603 of this volume.

brethren present — it was deemed expedient further to adjourn the meeting until the evening of the 13th inst. for the purpose of filling the vacancies in the office of Deacon of the Chh. — occasioned by death or otherwise; Notice to be given of the meeting — with a request for the attendance of *all the members* of the Chh. — from the pulpit — on the sabbath previous to the Meeting — being the 13th inst.

March 13th Met agreeable to the above Notice at the House of the Pastor; and after opening the Meeting as usual by prayer — proceeded to make arrangements for filling the vacancies in the office of Deacon. The names of the following brethren were proposed by a Committee, appointed for the purpose as suitable persons for this office Viz. Mr Wm S. Russell and Mr. Thomas Russell. These brethren[1] were unanimously chosen to fill the vacancy.

Mr Wm S. Russell — Mary H. Russell — and Lydia M. Kendall — were appointed a Committee to make arrangements in connexion with the Parish for laying a foundation for a Parish Library.

[100] that[2] the Parish should do more for me. I am most grateful that they have done so much. I never expect to find warmer or truer friends, than I found in Plymouth. The confidence of so many steadfast friends through the experience and agitations of fifteen years — I shall never forget wherever I may be. Perhaps, I may have to rely upon that confidence now — in doing what I do, when the reason for it cannot seem so clear to others as to myself. Still I hope that as we have lived in mutual trust hitherto, we may preserve the same unbroken confidence; and that the simple fact of my going away will not affect or[3] change the feeling — which has hitherto known no change.

In regard to the exact time at which my resignation shall take effect — I shall wish for your judgment.[4] Had the question been presented a little sooner, I should have proposed the close of this year. As I came here the beginning of the year and as every arrangement in reference to myself begins and closes with the Year this would have seemed a natural and fitting proposition. Now, however, I refer the question of the time to you — only asking leave to make one suggestion. I do not wish to do any thing abruptly; — still, I believe that any protracted period — after

[1] Perhaps altered from "brothers."
[2] Continued from p. [98] of the text, or p. 602 of this volume.
[3] Altered from "nor."
[4] Altered from "judgement."

a decision has been made — would be a trial of feeling in many respects. It seems to me that our connection had better end in the course of January.

May I beg of you to inform me of the conclusion to which you may[1] arrive[2] in this respect as soon as it may be practicable — as it will affect my arrangements both here and elsewhere.

And with the earnest hope, and the confidence, that he who shall take up the work, which I am laying down, will be to you, — and do for you, — far more than I have been able to be, or to do, —

believe me always yours
in Christian fellowship

Geo. W. Briggs.

[For the answer of the Committee &c — See Page 280.][3]

[101] 1799 Account of Baptisms

March	10	Holmes Polly, Eleazar, Esther & Jane Avery — the Children of Eleazar & Elizabeth Holmes
	31st	Bartlett Jane Holmes Daughter of William & Mercy Bartlett
April	14th	Whiting Elizabeth Doten Daur of Nathan Whiting & Wife
	21st	Holmes Betsy Lewis & Mary Sherman Children of Lewis & Betsy Holmes both deceasd baptizd on their Grand Mother Phebe Holmes' Right
July	21	Bartlett Thomas Son to Thomas & Margaret Bartlett by the Revd Mr Howland of Carver[4]

1800[5]

Jan.	12th[6]	David Son of Jesse Harlow & Wife
		Anna[7] daughter of Sam. Rider Jur. & Anna his Wife
Feb.	16th	John May Son of Thos Witherly Jur. & Wife
March	3d	Elizabeth Finney daughter of ye Wid. Hannah Holbrook at whose house the ordinance was administered (South Pds.[8]
May	25th	Eliza daughter of Holmes

---

[1] Written above "have," crossed out.

[2] Altered from "arrived."

[3] The square brackets are in the original. The reference is to p. [280] of the text, or p. 710 of this volume.

[4] To this point the entries on p. [101] of the text are in the hand of the Rev. Chandler Robbins.

[5] Beginning with this date, the entries down to p. [123] of the text, or p. 620 of this volume, are in the hand of the Rev. James Kendall.

[6] Perhaps "19th"

[7] Here "Rider" is crossed out.

[8] This word is obscure.

June	29	Thoˢ Jackson Son of Dr Mercy & Wife
		John Winslow Son of Rossiter Cotton & Wife
		Anna daughter of Wᵐ Jackson & Wife
July	3ᵈ	Eliza daughter of Ichabud Morton Jur
		Sarah daughter of Ephrᵐ Morton
July	6	Anthony Sherman Son of Timothy Allen & Betty his Wife
Augᵗ	31	John Son the Widow Carver
Nov.	9th	Sarah Stevens & Hannah Stevens (twins) children of Freeman Bartlett & Wife
	30th	Josiah Foster Son of Benjⁿ Whiting & Wife
Dec.	14	Henry Son of John Paty & Wife

1801

Feb.	8	Meriah daughter of Sylvanus Paty & Wife
March	29	Sarah daughter of Nathˡ Harlow
May	10	Samuel Son of Capt Samˡ Rider
		William Thomas Son of Capt Thos. Bartlett

[102] 1801 Record of Baptisms

May	17th	Wid. Elizabeth Barnes
June	22ᵈ	Isaac Ichabud Morton's Jun Child
		Elizabeth daughter of Bartlett
July	5th	Anna May daughter of Thoˢ Witherell Jun
Augᵗ	9th	Abigal grover daughter of David Diman
Sepᵗ	20	Anna Clarke daughter of
Oct	4	Mary Lewis daughter of Wyatt Harring[1]
	11	Hannah Davis daughter of Isaac Symmes
Dec.	6	William Russell Son of Majʳ Wᵐ & Mercy Jackson
	20	Samuel Avery Son of Ichabud Holmes Jun

1802

Jan.	17	Rowland Edwin Son of Dʳ Rossetter Cotton
Feb.	21	Sarah Palmer daughter of Lemˡ Brown
May	2ᵈ	Ichabud & Peabody Sons of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett
May	30th	Sarah daughter of James & Sarah Kenda[ll]
Sepᵗ		Wᵐ Thomas Son of Thos. Witherell Jun
Nov.	7	Mary daughter of Holmes

1803

Jan.	2	Betsy daughter of Ichabud Morton[2] Jun
March	20	Eunice[3] daughter of Rufus Churchill
	22	Mary Taylor daughter of Dr Mercy & Wife
June	19	Coleman Son of [4] Peabody & Lucy Bartlett
July	10th	Lewis Son of Capᵗ Samˡ Rider

[1] This name is uncertain.
[2] This name is blurred.
[3] Written above another name, crossed out.
[4] Here "Lucy" is crossed out.

Sep^{t}	28th	Elizabeth Consider Howland & George } Children of the widow Priscilla Hammat, baptized at her own house on account of the sickness of the mother
Oct.	30th	Benjamin the Son of Benj^{a} Whiting
Nov.	13	Priscilla Hammat an adult

[103] Record of Baptisms

1803

Nov.	13	James Augustus Son of James & Sarah Kendall Jerusha Barnes[1] daughter of Sylvanus Paty William Son of Isaac Symmes

1804

March	18	Margaret James daughter of Thos. & M. J. Bartlett
May	20	William Cushing Son Dr. R. Cotton
June[2]	3	Eliza Ann daughter of Cap^{t} T. Witherell
Aug^{t}	12	Ann daughter of Nath^{l} Goodwin, adult
	19	Susan Willard daughter of George Jackson
Nov.	11	Sarah daughter of Joseph Whiting

1805

Jan.	15	Edwin son of Ichabud Morton Jun
March	3	Hannah Poor daughter of James & Sarah Kendall Lucy daughter of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett Eleazer Stevens Son of Freeman Bartlett
April	28	Sarah Palmer daughter of Lem^{l} Brown[3] Lucy daughter of Nath^{l} Holmes
June	30	Mary Dyer Martha Cotton } children of Joseph & Martha Holmes
July	28	Richard Son of Henry & Mary Warren Sarah daughter of Tho^{s} Witherell Jun
Aug^{t}	18	Martha Harlow daughter of Benj^{a} Whiting
Sept	29	Lucy Goodwin an adult daughter of Timothy Goodwin
Dec.	1	Maria daughter of Ichabud Morton Jun

1806

Feb.[4]	23	Nathaniel son of Capt Thos Bartlett
March	16	Esther Phillips daughter of Joseph & M. Holmes
April	20	Rufus Son of Rufus Churchill

[104][5] Record of Baptisms

1806

May	18[6]	Elizabeth Brewster an adult Susanna Leonard an adult

[1] Written over "Paty," erased.
[2] The letter "M" is crossed out before "June."
[3] Written above "Drew," crossed out.
[4] "Jan^{y}" is written above "Feb." and crossed out.
[5] This page is not numbered in the original.
[6] Apparently altered from "10," or perhaps "10" altered from "18."

June	29	Mary the wife of Nath[l] Holmes
		Elizabeth the wife of W[m] Allen
		Deborah the wife Alden Lucas
		Mercy Cobb the daughter of Nath[l] & Eliz. Holmes [1]
July	20	Anna daughter of Sam[l] & Nancy Rider [2]
Aug[t]		Catharine Bradish daughter of Lemuel Brown
Sept.	29	Ellenor daughter of Joseph Whiting
Nov.	2	Esther, Eliza, Caroline } children of William & Eliza[bth] Allen
	9	Isaac son of Thomas Witherell Jun
Dec.	21	William, Rebecca, Ellenor [3], Bethiah } children of William & Susannah Leonard

1807

Jan[y]	11 [4]	Elizabeth Thacher [5] daughter Freeman Bartlett
March	22	Susanna Holmes daughter of Capt W[m] Allen & Eliz[th] his wife
April	5	Lydia daughter of James & Sarah Kendall
	12	Alden Son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
May	3	Hannah Rogers daughter of P. & Lucy Bartlett
		Susanna Bradford daughter of H. Tilson
	24	Lucy daughter of Jos. Bartlett & Eliz. Bartlet
June	14	George Son of Henry & Mary Warren
July	5	Catharine Elizabeth daughter of Daniel & Betsy Elliot
	12	Ellis Son of Benj[a] Whiting & Wife
Aug[t]	10	daughter of Sylvanus Paty, baptz
Sept.	20	William Cushing Son of W[m] & Easter Hammatt [6] [105]
		Polly daughter of Ezekiel Morton adult

1808

Jan.	24	Hannah Parker daughter of George Jackson & Susan his wife
July	3	Mary Briggs daughter of Lemuel Brown & wife
Sept.	4	Nathaniel, Mary Howland, Andrew Leach } children of Nathan[l] & Martha Russell
		Elizabeth Thacher, daughter of Freeman Bartlett
		Esther Phillips daughter of Joseph Holmes
Sept.	8	James Hervey [7] Son of Joseph & Polly Whiting
Oct.	17	Ephraim Bartlett Son of W[m] & Susanna Leonard
Nov.	13	Polly daughter of Samuel & Nancy Rider
Dec.	17	Elizabeth daughter of Rev. James & Sarah Kendall

[1] This name is obscure.
[2] This name is obscure.
[3] Altered from "Elleanor."
[4] This date is uncertain.
[5] Written over a name erased.
[6] This name is obscure.
[7] This name is uncertain.

1809

Jan^{y}	1	W^{m} Putnam Ripley an adult Simeon Dyke an adult Lucy Mayhew Nicholson an adult
April	2	Ezra Shaw Goodwin an adult
		Caroline, George, Thomas, Lucy, Mary Anne } Children of Thos & Sally Jackson
April	23	Abigail Winslow daughter of Hamlin Tilson

[106] 1809 Record of Baptisms Continued

April	30	Mary Clarke, Jane Barnes, Elizabeth M. Turner } Adults
		William Son of Capt. William & Elizabeth Allen
June	18	William Zebina Son of W^{m} P. Ripley
	25	Sarah Roberts, Robert, Mary, Eliza Healy } children of Capt John Clarke & Mary his wife
		Nancy, Bradford, Ichabud Holmes } children of B. Barnes & Jane his wife
		Hannah Phillips daught. of Maj^{r} Hammatt & Esthir his wife
July	16	William Prince Gibbs Son of Simeon & Mary Dyke
	30	Deborah daughter of Alden & Deborah Lucas
Aug^{t}	6	Deborah daughter of Peabody & Lucy Bartlett
	27	Priscilla Alden daughter of Thomas & Sarah Jackson
Sep^{t}	3	Mary daughter of Capt Thos. & Margaret James Bartlett
	10	Mercy Ann daughter of Capt. Nath^{l} & Martha Russell
Oct.	26	Ezra Son of Ichabud Morton Jun
	29	Edward Son of Henry & Mary Warren
Dec.	17	Steven [1] Parmer Son of Lemuel Brown

1810

March	11	Ichabud Holmes & Jane } twin children of Bradford Brown
April	22	Mary Gibbs daughter of Simeon Dyke
May	27	Daniel Son of Daniel & Eliz^{a} M. Jackson
June	7	George Ellery Son of George & Susan Jackson [107]
July		Catherine Morton adult wife of W^{m} Morton
Aug^{t}	5	Wid. Hannah Holbrook adult
Sep^{t}		Betsy Williams daughter of Capt W^{m} and Betsy Allen
Oct.	28	John May Son of Thomas Witherell

[1] Written over a word erased.

1811

April	14	Anna Hamlin daughter of Hamlin Tilson
June	26	Hannah Torrey, Pricilla Lovell } Children of Nehe^{h} & Hannah Burbank baptized in private on account of the mother's sickness
Aug^{t}	4	Corban Barnes Son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
		Sarah daughter of Osborn Morton baptized on her dying bed on her own account
Oct.	13	Francis James Son of Nathniel & Martha Russell
Oct.	27	William Seargent Son of Joseph & Martha Holmes
		Margerett Dyer daughter of Peggy Holbrook deceased & baptized on the faith of the grandmother Bethia Dyer
Nov.	24	Mary Elizabeth daughter of Rev. James Kendall & Sally K.

1813

Jan.	8	Elisha Son of Joseph & Polly Whiting baptized at their house
March		Pamey [1] Young daughter of Simeon Dyke
April	23	Samuel Son of Capt Thos. Bartlett
	26	Ann Elizabeth daughter of W^{m} P. Ripley
June	22	Jerusha Daughter of Peabody Bartlett & [2] Lucy his wife
Oct.	4	Abraham Le Baron Son of William & Ester Hammatt

[108] 1813 Record of Baptisms continued

Jan^{y}	31	William Gurney son of W^{m} Reed
Feb^{y}	24	Joshua Barker Thomas son of Judge Thomas
May		Marie de Verdier daughter of Lothrop & Marie de Verdier Turner Jun
July	11	Joseph Philemon son of Lem^{l} Brown
Aug^{t}	22	Lydia Mason daughter of Rev. J. Kendall
Sep^{t}	26	Lucy daughter of Jeremiah & Bethiah Holbrook
Oct.	15	Nancy Winslow daughter of W^{m} P. Ripley
Nov.	7	John Armstrong Son of Moses Webster

1814

Jan^{y}	9	Elizabeth [3] Morton daughter of Daniel Jackson Jun
Feb.	27	Anna Hamblin daughter of Hamblin Tilson
June	19	Deborah daughter of Alden & Deborah Lucas
July	10	Allen Crocker Son of Capt. Nath^{l} & Lucy Spooner
Aug^{t}	21	Jane Barnes daughter of Cap^{t} W^{m} & Betsy Allen
Sept.	4	LeBaron Son of Cap^{t} Nath^{l} & Martha Russell
		Joseph Son of Joseph & Martha Holmes

1815

May	14	Persis daughter of Rev. James Kendall & Sarah Kendall
		Jeremiah Son of wid. Bethiah Holbrook
		Esther Jackson daughter of W^{m} & Esther Hammatt
		Simeon Son of Simeon Dyke & Mary Dyke [109]

[1] This name is uncertain: perhaps "Parney."

[2] Here "wife" is crossed out.

[3] The letter "B" is erased before "Elizabeth."

1816

March 19 Rebecca Lothrop daughter of Capt. Daniel Jackson[1] & Betsy his wife

June 22 Isaac Francis Son of Isaac Le Baron Jun. and Mary Le Baron[2] Baptized in private on account of sickness from wh, it was expected he would not recover

June 23 William Son of Cap^{t} W^{m} Allen & Eliza^{beth} his wife

Aug^{t} 25 Rhoda wife of Nath^{l} Wood

Sept. 8 Caroline Matilda, Rhoda Ann, Nathaniel } Children of Nath^{l} & Rhoda Wood

Sept. 15 Experience the wife of Beza Hayward Esqr. (in private)

Oct. 20 Rebecca daughter of Hamlin Tilson

Nov. 3 Catharine daughter of Rev. James & Sally Kendall

Nathaniel son of Capt. Nathaniel Jun & Lucy Spooner

Dec. 8 William son of Rufus & Eunice Churchill

1817

March 13 Lucy Jackson, Susan Pratt, Charlotte Ann } Children of Steven Charles and Joseph Marcy — left motherless & in the family & of the household of the grandmother Wid. Lucy Marcy & baptized on her account in private

May 4 Charlotte Warren an adult

Aug^{t} 3 Elizabeth daughter of John & Marcia Torrey

Sept. 7 Lydia an adult wife of Ezra Burbank

Pricilla daughter of Ezra & Lydia Burbank

Oct. 6 Willard Son of Nath^{l} & Rhoda Wood

Nov. 7 Daniel Lothrop Son of Daniel Jur & Betsy Jackson

1818

Jan. 18 Ellen Goodwin daughter of Dr & Ann Boutell

18 Lucy Goodwin an adult[3] baptized in private on account of sickness

[110] 1818 Record of Baptisms Continued

April 26
- Wid. Nancy Brewster an adult
- Pricilla Sampson an adult wife of John S.
- Phebe Cotton an adult wife of T. J. C.
- Mercy Warren Bramhall an adult

June 7
- Rebecca Bartlett an adult wife of Capt. Joseph B.
- Edward Winslow Watson adult
- George Son of Joseph & Mary Whiting

June 14 Lucretia Ann daughter of B. M. & Lucretia B. Watson

Sarah Jackson, Margaret Minot, Harriot Witherell } children of Jas. B. Jun. & S. Bartlett[4]

---

[1] This name has been altered, apparently from "Jackforth."

[2] Here the words "member of Dr. Freeman Chh. Boston" are crossed out.

[3] Here a word is crossed out.

[4] Written over "Judge," crossed out.

July	5	John Robinson Son of James & Sally Kendall
		Eliza Ann Benj[a] Paris Augustus } children of Capt. Joseph & Rebecca Bartlett
		Sally Gorham Eveline Goodwin Samuel Salsbury William Hall Salsbury } children of Salsbury & Sally Jackson
July	26	John Augustus Charles } Children of John & Pricilla Sampson
		James Warren son of Capt. Charles & Charlotte Mercy
Aug[t]	2	Ann Frances daughter of William & Esther Hammatt
Oct.	4	Jane Mary Bishop Emila Henrietta Abbe Benjamin Howland } children of Benj[a] & Sukey Crandon

[111] 1818 Continued

		Lucy Cotton Lydia Charles Thomas } children of Wid. Lucy Jackson
Oct.	11	Mary Williams daughter of Hamlin Tilson
Dec.	13	James Thomas son[l] of James & Sarah Bartlett baptized in private on account of sickness
Dec.	27	Betsey Burges an adult

1819

Jan.	12	Hannah Stevenson daughter of Col. J. B. Thomas baptized in private the day before her death
April	4	Elizabeth Ann Pelham Winslow Charles Latham George Partridge } children of Dr. N. Hayward & J. Hayward
June [1]	27	Martha LeBaron John Stevenson } children of Col. J. B. Thomas and Mary Howland Thomas
		Priscilla daughter of John & Priscilla Sampson
Sept.	19	Rebecca daughter of Daniel & Elizabeth Jackson
Nov.	21	Ellen Lincoln daughter of Wid. Ann Boutelle

1820

March	19	Charles Allen Son of Deborah & Alden Lucas
June	4	Sylvanus Taylor Son of James & Sarah Bartlett
July	16	Benjamin Marston Son of Benj[a] M. Watson & his wife Priscilla

[1] "July" is crossed out above "June."

Augt.	6	Lewis Colburn Son Nath[l] & Rhoda Wood
Nov.	19	Mary Ann daughter of Charles & Charlotte Mercy

1821

April	1	Hamlin Son of Hamlin Tilson
May	13	Hannah Stevenson daughter of Col. J. B. & Mary Thomas
June	25	John Burgis an adult

[112][1] Record of Baptisms Con.

1822

Feb.	24	Jane Elizabeth daughter of Sally & James Bartlett
May	12	Lucia Jane daughter of Nath[l] & Martha Russell
June	9	Jonathan Sturgis Son of Benj[a] & Lucretia Watson

1823

April	6	Betsey Foster Morton daughter of Dea. W[m] P. Ripley
		Harriet Maria daughter of Nath[l] & Rhoda Wood
July	20	Julia Parkhurst daughter of Rev[d] James & Sally Kendall
Aug[t]	24	George Finney son of Alden & Deborah Lucas
Dec.	7	Susan Turner daughter of Daniel & Elizabeth Jackson

1824

Aug[t]	1	Rebecca Morton[2] Hannah White[3] Charles Gideon William Thomas Sarah Elizabeth[4]	children of Wid. Johann Davis baptized at her house

1826

Feb.	26	Elizabeth Allen daughter of Alden and Deborah Lucas
May	14	Rebecca daughter of Simeon Dyke
May	14	Winslow Warren Son of Capt. Gideon & Rachel White
July	2	Mary Ann daughter of James B. Jun. & S. Bartlett
Aug[t]	20	John Rosseter Son of John Winslow Cotton[5]
Sept.	3[d]	Joseph Bartlett adult with his daughter Rebecca

1827

Sept.	23	Meriah Torrey Jackson

1828

March	30	Lucy Bagnal wife of Benj[a] B.
June	15	Joseph Johnson an adult in private on account of sickness

[1] This page is not numbered in the original.
[2] Here "Davis" is crossed out.
[3] Here "Davis" is crossed out.
[4] Here "18" is crossed out.
[5] Here something is crossed out.

[113] Continued

1828

Aug^{t}	10	Ellen Hobart an adult daughter of Barnabas Hedge
	24	Susan Louisa Betsey Thacher John Eliza Ann } children of William and Susan Thacher Bartlett
Dec.	7	Abigail daughter of Ichabud Morton

1829

Jan^{y}	4	Lydia Churchill an adult aged 84 years
April	5	Charles Alwin son of [1] Wid. Mary D. Graten
July	19	Elliot[2] son of Nath^{l} Russell Jun. & Catharine R.
Nov.	8	Hannah Witherell an adult aged 84

1830

August	1st	Lucy Emily Betsey Crocker Elizabeth } children of Sam^{l} W. and Lucy Bagnal
Sept.	5	Martha LeBaron daughter of Nath^{l} Jun. and Catharine Russell
Oct.	31	George Ellis Son of Ichabud Morton & wife

1831

Feb.	19	Jane Sturtevant Sarah Sturtevant and Rebecca Warren Sturtevant } adults baptized and admitted to the Chh
March	31st	Rebecca Taylor daughter of James & S. Bartlett
June	26	Nathaniel Son of Ichabud Morton
Nov.		Mary Elizabeth Henry Ware } children of Putnam Kimbal

1832

March	4	Ann Maria Weston baptized & admitted to the Chh.
May	6	Susan Leach Harlow baptized & admitted to the Chh.
June	24	Elizabeth Barnes baptized & admitted to the Chh.
Sept.	22	Francis Henry Son of Nath^{l} Russell Jun.

[114] Record of Baptisms

1833

May	12	Ichabud Son of Ichabud Morton
Aug^{t}	25	Laura Dewey daughter of Andrew L. Russell — the mother of the infant died of fever

[1] Here "Mrs" is crossed out.

[2] "John" is crossed out before "Elliot."

1835

June	7	Ichabud Morton's Son named Austin
Aug^{t}	9	Anna daughter of Nath^{l} Jun & Catherine Russell

1836

Emory Wells Sudler Son of Edwin R. Cotton

1837

Jan^{y}	29	Howard Son of Ichabud Morton
Feb.	2	Isabella Thomas daughter of I. N. Stoddard
Feb.	26	Susannah Wid. Capt. Lothrop Turner Baptized in private on account of sickness [1]
July	2^{d}	Wid Mary Spooner
		Bourne Spooner
		Hannah B. Spooner
		Wid. Hannah Nicholson
		Wid. Hannah Otis Spooner
Aug^{t}	27	Nathaniel Son of Nathaniel Russell Jun.
		Elizabeth daughter of Benj^{a} & Lucy Bagnall
Sept.	3	Wid. Elizabeth Sampson
		Abigail Mercy Sampson
Nov.	5	Wid. Grace H. Goddard
		Thomas Russell
		Mary Ann Russell
		Rebecca Russell
		Charles Walter }
Nov.	26	John Adams } Children of Bourne & Hannah Spooner
		Edward Amasa }
Dec.	30	Elizabeth Russell }
		Lydia C. Russell }
		Mary Russell }
		W^{m} Goodwin Russell } children of Thomas & Mary Ann Russell
		Thomas Russell }
		Francis Jane Russell, [2] }
Dec.	31	Nathaniel Goodwin
		Susan Turner
		Sarah Turner

[115] Continued

1838

Jan^{y}	13	Thomas Edwin Sudler Son of R. E. Cotton
Feb.	18	John Thomas Son of I. N. Stoddard
Aug^{t}	12	Sarah Loring }
		and } Children of Jacob H Loud
		Hersey Jones }

[1] Altered from "of."

[2] An error for "Jane Frances Russell."

1840

March 8th Eliza Ann Watson adult

July 4th Ellen Otis and Catharine Brindley } daughters of Wid. Hannah Otis Spooner

July 5th William Son of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Junior Pastor of this Church

Nov.[1] 1 Ephraim Spooner and his Wife Mary E. Spooner adults

1841

May 9 William Green & Marcia Green adults

Aug[t] 22 Nathaniel and Eliza Hussey children of Albert & Eliza Ann Goodwin

1842

May 22 John Fredrick Son of Jacob Shrom (German)

1843

July 2 Abigail Hollace widow

Sept. 3 Lewis Bartlett
Margarett W. wife of Steven P. Brown
Betsey Rogers Adults

1844

Jan[y] 14 Geo. Briggs Son of Andrew L. & Hannah W. Russell

March 2 Nathan[l] Lanman
Isaac L. Hedge
Marcia Churchill

June 2[d] Rose Standish daughter of William and Lydia C. Whiting of Roxbury

[116] 1844 Record of Baptisms

July 7 John Henry and Ann Catharine } children of a Mr Stevens — a German in the employment of Mr B. Spooner

Dec. 22 Sarah Elizabeth daughter of Abram Baldwin and wife Germans in Mr B. Spooner's employment

Jacob Son of —— McLaughlin & Wife also in Mr Spooner's employ

1845

Nov. 30 Barbara daughter of John Swallenberry[2] a German in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

---

[1] Something above "Nov." is erased.

[2] This name is uncertain. The German names that occur on pp. [115–123, 235–246, 269–277] of the text — or pp. 614–620, 688–695, 705–710, of this volume — are extremely obscure and can be deciphered with certainty only in a few cases: hence practically all must be regarded as doubtful.

1846

May 10 Hanaman Henry Son of — Mr Lefler a German in Mr B. Spooner's employment

1847

Aug^{t} 8 Babara daughter of Mr Bonicnkie & Wife Germans in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

Nov. 7 Fredrick William Son of Henry Myer & Wife Germans in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

1848

John Frederick Son of John F. Goldsbury & Mary his Wife: — German in the employ of Mr B. Spooner

1849

Feb. 4 John Russell Son of James T. and Mary Hodge baptized by Rev. G. W. Briggs

March 25 Isabella Thomas[1] daughter of[2] Wm. H. and Ann Whitman

Mary daughter of I. N. and[3] Martha Stoddard Baptized by Mr. Briggs

May 13 Baptized 4 children at Northtown Germans

June 10 Josephine Elise Marie daughter of Mr Müller German

Aug^{t} 6 Martha[4] Le Baron daughter of Andrew L. & Hannah White Russell Baptized by Mr. Briggs.

[117] 1849 Continued

Nov. 11 Fredrick Henry and Jacob Henry children[5] of a Mr Stevens a German

Marie daughter of Henry Myer German

a child of Mr Smith baptized by Mr Briggs

1850

Aug^{t} 11 Christopher[6] Louis Son of Louis Christopher Helm German

Sept. 15 Eleanor Wyman daughter of Mr Steven and Mrs Rebecca W Collingwood

1851

Jan^{y} Christian Adolph Son of John George and Johanna Elizabetha Schuh

June 8th Martha daughter of I. N. & Martha Stoddard

Elizabeth Winslow daughter of W^{m} H and Ann S. Whitman (Baptized by Mr. Briggs)

---

[1] Written above a name, perhaps "Thomson," crossed out.

[2] Here the letters "I. N." are crossed out.

[3] Here two or three letters are crossed out.

[4] The second letter in this name has been altered.

[5] This word has been altered.

[6] "Louis" is crossed out before "Christopher."

	22	Caroline Louise daughter of Philip and Elizabeth Schmidt — Germans
Nov.	22	John George infant child of Frederick — German at North Town

1852

		Herman Heinrick Son of Mr Schinpolk German
Apr.	8	Wilhelmina Magdalena child of Mr Reitemeier
		Hermand Henrick, Catrina Loisa } children of Mr Meyer Germans
May	2d	A child of Mr Lyon German

[118] 1852 Record of Baptisms

June	13	Arthur and Eliot } Children of W^m H. and Persis K. Lord
June	20th	Dorothea Amalie child of Gettlieb Ballonscheng
July	25	Dorothea Amalie child of Martin Keinrich
Oct.	3d	Friedrich child of Andrew and Barbara Graf
Dec.	12	Mary Jane daughter of Steven and Rebecca W. Collingwood
Dec.	25	Henry Fredrick William Son of Chas. and Emilie Kleinhaus

1853

Jan^y	6	Henery Adem Son of Augustus and Elewise S. Milber Germans
March	12	Kaderine Schmitd daughter of[1] of Philip & Elizabeth[2] Schmitd. I baptized a daughter of the same parents 2 years ago — by the name of Caroline Louise
May	1st	Pricilla Weston a widow of four-score & four years — Baptized in private on a/c of her infirmity
Aug^t	6th	John Henry Son of Herman and Mery Nemyer Germans
July	31st	Lucy Cotton and Louisa Eugenia } children of Dr. Chas. T. Jackson
Aug^t	10	Anna Martha Cattrina daughter of Friedrick and Maria Eliz^beth Zahn Germans

[119] Continued

1853

Aug^t	14th	Anna[3] Thomas daughter of I. N. and Martha Stoddard baptized by Rev. G. W. Briggs
Sept.	11	John Friedrig son of Mr — B[ ]két Germans
		Anna daughter of Mr Bassert Germans
Oct.	2d	Mari Elizabeth daughter of Otto and Eliz^beth Hellmann Germans

[1] Here "daughter" is crossed out.
[2] Here something, perhaps "M" or "Mr," is crossed out.
[3] Written above "Hannah," crossed out.

Dec.	4th	Catrina Dorothe daughter of Mr Lion German
	25	Charles Henry Louis Son of Ernest and Henriette Hoepe Germans

1854

		Robert, Ann, Margreat and John — Children of John and Margreat Hepburn a Scotch family
March	5	Phillip Son of Phillip Swarts and Mrs Swarts
April	5th	Adam Heinrick Son of H. Leinhard German
April	14	Henry William Son of Charles and Emilie Kleinhaus
May	13	Elizabeth daughter of Mr Muller & Wife [1]
Sept	17th	Francis Tiffany Son of Rev. Henry L. Myrick and Lucy C. Myrick

P.S. This Sabbath closed Mr Myrick's connexion as associate Pastor — with this [2] Parish.

[120] 1854 Record of Baptisms

Sept.	24	David Son of William & Mary Dunn from Scotland
		Ellen Maria daughter of Anthony & Jane Richardson. From England
Oct.		Andrew William Son of Wm & Margarett [3] Burns from Scotland
		Thomas Anderson Son of David and Marian Brown from Scotland
		John Son of Richard & Agnes Kennedy McLean from Scotland
Oct.	8	John Jacob Son of Lewis Hoepel and Christine Hoepel Germans

1855

Jany	7	Mary Anna daughter of Casper H. and Catrina Eliza Myer Germans
April	8	Henry William Messenger Son of John J. and Louisa Messenger Germans
June	17	Friedrich Gustane Reitemeier Son of Friedrich and Wilhelmine [4] Reitemeier
July	1st	John Hendall Son of John F. & Fanny Potter [5] of Wisconsin
July	3d	William Russell and Harold Sons of Wm and Lydia Whiting of Roxbury
July	8th	Joseph Son of Felix Detling and Theresia D. his wife Germans
July	29	Mary Ann daughter of Judge [6] Thomas Russell and Nelly his wife

---

[1] Here "14 Elizabeth" are crossed out.
[2] Here "Pastor" is crossed out.
[3] Here a name is crossed out.
[4] Here the words "Son of" are crossed out.
[5] This name is obscure.
[6] This word, which is interlined, is obscure.

[121] Continued

1855

Aug^{t}	5th	Louis Julius Erneste Slater Son of Mr Slater German Henry Charles William Hapes Son of Mr Hapes German Mary daughter of James T. and Mary S. Hodge
Aug^{t}	31st	Charles Horace [1] Son of W^{m} Brown and Wife colored people. The child was dangerously sick and died the next day
Sept	13th	Charles Henry William Son of Carl [2] and Mina Kleinhardt [3] Germans
	16	Geo. Howland Son of I. L. and Martha Stoddard. Baptized by Dr Briggs
Nov. [4]	28	Casper Henry Son of Casmer Henry and Maria Klingerhagen Germans
Dec.	16	Elizabeth Augusta daughter of Mrs Reinhard her husband absent
Dec.	25	Mary Warren daughter of John and Agnis Gannett of Boston

1856

March	9th	William Thomas Son of W^{m} H Whitman the mother not living
April	20th	Barbara daughter of Augustus and Elewise S. Milber Germans
April	26	Phillip Henry Son of Henry Skneider German
May	10	Maria Louisa daughter of John H. Nemeyer

[122] Record of Baptisms

Sept.	14	Philip Stadle son of Geo Stadle & wife Caroline daughter of Peter & Mary Smitd Philip Wilhelm son of Martin & Frederecka Keinrich
Sept.	21	Sarah Elizabeth daughter of William Dane Valentine Hermann son of Wilhelmina Hermann
Sept.	28	Helen [5] daughter of W^{m} H. Cobb & Mercy R. C. his Wife
Oct.	18	John L. son of Louis & Christina [6] Hebels
Nov.	2^{d}	Peter [7] son of Peter Haler & Wife Ann Elizabeth Charle son of Jakel & Eliz^{beth} Haler
Dec^{br}	11	Christiana and Robert } children of Joseph Ricell & Wife
	21	Fredreck Casper son of Casper H. Heyer

[1] Here "Brown" is crossed out.
[2] Here "Charles" is crossed out.
[3] Here the letter "H" is crossed out.
[4] Written above "Dec.," crossed out.
[5] Altered from "Hellen."
[6] Here a name is crossed out.
[7] Here "Haler" is crossed out.

1857

Jan^{y}		Mary C. Farriss and her daughter
		Elizabeth Farris
		Lydia Weston
Feb.	15	Robert Alexander son of David Brown
		Margeret Louise & Mary Anna children of Henry & Maria Foght
		Henry William son of Casper & Anna Monez
March	22^{d}	John Matheus Conobert son of Matheus & Katharina Stegmier Germans
April	5	Friederich Philip August son of Ernst and Henriette Hope
		Heinrich Jacob son of Heinrich and Caroline Bumann Germans

[123] Continued

Sept.	27	Louisa Adams daughter of Dr Edward and Hannah Spooner

1858

Feb.	8th	Joseph Son of Joseph McNelley
April	4	Marie Elizabeth daughter of Valentine H. and Wilhelmine Herrmann
May		John Friedrich son of Heinrich & Philipine Schneider
		Friedrich son of Peter & A. Liese Muhler
		Louise Caroline daughter of Franc & Barbara Schaefer
		Louise Zahn daughter of Valentine & Erlem Zahn
		Elizebeth Müller daughter of August & Louisea Müller
July	20	Charles Robert Son of W^{m} & Mary Dunn
		Janet daughter of Richard & Agnes M^{c}Lean Germans
Sept.	26	Albert William Brand Son of Albert E. Heaye German
Oct.	2	William C. and Henry E Sons of W^{m} and Barbarace Hemmeale Germans
Oct.	10	Albert Edwart Son of Charles Heinrich and Barbara Dottlings Germans

1859

Jan.	2^{a}	Frederic William [1] son of Louis Habel [2]

[124–139[3]] [140] Record of Deaths continued from V. 2^{d} [4]

1799

Jan^{r}	12th	Ichab^{d} Holme's Jun^{r} Child inft
	16	Widow Mercy Harlow
	18	Thaddeus Faunce J^{r}
Feb^{r}	5th	Will^{m} Burges & Melzar Pierce y^{e} men drown^{d} in the harb^{r}
	6th	—— Rider's Child
	D^{o}	Eben^{r} Nelson Jun^{rs} Child

[1] Apparently written over a name erased.

[2] Here the entries in Mr. Kendall's hand cease.

[3] Pp. [124–139] are blank, and only the odd-numbered pages are numbered.

[4] Continued from p. [102] of the text of Volume II, or p. 429 of these volumes. The heading and a few entries (as indicated in note 5, p. 621, below) are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

		Caleb Howard sudd^{n} at Provid^{ce}
	24	John Washburn
Mar.	22^{d}	Will^{m} Jackson's Child
April	10	Josiah Morton 84
	23	Silvanus Samson
	24	Sam^{l} Churchills' Child [1]
May	3	Experience Morton
		Lucy Croswell
June	23	Eben^{r} Robbins
	y^{e} 30	The Rev^{d} Chandler Robbins D.D.[2]
		Edward Lanman
		Caleb Howland drown^{d} [3]
July	11th	Mr Baileys Child
		Capt Lewis Holmes W Ind.
		Nath^{l} Morton Ag^{d} 91
		Diman Bartlett's Wife
		Josiah Finney & Benj. Barnes } Drown'd
		Will^{m} Goddard at sea
		Mary Cobb Maid^{n} School Mistress
		Silvanus Harlow
		Lydia Dunham [4]
		Zeph^{r} Holme's Child [5]
		Solomon Davees Child Augst 25 [6]
		Barnab^{s} Donham Daugh^{t} Sep^{t} 3rd
		Tho^{s} Covingtons Child Sep^{t} 24th
		Abner Sylvester Sep^{t} 26th
		Cap^{t} Enoch Randal y^{e} 27th
		Mercy Jackson Oct^{r} 13th
		Jeremiah Holmes Jun^{r} y^{e} 14th
		Jo: Treeble y^{e} 3^{rds} Child y^{e} 18th
		Jn^{o} Rogers^{s} Child a son y^{e} 22nd
		Rufus Churchells Child Nov^{r}
		Widd^{o} Eliz^{a} Warren Nov^{r} 22nd
		Thomas Washburns Child Dec^{r} 21st
		1800
Jan^{ry}	3	Deb^{o} Crombie wife of W^{m} Crombie Jun^{r}
	4	Irene Thomson Widd^{o}
	19	Sarah Curtis Widd^{o}
	26	Patience Tinkcom

[1] Here the name "Sylvanus Sampson" is crossed out.

[2] This entry is in the hand of Ephraim Spooner.

[3] The word "drown^{d}" may belong to the next entry.

[4] Perhaps "Donham."

[5] Mr. Robbins's hand ceases here.

[6] This entry and all the entries to the end of the first column are in the hand of Ephraim Spooner.

Feb.	10	Catherine Thacher Daug^{t} Doct^{r} James Thachr
		Ichabod Berces [1] Child in Dec^{r}
		Nathaniel Raymonds Son in January [2]
Feb.	16	Youngest Child of Widow Elizabeth Savery [3]
	18th	Widow Lydia Atwood
	27th	Ezra Burbank
		Joanna Howland daughter of Consider Howland desceasd
March	10	Sam^{l} Rider Jun^{rs} Child
	15th	Asa Hall's Child
	17th	Thomas Torrey aged 75
	20th	Thomas Spooner aged 75
March	27	Wid Sarah Lanman
Ap.	7	Elizabeth Finney
May	4	A Child of Abraham Howland
May	8th	W^{m} M^{c}Lathley's Wife
May	23rd	The Wid. Han. Cotton
May	29th	a child of Lemuel Leach Jun.
		The Wid. Anna Gould June 2^{d}
		Sam^{l} Briant June 21st
		Nath^{l} Clark's Jun. Child Jun 26
		John Burbank's Child June 28
		A Child of Lem^{l} Robbins July 5
		Nath^{l} Thomas' Child July 12
		Benj^{n} Warren Jun D^{o} July 21
		Sam^{l} Churchill's Child July 22^{d} [4]
		Bradford Barnes' Child July 26
		Ichabud Morton's Jur. Ch. 27th
		Lemuel Drew [5] D^{o} 29th
		John Carver Aug. 8th
		Daniel Churchill's Child Aug. 17th
		The child of Robert Davie Sep^{t} 1
		The Wid. Jane Robbins Relict [6] of the late Dr Robbins aged 60 Sept. 12
		Thomas Rogers Sept. 22
		A Child of Lewis Weston Sep^{t} 23
		A child of Zeth Nicholson Sep^{t} 24
		A child of Sylvanus Churchill Sep^{t} 28
		The Wife of Battles Sept. 30
		Ephraim Bartlett Ebenezer Sampson & —— Bartlett lost at sea on the 9th of [7] Sept
		Anselm Robbins' child Oct 5th

[1] This name is obscure.

[2] Here the hand of Ephraim Spooner ceases.

[3] This entry begins the second column. It and the other entries to the end of p. [140] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume, are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

[4] This entry begins the third column.

[5] Here something, apparently "Jun," is crossed out.

[6] Written above "Consort," crossed out.

[7] Here "Oct." is crossed out.

Eliza Read daughter of John Read Roxbury Oct. 7th
Benj. Warren's Jun Child Oct 7
Andrew Bartletts Child Oct 7 [1]

[141]

Lord's day June 30th 1799, died, after a long and distressing illness, The Revd Chandler Robbins D D. The justly & highly esteemed & greatly beloved Pastor of this Church; to the great and inexpressible loss of his bereaved flock, and his other numerous acquaintance. — After having faithfully and indefatigably laboured in this part of the Lords vineyard, nearly forty years, it pleased his Divine Master to release him from his service here, & call him home to receive a gracious reward.

May this awful frown of Providence upon this church be sanctified to their spiritual good, & may the great shepherd of Israel provide for this people a Pastor after his own heart! [2]

[142] Record of deaths Continued [3]

1800

Oct.	14 [4]	John Russell
Oct	30th	A Child of Thos Witherell Jun
	31st	John [5] Churchill
Nov.	1	A child of Wm Crandon
Nov.	2d	A child of Col. Torrey
Nov.	4th	A Child of Capt Lothrop Turner
	7th	Thos Polen Jun
	9th	A child of Nathl Bradford
	10th	A child of Capt Tho's Bartlett
	14	Betsey Bramhall
	18	Richard Holmes' Child
	24th	A Child of Henry Jackson
Dec.	3d	Col. George Watson in the 83d year of his age
	7	Daniel Sears
	12	Wid. Mary Godard [6]

[1] Here the hand of Mr. Kendall ceases. The list of deaths is continued on p. [142] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume.

[2] These two entries are in an unidentified hand.

[3] Continued from p. [140] of the text, or p. 623 of this volume. The entries on pp. [142–152] of the text — or pp. 623–634 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

[4] The first figure has apparently been altered.

[5] Apparently written over a name erased.

[6] Altered from "Goddard."

	14	Rhody Coffin a black woman
	16	Robert Davie
	25	Hezekiah Tinkham
	26	A Child of Nathan Holmes
	28	Sam[l] Marshall

Seventy one deaths this year (viz. 1800,) in this Society. 12 had past the age of 70 years. 24 other adults of different ages. & 35 children.

1801 [1]

Feb.	19	Hannah Harlow daughter of W[d] H. Harlow
March	13[th]	Nat.[2] Doten
	22[d]	Dr Haywards Infant Child
	24[th]	Lemuel Barnes
		Lydia Goodwin
April	16	Wid. Sarah Tinkham
May	4[th]	—— Rider[3]
		Solomon Bartlett
May	15[th]	Nat[l] Ripley's Wife
May	25	The Wife of John Kempton
June [4]	21	A child of Dorphin's a black man
	22	A daughter of Eliza. Dunham
July	9	Widow Sylvester
		a child of Daniel Jackson
Aug[t]	5	Eleazer Morton's chld
	13[th]	Joanna Holmes
	14[th]	W[m] Barnes' Child
18 &	19	two children of Doct. Marcy
Aug[t]	30[th]	Hannah Stevens
Sep[t]	5[th]	Jenny Morton
	17	A child of Josiah Diman
	18	The Wife of Cowit a Porteguese
Sept	19[th]	Eleazer Morton's daughter [5]
		Charles Jackson's Child
		Polly Torrey
	25	Thos. Bartlett's child
	26	Steven Sampson's Wife
	28	Josiah Morton's Son
	29[th]	George Threshers Child
	31	Prince Goodwin a black man's child
Oc[t]	3[d]	W[m] Burgis Child
		W[m] Leonard's Wife
	5[th]	Capt Parsons Child
		Mr [6] Bayley's Child

[1] This begins the second column.
[2] Written above "Steven," crossed out.
[3] This name is perhaps crossed out.
[4] Altered from "July."
[5] This entry begins the third column.
[6] Before "Mr," "5" is crossed out.

	6	Steven Richmonds child
		Capt. Lucas' wife
	7	Job Rider's Son &
		W^m^ Leonard's inf chil^d^
	8	David Dimans daughter
		Mr Brick's child
	14	Job Brewster's child
	15	Lemuel Brown's Child
		Barnabas Holmes' Child
	16	Thos. Bartlett's Wife
		W^m^ Morton's Wife
	22	W^m^ Morton's Child
	24	Mrs Code's Child
	26	Ephraim Bartlett [1]
	28	W^m^ Morton's Child
	29	Lem^l^ Nelson
		Mathew Cushings child

[143] Continued

1801

Nov	8^th^	Bej^a^ Holmes' child
	9^th^	Banabas Churchill's Wife
		Nath^l^ Holmes
		Abraham Howland
		Nathan Whiting's Child
		Lemuel Leach's daug^t^
	21	Wid. Meriah Mendel
	25	Bennett Symmons
Dec	1	Pelham Bradford's wife
	4	Nelly a black woman
	5	Nath^l^ Thomas
	21	Peabody Bartlett's Child
	22	Benj^a^ Bartlett
	31	Wid. Bartlett, wife of Joshua Bartlett deceased
		Capt Ansel Rickard died at sea

total, 67

[144] Record of deaths Continued

1802

Under 5 years of age

Feb.	14^th^	Capt. Joseph Doten's Child
April	13	Lem^l^ Bradford's Child
May	4^th^	W^m^ Weston's Child
July	14	Ephraim Holmes child
	20	Simond Richmond's Child

[1] This name is obscure.

Aug^{t}	28	Solomon Ingle's Child
Sept.	6	Osborn Morton's Ch
	7	John Atwood's Child
	11	Daniel Goddard's Child
		Daniel Finney's Child [1]
	15	W^{m} Rogers' Child
	15	Roland Holmes Child
	20	Pelham Bradford's Child
		Lemuel Drew's Jun Child
	21	Capt Eleazer Holmes Child
		Cap^{t} Solomon Davie's Child
	24	Cap^{t} Joseph Bartletts Child
		Cap^{t} W^{m} Brewsters two children
Sept	29th	W^{m} Barnes' Child
	30th	David Turner's Child
		Tho^{s} Bartlett's Child
Oct.	3^{d}	Heman Churchill's child
		Thos. Holmes' Child
	6	W^{m} Allen's child
		Lemuel Brown's Child
	7	Capt John Paty's Child
		Between 5 & 21 [2]
July	11	Henry Otis Son of Barnabas Otis died in Martinico
Sep^{t}		David Bacon's Son
Nov.	28	Olive Holmes
		Under 5 years old
Oct.	7th	Lazarus Lucas' Child
	9	Capt Thomas Paty's Child
		John Dickson's[3] Child
	10	Peter Lanman's Child
		Doc^{t} Godard's Child
	14	Maj^{r} W^{m} Jackson's Child
		Thos' Witherell's Child
	15	Zephaniah Holmes's Child
	16	John Allen's Child
		Joshua Bartletts Child
	17	Southward Shaw's Child
		Capt W^{m} Holmes Child
		Between 21 & 70 [4]
Feb.	20	Widow Elizth Russell
	26	Joseph Trask
	19	Thos. Leonard drownd at sea
Jan.	1	George Straffin at Sea by lightening

[1] Here the entry "13 Joshua Bartlett's" is crossed out.
[2] This begins the second column.
[3] This name is obscure, having been altered.
[4] This begins the third column.

March	29th	Ichabud Holmes Jun
April	18th [1]	Wm Davie appoplex.[2]
May	13	Zeth Luce
	28th	Abigail Vasset [3]
July	11	David Bates
Sept	1	Benjamin Churchill Jur
	13	Joshua Bartletts wife
	24	Mercy Jackson the wife of Majr Wm Jackson
		Doct Goddard died the 3d of July on board the Boston Frigate
Nov.	3	Capt Ichabud Davee's Wife
Nov.	13	Thos. Jackson Wife
Dec.	7	David Lothrop

92 the whole number of deaths in the first precinct, 1802

under 5 years old

Dec.	2	Samuel Rogers Child
	11	Saml Battles Jun Child
	20	Leml Bradford Child
	24	Capt James Bartlett's Child

70 & upwards [4]

Feb.	26	Nathl Washburn
	28	Nathl Dunham
March	12	Wid. Washburn
Augt	31	Jeremiah Holmes
Augt	28	Wid. Mary Drew Wife of James Drew deceased
Sept.	20	Doct Wm Thomas
Dec.	24	Wid Joanna [5] Ward [6]

Under 5 years old

Oct.	15	John Douglas' Child
		Samuel Rogers Child
	20	Ichabud B[ ][7]
	22	Wm Barnes Ch'd
		Lewis [8] Churchill's Child
	23	Joseph Bradfords Child
		Nathl Holmes' Child
	24	Ichabud Morton Jur Child
	28	Widow Kyes' Child
	31	Joseph Holmes Jur Child

[1] The second figure in this date has perhaps been altered.
[2] This word is perhaps crossed out.
[3] This name is obscure.
[4] This begins the fourth column.
[5] Written above "Hannah," crossed out.
[6] Perhaps "Wood."
[7] The remainder of this name is so blurred as to be undecipherable.
[8] The figure "2" is erased before "Lewis."

Nov.	3	Eben Nelson's Child
	15	—— Chace's[1] Chld
	17	W[m] Huestin Chd
	28	Maj[r] Jackson's Child

[145] 1803 Continued

Under 5 years of age

Feb.	4	—— Michell's infant child
March.	6	Col. J. Torrey's Infant Child
March	27	John Sylvesters Child
April	10th	John Moroch's Child
	13th	John Burgis's Child
May	1st	Thomas Sears' Child
	21st	Ransel Jackson's Child
		Sylvanus Paty's Child
June	26	Capt. Eleazer Holmes' Child
July	22	Wid. Polly Holmes Child
Augt	1t	W[m] Straffin's Child
Aug[t]	18	(Finny Leach's child)
		Ansell Holmes' Child
	20th	Tho[s] Sherman's Child
Sept.	14[2]	Isaac Thomas' Child
	23	Mr. Hollis' Child
Oc[t]	1	Thomas Homes' Child
	6	the Wid. Gardner's Child

Between 5 & 21[3]

May	7th	Zacheus Harlow's Child
Nov	13	John Stevens[4] daughter
Dec.	17	Zacheus Harlow's daughter

Under 5 years

Nov.	6th	Bradford Barnes Child
Nov.	17	Dr Hayward's two infants
Dec.	29	Heman Churchill's child

Between 21 & 70[5]

Jan.	10	Jon[s] Polden's Wife
Feb.	3	Mevus' (a black man) wife
Feb.	17	Wid. Sarah Churchill
		Sam[l] Ellis drowned at the southward Jan
		Isaac Witherell died in the W. I. Jan. 22[d]

[1] This name is obscure.
[2] Here something is erased.
[3] This begins the second column.
[4] Here "Child" is crossed out.
[5] This begins the third column.

		Capt Joseph Doten died in [1] Gaudaloupe Jan. 24
		Benj[a] Dunham at the same place
Feb.		W[m] Weston 3[tius] in the Island of Martinico
		Dolphin Hubard black man at the same place
		Samuel Churchill died in the W. Indies
May	3[d]	Dea. W[m] Crombie's Wife
May	25[th]	Abner Holmes
July	8[th]	John Roger's Wife
	10[th]	Eben.[2] Luce
		H. Gardner died in the W. Indies June 10
Sept	6	Wid. Abiah Landman's daughter
	15	Thomas Holmes wife
	26	Samuel Barnes
Oc[t]	1	Polden
	14	Wid. Priscilla Hammatt
		70 & upwards [3]
May	1[st]	Eben. Nelson's Wife
	3[d]	Madam Hammatt
	26	Mary Le Baron
July	25	Ichabud Holmes wife
		Between 21 & 70
Nov.	1[st]	Elkanah Churchill's wife
	2	Hannah Barrett
	14	Elisha Dunham
Dec.	23	Dolphin a blackman

53 deaths 1803

[146] Record of Deaths

1804

Jan[y]	9[th]	Tho[s] Bradford's Child aged 13 months
	12	Capt W[m] Brewster aged 33 years
	26	George Le Mote aged
Feb.	9	Cap[t] W[m] Crombie aged 41 years
March	11 [4]	Hannah Bartlett aged 53 years
April	3[d]	Widow Bathsheba Doten aged 73 [5]
	19	Wid. Polly Homes 23
May	1[st]	Benj[a] Homes' Child aged one year
	6[th]	John D. Dunbar's wife aged
	15	Mr Eben. Holmes' wife
		Unice Howard (a black girl)
	19	Daniel Goddard's child aged 5 years
May	24	Wid. Eunice Howard aged

[1] Here "the" is crossed out.
[2] This name is obscure.
[3] This begins the fourth column.
[4] This date is uncertain, being blurred.
[5] Perhaps "79."

June	5	Deborah Sherman
June	28	Calvin Crombie's daughter aged 7 years
		Sally Tinkam aged
July	26	John D. Dunbar's child
	27	Wid. Lydia Delano
Aug^{t}		Capt Lemuel Leach's child (son) aged 10 years
		Corban Barnes 3^{d} drowned at sea
	24	Joseph Wright aged 83 years
	25	Atwood Drew's child aged two years
Sept	9	Capt. Elkanah Watson aged 72 years
	11	Bethiah Howard wife of Eben Howard
	16	Wid. Fanny Watson's son aged 11 years
	27	Ezra Burbank's child aged two years
Oct.	5	Wid. Sarah Holmes aged 86 years
	10	Wid Cobb's child (burnt) aged 4 years
	12	Maj^{r} Benj^{a} Rider aged 72
	15	A lad by the name of Crowel, a stranger[1] shipwreckd with 4 others on Salter's beach in the gale on the night of the 9th instant
		R. C. Parker & James Holmes drowned at sea on the 7th of Oct
	29[2]	Grace Cobb aged
Nov.	14	Capt Edward[3] Morton aged
	24	Capt George Morton's child
	30	John Sylvester's child
	31	John Burges wife aged [147]
Dec.	22	Capt Eleazer Holmes aged 35
		Mason &[4] Maltiah Howard died in the W. Indies

1805

Jan^{y}	15	Nehemiah Ripley aged 73
Jan.	18	Sarah Cobb aged 58
	21	Nehemiah Burbank's child aged 2 months
	23	Capt Jesse Harlow's wife aged 66
	26	Wid. Elizth Rider aged 84
Feb.	1	Capt Andrew Farrel[5] an Irishman resident in Boston who with ten others was shipwrecked on Plymouth Beach on[6] the night of ye 28th of Jan^{y} all of whom excepting the first mate perished in the storm
Feb.	10	John Doten's infant child aged 3 weeks
	12	Rose's daughter a black girl aged 8 years
	23	Widow Sarah Morton aged
	26	John Doten's wife aged 24 years
March	11	Wid. Dorothy Bartlett aged

[1] The words "a stranger" are written above the words "lost in," crossed out.
[2] The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.
[3] Apparently altered from "Edmand."
[4] Here a name is crossed out.
[5] Altered from "Farril," or perhaps "Farril" altered from "Farrel."
[6] Altered from "in," or perhaps "in" altered from "on."

April	5	Wid. E. Brewster's child aged 18 months
	6	Jabez Doten aged
	9	Nehemiah Cobb aged 51 years
	19	Mary Dyer aged 25 years
	22	W^m^ Barnes child aged 18 months
May	18	Polden aged
June	4	Sylvanus Paty's child aged 7 years
	5	Josiah Finney's wife aged 37 years & an infant child a week before
June	15	Thomas Monton's 4^th^ child aged
June [1]	5	A child of Richard Holmes Jun. aged 1 year
	6	Sylvanus Rogers Child aged 18 months
July		Richard Austin aged
	16	Ephraim Harlow's Wife aged 35
July	22	Grandchild of Willard Sears aged 8 years
	28	Capt W^m^ Weston's Wife aged 69 years
Aug^t^	11 [2]	Sam^l^ Holmes Child aged one year
	6 [3]	Daniel Churchill's child aged 10 months
	19 [4]	Mr Bosworth's child aged 4 years

[148] 1805 Continued

Aug^t^	23	Dr R. Cotton's child aged 16 months
	27	Capt. Nath^l^ Holmes aged
	31	Sam^l^ Bradford's child aged
Sep^t^	6	Atwood Drew's child aged 17 months
		Ansel Holmes child aged 21 months
Sept	30	Capt Cornish's Child aged 3 years
Sept	26	Lydia Holmes aged 37 years
Oct.	3 [5]	Charles Ripley's Child aged 20 months
	4	Spear's Child aged 13 months
	8	W^m^ Morton aged
	9	Calvin Crombie's child aged 20 months
Nov.	26	Joseph Treble aged 75 years
	27	Rebecca Dewy aged 60 years
Dec	31	Isaac Barnes child aged 3 years
Nov.		Cap^t^ W^m^ Straffin on his passage to the W. Indies

1806

Jan.	19	A black woman in [6] the arms house belonging to Pembroke
Jan.	20	Sam^l^ Sherman's Wife in her 83^d^ year
Feb.	7	Nehemiah [7] Savery's wife & infant

[1] Apparently altered from "July."
[2] This date is uncertain.
[3] This date is uncertain, having been altered.
[4] This date is uncertain, having been altered.
[5] Apparently altered from "2."
[6] Written above "from," crossed out.
[7] Written above "Joseph," crossed out.

	4	Eleazer Morton's Son aged 12 years
	20	Rebecca Dunham aged 74 years
March	26	Zaccheus Harlow's child aged 5 years
		Edmund Sears' wife aged
April	11	Atwood Drew's child aged 7 months
May	17	John Churchill's child aged 11 months
May		George Morton's Child aged 10 weeks
June	25	Bartlett Le Baron aged 68
July	9	Capt Ezra Harlow's wife aged
	10	David Turner's child aged 5 months
	14	William Lewis aged 28
	25	Henry Howard aged 19 years
	26	Ellenor Morton aged 20 years [151 [1]]
Aug[t]	10	Capt Sam[l] Rider's infant child
	24	Wid. Mercy Morton aged above 70
	30	Wid. Fanny Watson aged
Sep[t]	14	Joseph Howland aged 56
Sept	15	America Pearce's Wife (black woman) aged 84
	27	Mr Jennings' infant child
	29	Hannah Marshall aged more than 20 [2] years
	31	Thomas Goodwin's Wife aged 62
Oct.	8	Capt Finney Leach's child aged 18 months
	10	Lewis Harlow aged
	18	Ephraim Morton's child aged 3 years
	22	George Ellis' daughter aged 13 years
	30	Quash a negro man aged more than 70
Nov.	3	Nymphas Marston's daughter aged 7 years
Nov.	22	John Harlow's wife aged 20
	23	America's child aged 26 months
Dec.		John Rock's child aged 18 months
	4	Wid. Mary Thomas aged 74
Dec.	10	Nath[l] Holmes child 5 years

at Sea { Charles Holmes; Amaziah Harlow; ——— Eddy; ——— Lucas

39 deaths this year

1807

Feb.	1	Capt. Ezra Finney's wife & infant aged 27
March	3	Richard Durfee's wife aged 76
	15	Isaac Bradford aged 21
	31	Eben[r] Cobb's wife aged 68
April	11	Richard Holmes' Wife aged
	19	Capt W[m] Bartlett aged 79 years
May	3	Capt George Morton's infant child aged 1 week

[1] There are no pages numbered [149–150].

[2] This figure is obscure.

	28	Capt Corban Barnes & his grandson Joseph Harlow drowned
June	6	David Drew aged 55
	7	Capt Thomas Matthews aged 84 years
	10	Wid. Tabitha Plasket aged
	11	Nathan Churchill's infant Child

[152 [1]] 1807 Record of Deaths

June		Asa Barrow aged
July	2	Lemuel Brown's child aged 2 years & 9 [2] months
	3	Meriah Harlow
	22	——— Hauskins [3] infant child
	30	The Wife & infant of Barnabas Holmes Jun
		David Drew's infant child
Aug[t]	9	Capt W[m] Sturdevant's child 5 years
		Freeman Bartlett's infant child aged 6 months
		Luke Purkins killed instantly by a water wheel
	10	Sylvanus Paty's inf. child
		Benj[a] M. Watson's child aged 16 months [1]
	18	Wid. Bethia Leonard aged 76
	25	John Atwood's child aged 10 [4] months
	30	Capt Pope's child aged 7 years
Sep[t]	3	Wid. Kempton sister of Capt Ripley
	6	Cap[t] George Drew's child 2 years
	8	Isaac Banks child aged under 9 months
	10	Henry Jackson's child aged under 2 years
	12	Samuel Dickson's child aged under 2 years
	13	Ephraim Morton's child aged 13 months
	16	Wid. Desire Mathews aged 77 [5] years
	18	Daniel Goddard's child 16 months
	19	Wilmoth Southack's child aged one year
		Thos. Burgis' wife
	20	Leavit Ripley aged 20 years
		Wid. Bryant aged more than 70 years
	23	Elizabeth Howland aged 80 years
	29	Bradford Barnes' child aged 18 months
Oct.	5	Barbary a black woman middle aged
	6	Wid. Abigail Holmes aged more than 70 years
	11	Joseph Holmes' child aged 16 months
	9	Joseph Drew's child aged one year
Nov	1	Joshua Bartlett aged
		Wid. Mercy [6] Drew

[1] This page is by mistake numbered [151] in the original.
[2] This figure is uncertain.
[3] This name is obscure.
[4] Perhaps "20."
[5] The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.
[6] Perhaps "Mary."

28 Ichabud Morton's infant child
John Rock's infant child aged 9 months
Dec. 3–26 Zaccheus Harlow's wife [52[1]][2] (See page 197[3]

[153] List[4] of Church Members now living Jan^{y} 1st 1799

Mem^{o} See a short account of a glorious Revival of Religion, by the wonderful Outpouring of the Spirit, in y^{e} Years 1792 & 1793. at which period,[5] the greater part of the following members were added to this Church. — In Page 83, of y^{e} 2^{d} Volume[6]

An account of the members of this Church, living, Jan^{y} 1 1799

Men

Rev^{d} Chandler Robbins Pastor
Deacon William Crombie
Deacon Ephraim Spoonor
Deacon John Bishop
Sylvanus Bartlett
Benjamin Churchill
Amaziah Churchill
Josiah Johnson removed but not his Relation
John Kempton
Nathaniel Morton
Thomas Spooner
George Watson
William Watson

Women

Mary Bartlett Lem^{ls} Wid.
Hannah Churchill Jonath^{ns}
Mary Doten Isaac's
Phebe Doten
Patience Churchill Eben^{rs}
Experience Harlow Jabez's
Abigail Holmes
Eunice Howard
Esther Jackson removed but not her Relation
Elizabeth Kempton
Priscilla Savery
Joanna Ward

[1] This figure is uncertain.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] P. [197] of the text, or p. 656 of this volume. The hand of Mr. Kendall here ceases.
[4] The entries on this page are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.
[5] Here the words "by far" are crossed out.
[6] The reference is to p. [83] of Volume II of the text, or p. 377 of these volumes.

Jane Swift
Joanna White
Elizabeth Spooner
Hannah White
Mary Cobb
Sarah Cobb
Elizabeth Howland
Lydia Mason

The above were admitted before I came to Plym° Except^{g} y^{e} last six, who were united to us when the Union of y^{e} 1st & 3^{d} Chhs united Apr^{l} 1 1784

C. Robbins

Continued [1] — & y^{e} following were all admitted, since the present pastor's Settlement here — viz

Lydia Goodwin
Phebe Holmes
Hannah Hedge
Zerviah Crombie
Mercy Morton
Ichabod Morton
Betty King
Desire Mathews
Mary Bacon
William Sergeant
Mercy Sever once Russell
Benj^{a} Rider Jun^{r}
Elizabeth Drew
Ebenezer Cobb
Priscilla Burbank
Elizabeth Doten
David Lothrop
Tho^{s} Lewis removed &c
Deborah Samson
Lemuel Drew
William Curtis removed
John Cobb
James Drew
Joanna Morse once Swift removed to Roch^{r}
Elizabeth Stephens
Susanna Swift
Amaziah Ring [2]
Mary Drew
Mary Faunce
Sam^{l} Ryder
Hannah Winslow remov^{d}
Mary Churchill
Samuel Battles

[1] This begins the second column.
[2] Perhaps "King."

Hannah Robins Ripley
William Dunham
Jane Robbins
Patience Diman
Polly White
Fear Goodwin
Sarah Jackson. Hall's wife [1]

[154[2]] [155] Record [3] of Church members admitted contin[d]

		1800
March	3[d]	Elizabeth Finney admitted in her last sickness
		1801
March	1[st]	Sarah Kendall the Wife of the present Pastor of this Chh. removed her special relation from the South Chh in Andover to the first Chh of Christ in Plymouth
May	17[th]	Wid. Elizabeth Barnes
		1802
Feb.	7[th]	Doct James Thacher
April	11[th]	Lucy Bartlett wife of Peabody Bartlett
		1803
Sep[t]	27	Wid. Priscilla Hammat made a profession & owned the Covenant in her own house[4] considering herself on her death bed as it proved to be
Nov.		Priscilla Hammat daugter of the deceased admitted to the Chh. & baptized
		1804
Aug[t]	12	Nath[l] Goodwin Ruth Goodwin Ann Goodwin & baptiz[d] Eliza Le Baron Betsey Hayard Thacher
		The above persons were all admitted to the chh. at the same time
Oct.	13	Priscilla Watson
		1805
June	23	Martha Holmes Lucy Dyer Bethiah Dyer
Sept	29	Lucy Goodwin & admit. to baptism

[1] Here Mr. Robbins's hand ceases.

[2] P. [154] is blank.

[3] Continued from p. [153] of the text, or p. 636 of this volume. The entries on pp. [155–163] of the text — or pp. 636–643 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

[4] Here the words "on account" are crossed out.

1806

April 13 Jonathan Newell

May 18 Elizabeth Brewster, Susanna Leonard } both admitted to baptism

1806 [1]

June 8th Lydia Bradford

June 29 Mary Holmes
Elizabeth Allen
Deborah Lucas
Lemuel Simmons

Nov. 2 William Le Baron

1807

Jan. 25 Elizabeth Bartlett

March 22 Josiah Cotton Esqr removed his relation from Wareham
Rachel Cotton

May 3 Hamlin Tilson removed his relation from the chh. in Plymton [2]

Nov. 1 Lydia Bramhall
Polly Morton

1808

Sept 4 Nathan'l Russell
Martha Russell

Nov. 6 Sarah Jackson (once Le Baron)

1809

Jany 1 Wm Putnam Ripley
Simeon Dyke
Mary Dyke
Lucy Mayhew Nicholson

[156] 1809 Continued

April 2 Ezra Shaw Goodwin

April 30 Mary Clarke wife of John Clarke
Jane Barnes wife of Bradford Barnes
Hannah Mercy
Elizabeth Morton Turner

1810

July 22 Wid. Hannah Leonard
Catherine Morton wife of Wm Morton
Mary Drew

Augt 6 Wid. Hannah Holbrook & baptized

1811

June 26 Hannah Burbank admitted in private on account of sickness & received the elements

[1] This begins the second column.

[2] Apparently altered from "Plymouth."

Aug^{t}	4	Martha Clark admitted in private on account of sickness
		Sarah Morton admitted in private on account of sickness & baptized
		1812
May	17	Wid. Mary Mayo dismissed from the Chh. in Orleans & recommended to this chh.
Oct.	11	William Reed
Dec.	22	William Clarke aged 73 years admitted at his own house & baptized on account of his deafness
		1814
July		Charles Dyer
		1815
May	4th	Jesse Churchill restored to christian fellowship & communion

[157] Continued

		1816
Aug^{t}	25	Rhoda Wood wife of Nath^{l} Wood admitted & baptized
Sep^{t}	15	Experience Hayward wife of Beza Hayward Esq^{r} admitted in private on account of sickness & baptized
		1817
May	4	Charlotte Warren admitted & baptized
July	6	Hannah J. Goodwin
Sep^{t} [1]	7	Lydia Burbank (wife of Ezra) admitted in private on account of ill health & baptized
		1818
Jan.	18	Lucy Goodwin admitted & baptized in private on account of dangerous sickness
March	9	Sally Kendall dismissed & recommended from the Chh. in Templeton
April	26	Priscilla Cotton wife of Dr Cotton Wid. Nancy Brewster admitted & baptized Sarah Bartlett the Wife of James B. Jun Priscilla Sampson wife of John S. and baptized Phebe Cotton wife of Capt.T.J.C. and baptized Mercy Warren Bramhall and baptized
June	7	Rebecca Bartlett wife of Capt Joseph B. & baptized Eunice Watson wife of John Watson Sally Jackson wife of Salsbury Jackson Lucretia B. Watson wife of Benj^{a} M. Watson Edward Winslow Watson admitted & baptized
June	28	Mary Russell widow
Sept.	6	Sukey Crandon wife of Benj^{a} Crandon
Oct.	7	Lucy Jackson wid of Charles J. admitted in private on account of sickness

[1] "July" has been erased before "Sep^{t}."

Nov. 1 Sarah Drew
Dec. 27 Doct Caleb Boutelle
Betsey Burges and baptized

[158] Continued

1819

March 7 Col. John B. Thomas & [1] Mary H. Thomas his wife
March 28 Dr Nathan Hayward and Joanna Hayward his wife

1821

John Burgis and Ruth Burgis his wife

1822

Nov. 17 Beza Hayward Esqr transferred his relation from the second Church in Bridgwater to this Church

1826

Feb. 19 Rebecca Davis wid. of William Davis Esq
Joann Davis wid. of W^m^ Davis Jun
Sep^t^ 3^d^ Joseph Bartlett with his daughters Rebecca and Eliza Ann Bartlett

1827

Sept. 23 Meriah Torrey Jackson admitted & baptized
Dec. 16 Mary Ann Warren
Sarah Kendall
Hannah Poor Kendall

1828

March 30 Lucy Bagnal wife of Benj^a^ B. admitted & baptized
June 15 Joseph Johnson an adult admitted & baptized in private on account of ill health
Aug^t^ 10 Barnabas Hedge
Eunice Denney Hedge 100
Ellen Hobert Hedge and baptized
Aug^t^ 24 Susan Thacher Bartlett
Oct 19 Elizabeth Ann Hayward
Nov. 2 Ichabud Morton [159]

1829

Jan^y^ 4 Lydia Churchill and baptized
Mary Dyer Graton
Feb. 1^st^ Lucretia Ann Watson
May 4 Pelham W. Warren
Jennet Warren counted thus far
July 5 Caroline Jackson
Nath^l^ Russell Jun

[1] Here something is crossed out.

Catharine E. Russell
Mary H. Russell
Andrew L. Russell
Mercy Ann Russell
John S. Hayward
Susan Hayward
Mary Ann F. Stevenson
Mary E. Kendall

Nov. 8[1] Hannah Witherell admitted & baptized

1831

Feb. 19 Jane Sturtevant, Sarah Sturtevant, Rebecca Warren Sturtevant } admitted and baptized

1832

March 4 { Ann Maria Weston admitted & baptized
Lydia Mason Kendall

May. 6th Susan Leach Harlow admitted & baptized

June 24 Elizabeth Barnes wife of Joseph B. admitted & baptizd

1835

July 5 Dr. Thomas Sturtevant of Middleboro' aged 85[2]

1837

Wid. Susannah Turner admitted in private on a/c of sickness

July 2d Wid. Mary Spooner
Bourne Spooner
Hannah B. Spooner
wid. Hannah Nicholson
wid. Hannah Otis Spooner

[160] 1837 Continued

July 2d Jacob H. Loud
Elizabeth Loud
Louisa Cotton
wid. Margarett Holmes

Sept. 3d Wid. Elizabeth Sherman
Wid. Elizabeth Sampson & baptized
Isaac Nelson Stoddard and wife
Martha Le Baron Stoddard
Persis Kendall
Abigail Mercy Sampson & baptized

Nov. 5 Wid. Grace H. Goddard & baptized
Thomas Russell & baptized
Mary Ann Russell & baptized
Rebecca Russell & baptized

[1] This date is uncertain, having been altered.
[2] This figure is obscure.

Dec.	31	Nathaniel Goodwin Susan Turner Sarah Turner } all baptized

1839

May	5	Nancy Washburn wife of John Washburn
Dec.	15	William Drew admitted in private on account of sickness

1840

		Eliza Ann Watson admitted in private & baptized
July	5	Ellen Otis Spooner daughter of wid. Hannah O. Spooner [1]

[161] 1840

Nov	1	Ephraim Spooner & Mary E. Spooner his Wife admitted & baptized

1841

May	9	William C. and Marcia Green adults admitted and baptized

1842

March	6 [2]	Betsey Holmes wife of Capt. S.D.H.

1843

July	2	Capt Thomas Paty Abigail [3] Holace [4] & baptized Mrs Winslow Drew
Sept.	3	Lewis Bartlett Margarett W. wife of Steven P. Brown Betsey Rogers

1844

March	2	Nathaniel C. Lanman & baptized Isaac L. Hedge & baptized Marcia Churchill & baptized 169

1845

Jan^{y}	5	Martha C. Churchill wife of Geo. Churchill
May	4	Nancy B. Rogers & baptized

[1] Here the following entry is crossed out:

Elizabeth
Lydia Cushing
Mary
William Goodwin
Thomas
Jane } Children of Thomas and Mary Ann Russell baptized soon after their parents Nov. 1837 but not recorded at the time. [Mistake, recorded under the list of Baptisms

The word "at" is written over "in," and the square bracket is in the original. Cf. p. [114] of the text, or p. 614 of this volume.

[2] This date is uncertain, having been altered.

[3] Altered from "Abbigail."

[4] Altered from "Hollace."

W^m S. Russell and Mary W. Russell his wife transferred their relation from [1] the Chh. in Purchase S^t Boston to this Chh.

1851

Lucia Jane Briggs wife of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs Junior Pastor of this Chh.
Catharine Kendall

1853

March 6 Betsey Bagnal
Wid. Priscilla Weston

P. S. [One hundred & eighty admitted since my Ordination] [2]

[162] A list of members of the First Chh. in Plymouth Jan^y 1^st 1853

Females

Mary W. Warren
Joanna Hayward
Priscilla W. Cotton
Ann G. Boutelle
Eliz^beth T. Hodge
Bethia Dyer
Martha Holmes
Lucy D. Bartlett
Jane Barnes wife of Bradford B.
Rhoda Wood Wife of Nath^l W.
Hannah J. Goodwin
Lucretia B. Watson
Mary H. Thomas
Joanna Davis
Rebecca Bartlett
Eliza Ann Goodwin
Lucy Bagnal
Mary H. Russell
Mary E. Kendall
Ann M. Weston
Lydia M. Kendall
Eliz^beth Barnes
Eliz^beth Loud
Eliz^beth Sampson
Mary Ann Russell
Rebecca Russell
Sarah Turner
Nancy Washburn
Margarett Holmes Widow

Females [3]

Abigail Hollis [4]
Mary E. Spooner
Marcia Green
Mrs. Winslow Drew
Margarett W. Brown
Betsey Rogers
Marcia Churchill
Martha C. Churchill
Nancy B. Rogers
Mary W. Russell
Mary Holmes wife of L.D.H.
Lucia J. Briggs

Males

James Kendall Pastor
Nath^l Goodwin
Thomas Russell
Nath^l Russell
Andrew L. Russell
Jacob H. Loud
I. N.[5] Stoddard
Eph^m Spooner
Nath^l C. Lanman
I. L. Hedge
W^m S. Russell
Edward W. Watson
Lemuel D. Holmes

[1] Written above "to," crossed out.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] This begins the second column.
[4] Altered, apparently from "Hollace."
[5] Written over another letter.

[163] Record of Chh. Members admitted Jan^{y} 11th 1857

Mary Carver Farris and her daughter
Elizabeth Farris
Lydia Weston [1]

[164–169 [2]]

[170] Record of Marriages. P^{r} Ch^{r} Robbins Contin^{d} from 2^{d} Vol.[3]

1799

Jan^{r}	7th	Levi Reed of Pembroke & Lucy Doten of Plym^{o}
	20th	Ephraim Bartlett & Abigail Holmes both of Plymouth
Feb^{r}	10th	Daniel Doten & Sarah Edwards both of Plym^{o}
	17	Amaziah Churchill Jun^{r} & Martha Doten both of D^{o}
Mar.	7th	Oliver Kempton & Sarah Harlow both of D^{o}
	28	Jonathan Harvey & Hannah Bates Stephen Paine & Sukey Bates Sisters marry^{d} same Even^{g} stand^{g} up together. The 2 men married first, then y^{e} Brides, all of Plim^{o}
April	7th	Thomas Wethrell Jun^{r} & Nancy Shaw both of Plim^{o}
	18	John Bartlett 3^{d} & Rebecca Ryder both of Plim^{o}
May	19	Nath^{l} Jackson & Deborah Harlow both of Plymo
	26	John Locke Esq^{r} & Hannah Goodwin
	28	Nathan Holmes & Ruth Cobb both of Plymo [4]

Record of Marriages by James Kendall [5]

1800

Jan.	15^{tn}	Simond Richmond & Lydia Anderson Simmons both of Plymouth
Feb.	11	Finney Leach & Mercy Bartlett both of Ply.
	19th	Rev. Ward Cotton of Boylstone & Rebecca Jackson Ply.
March	15	Ichabod Shaw Jun. & Esther Holmes of Ply.
April	1st	Samuel Robbins Jun. of Ply. & Pamelia Donham resident in Ply.
	27th	Thomas Bradford & Polley Holmes both of Ply.
May	11th	Woodworth Jackson & Meriah Morton Torrey of Ply.
May	16th	Zadock Packard of Bridgwater & Rebecca Phillips of Plymouth
June	18th	Nathan^{l} Russell & Martha Le Baron both of Plymouth
	22^{d}	George Perkins & Experience Brattles of Plymouth
Aug.	4th	Anselm Gibbs of Wareham & Lucy Le Baron [6] of Plymouth
Oc^{t}	22^{d}	Sylvanus Sampson & Ruth Burges both of Plymouth

[1] The hand of Mr. Kendall here ceases.

[2] Pp. [164–169] are blank.

[3] Continued from p. [206] of Volume II of the text, or p. 510 of this volume. The heading and the first twelve entries on this page are in the hand of Mr. Robbins.

[4] Here the hand of Mr. Robbins ceases.

[5] This heading and the entries on pp. [170–360] of the text — or pp. 643–719 of this volume — are in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

[6] Altered from "Barron."

[171] 1800 Continued

Oct.	23d	Haywood Gardner & Mehitable Paine both of Plymouth
Nov.	10th	James Howard & Hannah Churchill both of Plymouth
Nov.	27th	Sylvanus Bisby of Rochester & Lydia Jackson of Plymouth
		James Southwick & the Widow Hannah Churchill both of Plymouth
Dec.	3d	Joseph Bradford & Nancy Barnes both of Ply.
	28	Caleb Faunce & Rebecca Brown both of Plymouth

1801

March	15	Isaac Drake & Elizabeth Morton both of Ply.
April	11	Beza Hayward Esqr & Mrs Experience Russell The former of Bridgewater the latter of Plymouth
	16	Benjamin Pearce of Duxboro' & Polly Sampson of Plymouth
	27	Isaac Bartlett & Fear Cobb both of Ply.
May	14	Robert Donham Jur & Wid. Sarah Goddard both of Plymouth
Augt	6	Ansel Bartlett & Polly Lanman both of Plymouth
Sept.		Samuel Virgin & Easter Cooper both of Plymouth
	20th	William Weston ye 3d & Polly Sampson Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	11	Wm Holmes 3d & Ruth Morton both of Ply.
	18	John Porter Jun of Abington & Ellenir Doten Plymouth

[172] 1801 Record of Marriages

Oct.	25	Edmund Churchill Jun & Mary Hueston both of Plymouth
	26	Elkanah Churchill & Eunice Finney both of Plymouth
	28	James Spooner & Margaret Symms both of Plymouth
Nov.	8th	Ansell Holmes & Patty Barnes both of Plymouth
		Peter Holmes & Sally Harlow both of Plymouth
		John Allen of Salem & Mary Nicholson of Plymouth
Nov.	29th	Wm Whitmarsh Fanny Hatheway both of Plymouth
	30th	Samuel Churchill Jun & Nancy Commington both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Caleb Churchill & Lydia Grenold both of Plymouth

1802

March	21	Atwood Drew & Lydia Rider both of Plymouth
	25	John Paty Jun & Assenah Churchill both of Plymouth
	28	Samuel Barnes & Lucy Stetson both of Plymouth
	30	Doct Nathaniel Lothrop & Lucy Hammit both of Plymouth
April	1st	Thomas Morton 4th & Nancy Paty both of Plymouth
	25	Pelham Bradford & Joanna Downs both of Plymouth
Sept	19	Jacob Tinkam & Rebecca Morton both of Plymouth

[173] 1802 Con.

Oct.	31	Wait Atwood & Polly Treble [1] both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Josiah Morton Ply & Abigail Winsor of Duxboro'
	8	Elkanah Bartlett Jun & Sarah Code both of Plymouth
	19	Samuel Holmes 3d & Sally Luce both of Plymouth

[1] Altered from "Treeble."

1803

Jan.	10	Job Cobb Jur & Nancy Doten both of Plymouth
Jan.	30th	David Drew Jun & Sally Churchill both of Plymouth
Feb.	8th	Joseph Whiting & Polly Morton both of Plm°
April	8th	Heman Cobb & Betsy Whitmarsh both of Plymouth
May	11th	Ephraim Morton & Dorcas Brown both of Plymouth
June	27th	Calvin Dunham of Carver & Hannah Harlow of Plymouth
July	17th	Moses Hoit & Joanna Luce, both of Plymouth
	25	Melatiah Howard & Lydia Luce both of Plymouth
	27	Doct Benja Shurtleff of Boston & Sally Shaw of Plymouth
Augt	21st	Joseph Davie & Hannah Faunce both of Plymouth
Oct	9th	Samuel Dixon & Polly Churchill both of Plymouth
	16	Wm Huestin Jur & Lucy Finney 2d both of Plymouth
	23	Ezekial Rider & Polly Holmes both of Ply°

[174] 1803 Record of Marriages

Nov.	16	Joseph Locke Esqr of Billerica & Lydia Goodwin of Plymouth
	18[1]	Capt. Gideon S. Alden of New Bedford & Priscilla Le Baron of Plymouth
Dec.	1st	Levi Vaughan of Carver & Phebe Donham of Plymouth
	4	Barnabas Churchill & Lydia Cole both of Plymouth
	15	Amos Whiting & Priscilla Holmes both of Plymouth
	29	Hosea Vaughan & Jedidah Harlow of Plym°

1804

Jan.	15	Thos Spear & Clarissa Harlow both of Plymouth
	16	John Holmes of Duxboro' to Wid. Polly[2] Holmes Ply. Monument Pond
Feb.	2	Ephraim Finney & Phebe Wright both of Plymouth
	12	James Treble & Susanna Holmes both of Plym°
	15	Thomas Jarvis of Boston & Judith Hedge of Ply. people of colour
March	21	Jesse Robbins & Betsy Churchill both of Ply.
April	12	George Simmons & Mercy Bates of Ply.
June	14	David Ripley Jun of Plimpton & Hannah Wadsworth Cuffe of Plymouth
	28	Ichabud Hall & Priscilla Crowit both of Ply,
Augt	12	Daniel Roberts Elliot of Waynsborough, Georgia, & Betsy Hayward Thacher of Plymouth
Sept	16	Coomer Weston & Hannah Doten both of Plymouth
	23	James Allen of Boston & Priscilla Brown of Plymouth
	29	Abiather Smith & Wid. Mehitable Paine of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Doct Abraham Haskell of Lunenburg to[3] Mrs. Experience Cotton of Plymouth [175[4]]

[1] The second figure is uncertain, having been altered.

[2] The second letter in this name has been altered.

[3] Written above "of," crossed out.

[4] This page is not numbered in the original.

Nov.	4	W^{m} Drew Jun & Sally Holmes both of Plymouth
Nov.	6	Edmund Freeman of Sandwich & Lucy Churchill of Plymouth
Nov.	11	Joseph Churchill & Mercy Goodwin both of Plymouth
	15	Thomas Williams & Polley M^{c}Carter both of Plymouth
	18	Lewis Goodwin & Anna Lucas both of Plymouth
	21	Alden Lucas & Deborah Barnes both of Plymouth
	22	Thomas Burges 3^{d} & Lucy Lanman both of Plymouth
Dec.	11	Thomas Holmes Jun & Unice Morton both of Plymouth
	13	Josiah Morton 3^{d} & Lucy Burges both of Plymouth
	23	Ebenezer Howard & Wid. Thankful Lemont both of Plymouth
	30	Isaac Loudon & Anna Holmes of Pembroke

1805

Jan.	3	John Harlow Jun & Betsey Harlow Torrey both of Plymouth
Feb.	17	George Sylvester & Mary Landman both of Plymouth
March	23	John Goodwin & Deborough Barnes both of Plymouth
	26	Daniel Clark & Martha Bramhall both of Plymouth
April		John Burgis Jun & Susanna Sampson both of Plymouth
March	28th	Capt George Drew & Miss Fanny Glover both of Plymouth
April	25	Mr Thomas Jackson & Miss Sarah Le Baron both of Plymouth
		[176] 1805
May	5	Mr Joshua Bartlett & Miss Elizabeth Goodwin both of Plymouth 100
June	10	Mr W^{m} Nye of Sandwich & Miss Lucy Sylvester of Plymouth
July	10	Capt Jesse Harlow & Sally Cotton both of Plymouth
Sep^{t}	8th	John Gray Jun of Kingston & Sarah Battles of Plymouth
Nov.	28	Joseph Wright & Lucy Burgis both of Plym^{o}
		Thomas Fish Jun of Pembroke & Cynthia Doten of Plym^{o}
		John Hall & Mary Pigsley both Plym^{o}
		W^{m} Leonard & Susanna Bartlett both of Plymouth
Dec.	16	James Curtis of [1] Pembroke & Sarah Churchill of Plymouth
	30	Alpheus Richmond & Abigail Simmonds both of Plymouth

1806

Jan.	26	Lyman Adams of Albany N. York & Elizabeth Goddard of Plymouth
March	13	David Burbank & Polly Bryant both of Plymouth
	16	Josiah Donham & Betsy Donham both of Plymouth
	27	Chandler Burges & Jane Morton both of Plymouth
April	6	Ephraim Bradford & Hannah Morton both of Plymouth
		Thomas Savery & Joanna Burbank both of Plymouth

[177] 1806 Continued

April	22	Josiah Robbins & Experience Morton both of Plymouth
May	8th	William Finney & Patty Harlow both of Plymouth
July	2	Barnabas Lucas & Lucy Bryant both of Plymouth
	31	Joshua Pratt & Ellen Boyse both of Plymouth

[1] Written over "&."

Sep[t]	11	John Mendal Nichols & Sally Lanman both of Plymouth
Oct.	14 [1]	Joseph Drew & Desire Goodwin both of Plymouth
Nov.	13	Solomon Faunce & Ellen Bradford both of Plymouth
		Labin Burt & Hannah Holmes both of Plymouth
	16	Charles Howland & Deborah Clark both of Plymouth
	27	John Atwood & Hannah Richmond both of Plymouth
	30	Freeman Morton & Rebecca Harlow both of Plymouth

1807

Jan.	11 [2]	Sewell Priest & Mary Pitsly residents in Plymouth
	14	John Blaney Bates to Mary Taylor both of Plymouth
	15	John Richards [3] & Lucy Hoskins both resident in Plymouth

[178] 1807 Record of Marriages

April	14	Bartlett Holmes Jun & Eliza. Paty both of Plymouth
	16	W[m] Langford & Betsy Morton both of Plymouth
	19	Clift Baley & Nancy Ellis both residents in Plymouth
May	10	Steven Ellis & Betsey Churchill both of Plymouth
	10	Zenas Ripley & Lydia Simmonds both of Plymouth
	24	Rev. Caleb Holmes [4] of Dennis & Miss Lucy Goodwin of Plymouth
		Bartlett Bradford & Lucy Bradford both of Plymouth
		W[m] Churchill & wid. Patty Harlow both of Plymouth
		Elias Cox of Pembroke & wid. Patience Calderwood Plymouth
May	26	Davis Paine & Charlotte Hatheway both of Plymouth
	28	Abner Burgis & Deborah Wright both of Plymouth
June	7	James Bartlett 3[d] [5] & Sally Witherell both of Plymouth
July	12	Eben[r] Holmes & Susanna Frize both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	John Battles & Lydia Rickard both of Plymouth
Nov.	18	Ezekiel Loring Jun of Plimpton & Lydia Sherman of Plymouth
		Seth Paty & Phebe Barnes both of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Thomas Soul of Duxbury & Sally M[c]Carter of Plymo. [179] 1807
Dec.	2	Ivory Harlow & Lucy Barnes both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	William Treble & Betsy Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	6	Capt. Ichabud Davie & Nancy Bartlett both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	Benj[a] Weston & Joanna Washburn both of Plymouth
Dec	17	W[m] White & Fanny Gibbs both residents of Plymouth
Dec.	24	Isaac Cole & Sarah Holmes both of Plymouth

1808

Jan[y]	3	Calvin Richmond & Sally Jackson both of Plymouth
March	27	Benj[a] Dillard & Mercy Ellis both of Plymouth

[1] The second figure in this date is uncertain.
[2] The second figure in this date is uncertain, having been altered.
[3] Here "&" is crossed out.
[4] This name has been altered.
[5] This is obscure.

April	14	William Comstock of Lime Connecticut & Hannah Faunce of Plymouth
	15	W^m^ Adams a foreigner & wid. Sophia Eddy of Plymouth (Mar. by Judge Spooner)
May	7	Joseph Barnes Jun & Jane Brewster Both of Plymouth
June	12	W^m^ Keen Jun & Abigail Barnes both of Plymouth
July	20	America Perce & Catharine Arms [1] people of colour both of Plymouth
July	24	Capt Ezra Finney & Wid. Betsy Bishop both of Plymouth
Aug^t^	6	W^m^ Rogers Jun & Rebecca Lanman of Ply.

[180] 1808 Record of Marriages

Sept.	4	Joseph Bramhall & Lydia Sherman both of Plymouth
Sep^t^	10	John Clarke Jun. & Sally Rider both of Plymouth
		Gideon Holbrook & Elizabeth Howland both of Plymouth
Oct.	27 [2]	Nicholas Smith & Rebecca Sears both of Plymouth
Nov.	13	Josiah Cotton Esqr & Priscilla Watson both of Plymouth
Dec^r^	1	Jesse Dunham & Hannah J. Bagnal both of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Sam^l^ Jackson Jun of Mid.[3] & Nancy Collings of Plymouth

1809

Jan.	29	Lemuel Robbins Jur & Hannah Baley [4] both of Plymouth
March	4	David Gray & Rebecca Drew of Plymouth
March	21	Gideon Perkins & Joanna Drew both of Plymouth
May	29	Putnam Kimball & Elenor Dunham both of Plymouth
June	16	Daniel Jackson Jun & Elizabeth M. Turner both of Plymouth
July	13	John Chandler & Hannah Sturtevant both of Plymouth
Aug^t^	12	Elisha Pope of Sandwich & Lydia Cotton of Plymouth
	20	Caleb Boutell & Ann Goodwin both of Plymouth

[181] 1809 Continued

Aug^t^	31	Daniel Lewis & Lucy Sampson both of Plymouth
Oct.	19	Thomas Goodwin Jun & Abigail T. Torrey both of Plymouth

1810

March	6	Capt. Thomas Atwood & Elizabeth Tufts both of Plymouth
March	15	W^m^ Brown & Sally Thomas both of Plymouth
April	15	Edward Morton & Priscilla Huestin both of Plymouth
April	22	John Kempton Cobb & Polley Nelson both of Plymouth
May	27	Lemuel Barnes & Susanna Marshall both of Plymouth
June	23	W^m^ Doten Jun & Lydia Donham both of Plymouth
July	12	Seth Churchell & Sally [5] Seabury Simonds both of Plymouth

[1] This name is uncertain.
[2] The second figure in this date has apparently been altered.
[3] This name is obscure.
[4] Altered from "Bayley."
[5] The fourth letter in this name has apparently been altered.

Aug^{t}	6	W^{m} Holmes 3^{d} & Mary Holbrook both of Plymouth
Sep^{t}	11	John Boies Thomas Attorney at law & Mary Howland Le Baron both of Plym.
		W^{m} Simonds of Boston Attorney at Law & Louisa Hammatt of Plymouth
		Isaac Goodwin Attorney at law of Sterling and Elizabeth Hammatt
Sept.	25	Capt. Jeremiah Holbrook & Peggy Dyer both of Plymouth [182] 1810
Nov.	18	George Bramhall & Sarah Morton both of Plymouth
Nov.	29	John [1] Harlow & Anna Burgis both of Plymouth
		W^{m} Polden & Eunice Sturdevant both of Plym.
Dec	3	Marshall Lane & Elizabeth Rogers both of Plymouth
Dec.	17	Benjamin Thomas of Barnstable & Deborah Bradford of Plymouth

1811

Jan.	24	Bartlett Faunce & Lydia H. Savery both of Plymouth
Jan.	28	George Adams & Lucy Nye both of Plymouth
March		Hosea Churchill & Eunice Morey both of Plymouth
April	15	Phiplip Taylor of Pembroke & Nancy Le Baron of Plymouth
June	16	Robert Hutchinson & Deborah Brewster both of Plymouth 200
Aug^{t}	19	Sam^{l} West Bagnal & Lois Thomas both of Plymouth
Sep^{t}	1	Elijah Sherman & Wid. Cynthia Fish both of Plymouth
	2	Eleazer Holmes & Betsey Rogers both of Ply.
Oct.	1	Samuel Landman & Content Thomas both of Plymouth
Oct.	18	John Sampson & Priscilla Burbank both of Plymouth
Nov.	21	Edward Nichols & Polly Rogers both of Plym^{o}
	24	Henry Bartlett & Prudence Straffin both of Plym^{o}
Dec.	5	James Robbins Doten & Betsy Robbins both of Plymouth [183]

1812

Feb.	16	Barnabas Hedge 3^{d} & Tryphena Covington both of Plymouth
March	5	Isaac M. Sherman & Hope Doten both of Plymouth
March	8th	William Leonard & Abigail Bartlett both of Plymouth
May	31	Oliver Wood & Betsey Torrence both of Plymouth
June	15	William Holmes 3^{d} Bathsheba Doten both of Plymouth
	19	Joseph Sturtevant & Mercy Cornish both of Plymouth
	28	Samuel Doten Holmes & Betsy Johnson both of Plymouth
Aug^{t}	7	Enoch Randall & Nancy Farmer both of Plym^{o}
Sept.	28	Joseph Sanger & Hannah Mercy both of Plym^{o}
Oct.	18	Solomon Davie Jun & Esther Le Baron both of Plym^{o}
	19	Winslow Watson & Harriot Lothrop Goodwin both of Plym^{o}
	26	Barnabas Holmes Jun & Margaret Rickard both of Plymouth
	29	James Read Jun & Sally Hatheway both of Plym^{o}
Oct.[2]	31	John Loring of Plympton & Abigail Thomas of Plym^{o}

[1] Written over another name.

[2] "Nov." is crossed out before "Oct."

Nov.	1	Capt Jeremiah Holbrook & Bethiah Dyer of Plym°
	15	Isaac Howland & Phebe Saunders both of Plym°
Dec.	31	Joseph Burgis & Sally Richmond both of Ply.

1813

Feb.	15	George Harlow & Lydia Ellis both of Plym°
April	1	Abraham Dunham & Patience Clarke both of Plymouth [184] 1813
April	22	Ellis Holmes Jun & Lois Holbrook Bartlett both of Plymouth
May	9	Samuel Sherman 3d & Elenor Covington both of Plymouth
June	17	Seth Freeman Nye and of Sandwich and Sally Carver of Plymouth
Aug^{t}	1	Joshua Hatheway & Rebecca Foster both of Plymouth
Sep^{t}	12	Henry Howland & Susanna Leach both of Plymouth
	18	Elkanah Barnes & Cynthia Davis [1] Simmonds both of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Ezra Maxim of Carver & Polly Reed of Plym°
	15	Bourne Spooner & Hannah Bartlett
Nov.	8	John Torrey Jun & Marcia Otis Warren of Plym°
Nov.	21	Steven Rogers & Polley Ripley [2] both of Plymouth
		John Sherman Jun of Carver & Elener Barnes of Plymouth

1814

Jan.	2	Joseph Cooper Jun & Siloa Paty both of Plymouth
Jan.	11	Thomas Russell & Mary Ann Goodwin both of Plymouth
Jan.	18	Capt W^{m} Bartlett Jun & Susan Thacher both of Plymouth
Jan.	23	Henry Swift & Mary Morton both of Plymouth [185] 1814
Feb.	1	Clemmont Bates Jun. of Hanover & Irena Sanger Burgess of Plymouth
Feb.	24	Ephraim Chandler of Kingston & Deborah Rider of Plymouth
March	13	W^{m} Robnson [3] & Rebecca Austin both of Plymouth
April	17	John Cunnet & Bathsheba Vollintine both people of colour belonging to Herring Pond
April	24	David Thrasher & Susanna Swift both of Plymouth
May	8	Josiah Gibbs of Sandwich & Jane Swift of Plymouth
May	23	Ellis Barnes & Mary Holmes both of Plymouth
July	1	Zibeon Packard of Easton & Sally Dyke [4] of Plymouth
July	13	Timothy Allen of Ply. & Thankful Snow of Rochester
Aug^{t}	4	Lazarus Harlow & Lucy Bradford both of Plymouth
Sept.		John D. Wilson of Salem & Ann Nicholson of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Thomas Sherman Jun & Betsy Sears Plymouth both
Dec.	7	Capt Michael Hodge Jun of N. Port & Mrs Betsy Hayward Elliot of Plymouth
April	19	(omitted in its place) Capt Jeremiah Rich of Orrington & Jane Sampson Taylor of Plymouth

[1] Apparently "Simonds" is here erased.
[2] Written over another name.
[3] This name is obscure.
[4] Here "both" is crossed out.

[186] 1815 Marriages

April	2	Thomas Sears Jun. and Rebecca Collings both of Plymouth
April	25	Samuel Chipman & Nancy Churchill both of Plymouth
May	7	Alvan Sampson & Susan Crandon both of Plymouth
May	13	John Duglas & Elizabeth Haskins[1] both of Plymouth
June	18	Clemment Jones & May Dyke both of Plymouth.
Jully	22	Henry Whiting & Grace Holmes both of Plymouth
Aug^{t}	4	Samuel Sampson of Middleboro' & Abigail Bartlett of Plymouth
Sept.	3	Truman Cook Holmes & Jennet Allen both of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Henry McCarty & Nancy Hewston both of Plymouth[2]
Nov.	12	Charles Goodwin & Hannah Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	John L. Morton & Lilly R. Torrence both of Plymouth

1816

March	18	George W^{m} Virgin & Mary Barnes 2^{d} both of Plymouth
April	7	America Pierce & Violet Sanders both people of colour & both of Plymouth
April	18	Levi Muxsom[3] & Rubie Hall both of Plym^{o} [187] 1816
April	28	Capt Josiah Carver & Abigail Keen both of Plymouth
May	23	Lieu^{t} William L. Gordon of the U. S. Navy and Miss Sophia Cotton of Plymouth
	26	John Tribble & Mary Holmes both of Plymouth
June	16th	James Treble & Betsy Holmes, both of Plymouth (Recorded thus far in town Clerkes book)
July	28	Lewis Churchell & Hannah Cummington both of Plym^{o}
Sept.	5	Alvin Vaughn & Sarah S. Ripley the former of Carver the latter of Plymouth
Oct.	20	James G. Gleason & Lucy T. Bartlett both of Plymouth
Oct.	27	Alexander Ripley & Hannah Shaw Flemmons both of Plymouth
		Doct. Thomas Drew & Lucia Watson both of Plymouth
		Isaac E. Cobb & Elizabeth Bartlett both of Plymouth
Oct.	29	Joshua Weeks of Gray & Lydia Barrows of Plymouth
	31	Capt. John Russell & Deborah Spooner both of Plymouth
Nov.	10	Stetson Chandler of Plimpton & Eliza Marston of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Cap^{t} John Virgin & Abigail Davie both of Plymouth
	5	Steven Thomas & Sukey Bartlett both of Ply^{mo}

[188] Marriages

1817

Jan^{y}	7	Caleb Finney & Phebe Leonard both of Plymouth
Jan^{y}	26	George Washburn & Margaret James Keen both of Plymouth
Feb.	2	Nathaniel C. Lanman & Nancy E. Bagnal both of Plymouth
May	14	Edward Miller of Quincy & Caroline Nicholson of Plymouth

[1] Perhaps "Hoskins."

[2] The first three letters in this word are written over some letters erased.

[3] Perhaps "Munsom."

May	30	Avery Dean of Plimpton & Lydia Anderson Richmond of Plymouth
June	1st	Jeroboam Swift & Sarah Leach both of Plymouth
June	8th	Bartlett Ellis & Elizabeth Barnes [1] both of Plymouth
June	20th	Caleb Ryder & Harriet Holmes both of Plymouth
July	30	Capt. Charles Marcy & Charlotte Warren both of Plymouth
Aug[t]	21	Amasa Fuller of Attleborough & Nancy Finney of Plymouth
	28th	Thomas J. Lobdell of Boston & Hannah Sturtevant [2] of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Daniel Goddard Jun & Mary Finney both of Plymouth
	18	Tilden Keen & Joanna Pearson both of Plym[o]
Oct.	29	Capt. Lemuel Clark & Miss Lydia B. Finney both of Plymouth
Nov.	30	Benjamin Robbins & Betsy Thomas both of Plym[o]
		Samuel Bradford & Lucy Gibbs both of Plym[o] 200[3]
Dec.	7	Joseph Samson [4] & Hannah Burgis both of Ply.
	31	Lemuel Rickard & Nancy Bagnall both of Ply[mo]

[189] Marriages

1818

May	10	Nathan Whiting Jun and Experience Finney both of Plymouth
		David Dimon Jun and Abigail Bartlett Nelson both of Plymouth
May	17	Lemuel Simmonds Jun and Priscilla Sherman both of Plymouth
May	21	Charles Church of Plymton and Abigail Russe[ll] of Plymouth
June	7	Sylvanus Ripley of Plymton & Sally Sherman of Plymouth
Aug[t]	6	Nathaniel Holmes 3[d] & Sarah Fish both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	William Spooner & Hannah Otis Nicholson both of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Ichabud Weston Barstow of Pembroke & Sarah Roberts Clarke of Plymouth
Oct.	18	Abraham Jackson & Harriet Otis Goddard both of Plymouth
Oct.	25	Joseph Pierce Drew & Ruth Rogers Bartlett both of Plymouth
Nov.	9	Capt Ezra Harlow & Miss Rebecca Dyke both of Plymouth
Oct.		Josiah Robbins & Rebecca Jackson both of Plymouth
Nov.	15	Ichabud Morton Jun & Patty Weston both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Joseph Robbins Jun of Carver & Rebecca Burges of Ply.
Dec.	6	Amasa Morton & Deborah Morey both of Plymouth

(Recorded thus far in the Town Clerk's book)

[190] Marriages

1819

Jan[y]	3	Charles Bramhall & Nancy E. Brewster both of Plymouth
Feb.	18 [5]	Nathan Bacon Robbins & Lucia Rider both of Plymouth
	22	Capt. Lemuel Colburn & Mrs Susan More residents in Plymouth

[1] Written over another name erased.

[2] Altered from "Sturdevant," or "Sturdevant" altered from "Sturtevant."

[3] This figure is uncertain.

[4] Here "Jun" is crossed out.

[5] This date is uncertain, having been altered.

March	7	Samuel Andrews foreigner & Jerusha Berce of Plymouth
March	18	Thomas Oldham of Duxboro' & Betsey Brewster of Plymouth
April	25	Sylvanus Rogers Jur and Jane Lucas both of Plymouth
	30	George Keen & Sarah W. Churchell Plymouth
May	16	John Sanders & Betsy Sherman both of Plymouth
July	19	Richard Bagnall & Lydia Sampson both of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Isaac Barnes Jun & Betsey T. Davie both of Ply.
	10	Daniel Foster & Lucy Carver Faunce both of Plymouth
	17	Isaac Jackson Lucas & Catherine Howland [1] both of Plymouth
	21	Peter Holmes 2d & Mary Richmond Flemmons both of Plymouth
	24	Joseph S. Reed of Boston & Sally Goodwin of Plymouth
Nov.	4	Ephraim Whiting & Patience Everson both of Plymouth
Nov.	14	James Bradford & Eleanor Huston both of Plymouth
		Frederick Augustus Cotton & Betsey Foster both of Plymouth
		[191] 1819
Nov.	21	Thomas Jenkins Lobdell of Boston & Mary Russell of Plymouth
		Samuel Lewis & Mercy Sears both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Vinal Burgess & Esher Clarke both of Plymouth
Dec.	3	Zacheus Kempton Jun & Abigail Cox both of Plymouth
Dec.	19	Ezra Burbank & Wid. Polly Burbank both of Plym°
Dec.	29	Judah Perry & Betsey Anderson both of Plymo

1820

Jany	9	Sylvanus Smith resident in Ply. & Betsey B. Robbins of Ply.
Feb.	24	Benja Westgate Jun and Abigail Haskins residents in Plymouth
April	13	Jesse Lucas of Carver and Deborah Bagnall of Plymouth
	20	William Swift & Betsey Holmes both of Plymouth
May	14	William S. Russell & Mary W. Hayward both of Plymouth
	21	Steven Lucas & Rebecca Holmes both of Plymouth
June	4	John Oldham of Sumner & Sarah S. Churchill of Plymouth
June	14	Melvin Bailey & Maria Paty both of Plymouth
	19	Anselm Rickard & Cynthia Lucas both of Plymouth
Augt	3	Norris [2] & Susan Saunders both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	Charles Brown of Boston & Lucy C. Jackson of Ply.
		Hayward Nichols of N. Bedford & Susan Clarke of Plymouth
Oct.	22	Oliver Weston & Rebecca Leonard both of Plym°
	23	David B. Jackson of Boston & Deborah J. Crombie of Ply.
	29	William Bradford & Alice Sylvester both of Ply.

[192] 1820 Marriages

Nov.	5	Joseph Bagnall and Betsey Rickard both of Plymouth
		James G. Gleason & Asenath D. Paty both of Plymouth
Nov.	23	Capt. Josiah Cotton & wid Lydia Bisbee both of Ply.
	24	Thomas Farmer & Phebe Holmes both of Ply.
Dec.	24	Joshua Kneeland & Harriot Harlow both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	Lemuel Reed & Eunice Holmes both of Ply.

[1] This name is obscure.

[2] This name is obscure.

1821

Jan^{y}	14	John Taylor and Nancy Southworth both of Plymouth
Feb.	5	Samuel Maynard of Boston & Frances L. Jackson of Ply.
Feb.	11	John Clarke & Abigail Thomas Holmes both of Plymouth
April	5[1]	Bartlett Ellis & Hannah J. Churchell both of Plymouth
	8	Samuel Talbot & Jerusha Davie both of Plym^{o}
April	22	Thomas Savery Jun & Penelope[2] Swift both of Plymouth
		Amos Phillips of Reading & Betsy C. Robbins of Plymouth
June	25	Isaac L. Hedge & Mary Ann Cotton both of Ply.
July	29	Thomas Torrey & Lydia Davie both of Plymouth
Aug^{t}	6th	Thomas Trebble & Maria P. Alexander both of Plymouth
	18	Loranus Tinkham of Sandwich & Mary Rogers of Plymouth
		[193] 1821
Aug^{t}	27	Zacheus Barnes & Mary Churchill both of Plymouth
Sept.	2	Steven Thomas & Sally Everson both of Ply.
Oct.	18	William Bishop & Sarah T. Bartlett both of Ply.
Oct.	22	Benjamin Bagnall & Lucy Churchill both of Ply.
Nov.		Rev. Harvey Bushnell[3] & Susan Nicols[4] both of Plymouth
Dec.	2	George Manter & Sally Sampson both of Plymouth
		Capt. Joseph Bartlett & Lucy Dyer both of Ply.
	4	Doct. Andrew Mackeey & Hetty Amelia Bradford both of Plymouth
	6	William S. Burbank & Abigail S. Perkins both of Plymouth
	13	William Straffin & Sophia Bartlett both of Ply.

1822

Jan^{y}	1	Isaac Sampson & Elizabeth Sherman both of Plymouth
Jan^{y}	6	Steven Turner & Sally Pope both of Ply.
		Capt. Richard Pope & Eunice Churchill both of Plymouth
	☞	(Recorded in town Clerk's books thus far)
Jan.	22	Joseph Holmes 4th & Eliza Bartlett both of Plymouth
March	19	Thomas Farmer & Ruth Smith both of Plym^{o}
April	28	Joseph Atkins resident & Sarah Cooper of Plymouth
Oct.	7	William Simmons of Duxbo. & Bulah Goddard of Ply.
	13	George Straffin & Eliza Rogers of Plym^{o}
Nov.	3	Capt Ellis J. Harlow & Jerusha Paty both of Ply.
	7	Ephraim Washburn & Mary Lucas both of Ply^{mo}
	17	Isaac Torrey of Ply. & Olive Hatch of Duxboro'
	20	Thomas Marsh & Lydia Burbank both of Ply.
Dec.	4	Jonathan Thrasher & Ruth Lucas both of Ply.
	5	Chandler Robbins of Carver & Sarah Burges of Ply.
	15	John Carver & Sarah Perkins both of Ply.
	31	James Lucas & Cynthia Manter both of Ply.

See page 254[5]

[1] Perhaps "April 5" has been erased.

[2] This name has been altered.

[3] This name is obscure.

[4] This name is obscure.

[5] P. [254] of the text, or p. 695 of this volume.

[194] Dismissions & Recommendations

1804

July 12 Richard Cooper & wife dismissed & recommended to the 3d chh. in Ply.

July 15 John Kempton dismissed & Recommended to the 3d chh.

1805

March 24 Ruth Luce wid. dismissed & recommended to the 3d chh.

Augt 25 Elizabeth Stevens Dismissed & recommended to the 3d chh.

1807

Jany 11 Elizabeth Torrey dismissed & recommended to the 3d Chh. in Plymo

Dec. 9 Lucy Holmes the wife of Rev. C. Holmes dismissed from this chh. & recommended to the chh. in Dennis

1809

Oct. 29 Samuel Rider & wife & Elizabeth Holmes dismissed & recommended to the 3d chh.

1811

Jan 23 Thomas Witherell dismissed that he might connect himself with the third Chh.

1812

July 7 Lydia Barrow formerly Ellis was dismissed & recommended to the chh. in Middleboro' of wh Mr Crafts is pastor

Sept. 20 Dr. Jona Newell dismissed & recommended to the chh. in Stow

1813

July 16 William Le Baron dismissed & recommended to the 2d chh in Fairhaven

Eliza Le Baron dismissed & recommended to the 2d Chh in Rochester

March 15 Sarah Bartlett wife of Freeman dismissed at her particular request from this Chh. with a view to join the 3d Church in Ply.

Dec. 6 Mary Clarke the wife of Amasa C. dismissed at her particular request with a view to connect herself with the 4th Chh. in Plymouth [195]

1822 [1]

April 16 Ichabud Morton, Priscilla Sampson, and Phebe Cotton dismissed at their request in order to join the 3d Chh.

[1] Altered from "1825."

1825

Feb. Lucy Nicolson, Nancy Brewster[1] dismissed at their request with a view to connect themselves with the 3d Chh.

1826

Jany Freeman Bartlett & Zilpha Bartlett dismissed at their request with an intention to join the 3d Chh.

1827

Jan. 20 Elizabeth Brewster dismissed to join the 3d Chh.
Mary Whiting dismissed to join the Chh in Ell River
May 10 Eunice Churchill dismismissed to join the 3d Chh.[2]
May 15 Sally Jackson dismissed to join the 3d Chh.
Augt Nancy Bartlett dismissed to join the 3d Chh.
Jane Barnes dismissed to join the Universalist Society

1830

Lucretia Watson Goodwin wife of Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin dismissed & recommended to the Congregational Chh in Concord Mass.

1831

Hamlin Tilson dismissed to join the 3a Chh.
Nov. 34 Betsey Allen dismissed to join the 3d Chh.

1833

Mary Dyke dismissed [196[3]]

[197] Record of Deaths continued[4]

1808

Jany 2 Saml Battles' Jun infant child aged 18 months
14[5] Wid. Sarah Treble aged 75 years
17 The wife of Josiah Cotton esqr. aged 50
23 Josiah Dunham's infant child aged 3 days
31 James Hawskin's wife aged about 40 years
Feb. 15 Wid. Jemina Bartlett aged 66
March 1 Wid. Abigail Morton aged 84 years
April 5 Silas Hathaway's child aged 19 months
April 14 Ebenezer Sampson aged 92 years
April 19 Ebenr Howard aged
May 8 Wm P. Ripley's wife aged
May 27 Wid. Sally Robbins aged
July 24 Isaac Lothrop Esqr. aged 73

---

[1] Here the words "& Sally Drew" are crossed out.
[2] Here something is crossed out.
[3] P. [196] is blank.
[4] Continued from p. [152] of the text, or p. 634 of this volume.
[5] Altered from "17," or perhaps "17" altered from "14."

Aug^{t}	2	James Bartlett's Jun child aged 8 months
Aug^{t}	12	Dr Hayward's infant child aged 48 hours
Aug^{t} [1]	25	Experience Jackson aged 73
Aug^{t}	31	David Turners infant child
Sep^{t}	5	Samuel Holmes' infant child
Sep^{t}	13	Hannah Doten Wid. aged
Sep^{t}	16	David Turner's child aged two years
Sep^{t}	19	W^{m} Coye's wife aged
Sep^{t}	25	W^{m} Drew's child aged 3 weeks
Sep^{t}	26	Capt. Lewis Goodwin's child aged 4 months
Oct.	1	Susannah Lucas aged 56
Nov.	25	George H. Savery's infant child aged 9 months
Nov.	29	Joseph Treble Jun his infant child aged 2 years
Dec.	15	Susanna Leonard wife of W^{m} Leonard

[198] Record of Deaths, continued

Dec	19	Rev. James Kendall's infant child aged 14 days (28)

1809

Jan^{y}	3	Ransom Jackson aged
		James Freeman's (black man) infant child aged 1 week
Jan.	18	Thomas Sears' child aged 3 years
	44	Capt Joseph Churchill's infant child aged 6 weeks
	31	W^{m} Leonard's child aged 6 months
Feb.	4	W^{m} McLathley aged 66
Feb.	13th	Sarah Kendall wife of Rev. James Kendall aged 32 years
March	17	Isaac Doten aged 72 years
March	21	Widow Mary Doten aged 92 years
March	27	A Child of W^{m} Davis Jun aged 4 months
March	28	Capt Richard Bagnall aged 56
April	8	Nicholas Perkins' child aged 3 years
June	11	Ebenezer Nelson aged
		Phebe Churchill aged
July		Sarah daughter of Lemuel Brown aged 11 years
	10	Rebecca Fuller aged 84 years
July	24	Lucy Bramhall wife of Geo. Bramhall with an infant child
Aug^{t}	2	Isaac Banks' infant child aged ten months
	4 [2]	W^{m} Rogers' Jun infant child aged 4 months
	6 [3]	Nath^{l} Holmes' child aged two years
Aug^{t}	9	Capt Geo. Drew's child aged 10 months

[199] 1809 Continued

Aug^{t}	13	Jonathan Sampson aged 86 years
	20	Cap^{t} Jesse Harlow aged 69
Sep^{t}	4	Capt. Lewis Goodwin's infant child

[1] Written over "Sep," erased.

[2] Altered from "2," or perhaps "2" altered from "4."

[3] This date has been altered.

Oct.		Blaney Bates' infant child
		Capt. W^{m} Allen's infant child
	15	Bradford Barnes infant child
	16	Charles Dexter's infant child
	22	Heman Holmes infant child
Nov.	5	Alanson Hathaway's child
	20	Susanna McKeel aged more than 70
	26	George Roger's child aged 9 years
	25	Thomas Burgis aged
Aug.		Josiah Dunhams Jun child aged 9 months
Dec.	10	Thomas Witherell aged 68
	14	Ellis Brewster's child aged 5 years
	16	Josiah Dunham Jun child aged 3 years
	30	Smith's child aged 10 months
		At Sea & in the W. Indies
		Capt Simeon Richmond
		W^{m} Keen
		John Atwood
		Dunham
		Williams 44

1810

Jan.	11	Sally Harlow aged 55
Jan.	26	Charles Jackson's child aged 3 years
		John Willis' child aged 3 years
Feb.	9	Gideon Holbrook's child aged two months
Feb.	20	John D. Dunbar aged
March	15	Bradford Barnes' infant child aged 3 days
March	21 [1]	His other infant being twins

[200] 1810 Record of Deaths continued

March	21	Lydia daughter of Rev. James Kendall aged three years
April	6	Infant Child of Ichabud Morton Jun. aged 6 months
April	13	Elizabeth Torrey wife of Col Torrey aged 47 years
May	10	Polly Bramhall aged 40 [2] years
		Heman Holmes aged
July	5	Ezekiel Raymond aged more than 50
July	25	Alden Lucas' child aged 1 year
Aug^{t}	21	Timothy Allen's infant child aged 1 week [3]
Sept.	11	Peabody Bartlett's child aged 17 months
Sept.	21	Job Cobb's child 1½ year old
	23	Joanna White aged 95 years
		Jonathan Holmes (from alms house) aged 85 years
Oct.	7	Ezekiel Raymond's wife aged more than 70 years
	9	John L. Morton's wife aged about 20 years
	20	Barnabas Hedge Jun's infant child aged 7 months

[1] The date is enclosed within parentheses.

[2] Perhaps "41."

[3] The first letter in this word has been altered.

	28	Mary the wife of Wm Holmes the 3d aged
Nov.	2	Nathan Churchill's infant child aged 7 months
	3	Nehah Cushing White aged 30 years
	5	Wid. Mary Bartlett aged 90 years
	18	Capt. Geo. Drew's infant child aged 7 months
Dec.	1	Wm Doten Juns infant child aged 4 months
		Thomas Mayhew died at the Havannah aged 61

29 deaths this year

[201] 1811 Continued

Jan.	16	Betsey H. Elliot's child aged 9 months
Feb.	26	Lathly Hawskins' infant child aged 1 week
March	1	B. M. Watson's child aged 5 months
March	18	Samuel Cole aged 79 years
	23	John L. Morton's child aged 9 months
April	14	Charles Churchill's daughter aged 10 years
	16	Majr Wm Hammatt's infant child aged 3 months
	21	Ichabud Morton aged 82 years
	23	Nancy Witherell wife of Thomas W. aged 30 years
	25	Thankful Sturtevant daughter of Sylvanus S. aged 17 years
	26	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 2 years
May	3	Cornelius Cobb's wife aged 58 years
May	31	Capt. Ezekiel Morton aged 62 years
Augt		Oliver Ames Child aged 16 months
	5	Osbourn Morton's daughter aged 14 years
	7	Nehemiah Burbank's wife aged
	8	Martha Clarke aged 28 years
	12	Capt Ezra Finney's Son aged 9 years
	17	Beza Hayward Esq.s Son aged 9 years & six months [1]
	29	Peggy Holbrook wife of Jeremiah Holbrook aged 26 years
	30	David Turner's infant child aged 4 months
Oct.	2	Capt. Joseph Bartlett's child aged one year
	25	Sylvanus Bramhall's infant aged a few hours
	27	The Wid. Sarah Jackson aged 76

[202] 1811 Record of Deaths continued

Oct.	27	Benja Churchill aged 86 years
Nov.	4	Capt Nathl Carver's infant child aged 3 months
	7	Hannah Churchill daughter of Capt. Jesse C. aged 22 years
	24	Sylvanus Rogers' child aged 2 years & 9 months
Dec.	7	Wid. Sarah Morton aged more than 90 years
	18	Wid. Priscilla Burr aged 66 years
	20	Alexander [2] Bartlett aged 29 years
	22	Thomas Nickerson (drowned) aged 27 years

[1] Here follows a word undecipherable.

[2] Written over a name erased.

	31	Wid. Phillips[1] at the alms house aged 84
		Capt Ephraim Holmes & William Tufts died at sea
		(Total 35, during the year 1811)
		1812
Jan	12	The Wife of Lazarus Lucas aged 35
	14	William Whitmarsh aged
	15	Wid. Sarah Wright aged 85 years
April	22	A Child of Daniel Jackson Jun aged 2 years
	24	Capt. Thomas Bartlett's child aged 9[2] weeks
June	5th	The widow of Dea[n] Daniel Diman aged 79
		William Nye's child aged 16 months
	26	Samuel Holmes child aged 5 months
	30	Samuel Bradford aged
July	4	Lucy Sturtevant aged 17 years
		Hamlin Tilson's child aged 18 months
	12	Nathan Simmonds' child aged 6 months
	31	Samuel Battles aged 78 years
Aug[t]	1	The Wid. Farmer aged 41 years
		Samuel Morton aged more than 80 years
Sept.	19	Capt Lothrop Turner's child aged 5 years
		Bradford Barnes' infant a few hours old
		(17 deaths) [**203**]
		1813
Jan.	8th	William Drew's child aged 7 months
Feb.	7th	Ephraim Morton aged 58 years
Feb.	9	Abigail Holmes aged 78 years
		Nath[l] Ellis drowned on his passage to Lisbon
		Doten drowned at the Southward
March	1	Samuel Dyke aged 30 years
	25	Mrs Tinkham's infant child aged 7 months
April		David Drew's infant child
April	18	Sarah Bagnall aged 75 years
May	14	William Doten's wife aged more than 50
	26	Wid. Ruth Bradford More than 50
June	23	Joseph Lee aged 77 (at the alms house)
	24	John Douglas' Wife aged 52
July	27	Wid. Abigail Thomas aged 86[3]
Aug[t]	7	Wid. Sarah Barnes aged 87 years
	8	Solomon Davie Jun's wife aged 23 years
	14	W[m] P. Ripley's wife aged
Sept.	7	Ellis Holmes' child aged two years
	13	Ephraim Bradford's child aged 11 months
	19	Capt. Zephaniah Holmes aged about 45
	21	Capt. W[m] Rogers' child aged 18 months

[1] Here the letter "f" is crossed out.

[2] Perhaps "7."

[3] Altered from "87."

Oct.	2	William Doten aged 63
	12	Ichabud Berse's [1] child aged 12 months
	14	Daniel Goddard's child aged 3 years
Nov.	14	Timothy Allen's wife aged
Nov.	23	Simeon Dyke's child aged 2 years
Dec.	26	W^{m} Rogers Juns infant aged 6 months

(27)

[204] Record of Deaths Continued

1814

Jan^{y}	5	Betsey Witherell aged 37
Jan.	24	A Stranger (Spaniard) buried from Mr Mitchell's
Jan.	26	Rose a woman of Colour aged about 60
Jan.	29	Peg a woman of colour aged 83
Feb.	5	Beza Hayward (drowned) aged 22
Feb.	9	Nehemiah Burbank age 37 years
Feb.	12	James Warren Son of Maj^{r} H. W. aged 11 years
		Barnabas Hedge aged 74 suddenly
Feb.	13	Wid. Ruth Morton aged 94 years
March	13	McGill's infant child
	16	Chandler Burgis' infant child
	17	Josiah Morton's wife aged above [2] 40
	24	Richard Holmes 3^{ds} infant child
April	15	Capt. Levi Lucas aged 46
June	5	Capt Jeremiah Holbrooks's infant child aged 11 months
	10	Wid. Hannah Holbrook aged 64
Aug^{t}	19	Henry Howland's infant aged 24 hours
	31	Daniel Finney [3] aged 45
Sep^{t}	1	William White's child aged 4 months
	2	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 4 months
	5	Elizabeth Churchill aged above [4] 48 [5]
	16	Benj^{a} Westgate's wife aged 54
	23	Nath^{l} Carver[6] Jun's wife aged 27 [205]
Oct.	3	Capt. John Virgin aged 45 [7]
	9	Capt John Paty Jun. aged 33
	15	John Churchill aged 40
	17	Infant child of Lothrop Turner Jun aged 18 months
	18	David Burbank aged 43
	19	Madam Mercy Warren aged 86
	20	Sary Luce aged 75

[1] This name is obscure.
[2] Perhaps "about."
[3] Written over a name, apparently "Howland," erased.
[4] Perhaps "about."
[5] This figure is uncertain.
[6] Altered from "Carver's."
[7] The second figure has been altered.

Nov.	4[1]	Priscilla daughter of Barnabas & Eunice Hedge aged 4 years
	26	Jonathan Harvey's daughter aged nine years
	27	Nancy Carver daughter of Capt. Nath[l] Carver aged 14 years
	30	Dea[n] William Crombie aged 80 years. "He was a good man" "and an excellent Spirit was in him"
Dec.	5	Ebenezer Holmes aged 81 years
		Mr Duglas' son abroad

(35)

1815

Jan.	2	Capt John Lewis' infant a few days old
	13	Capt. Robert Roberts' Son aged 6 years
Feb.	6	Elnathan Holmes aged 80[2] years
	7	Capt. Eliphalet[3] Holbrook aged 70 years
	23	Samuel Sherman aged 92 years
	26	Calvin Crombie aged 42[4] years
March	6	Daniel Nicholson aged 19 years
		Daniel Foster's wife aged about 50
	21st	Capt Thomas Washburn's child aged 1 year & 18 months
	25	Capt W[m] Davis' child aged 8 months
April	2	Capt James Howard's infant child aged a fortnight
	11	Infant child of Josiah Morton Jun aged 4 weeks
	18	Capt Jeremiah Holbrook aged 35
	24	Levi Morton's Wife aged

[206] 1815 Record of Deaths continued

April	27	William Watson Esqr. aged 85 years
May.	1st	Capt. Nath[l] Carver aged 74 brought from the town of Carver
	5	The Wid. of Jeremiah Holmes deceased aged 83
	7	Harriot Witherell aged 23[5]
	25	Margaret Paty aged 74
June		W[m] Richmond aged about 25
	19	Robert Dunham's wife aged 66
July	3d	Kate (a black woman) wife of America Pierce
	24	John Treble's wife aged 30
	26	James Treble's wife aged 30
Sept.	1st	Wid. Susanna Churchill aged 88
	5	Wid. Hannah Hedge aged 72
Oct.	7	A child of Joseph Cooper Jun aged one year
	10	Capt Atwood Drew's child aged 9 months
	12	Polly Burbank daughter of Ezra B. aged 22 years
	20	Benj[a] Harlow aged 35
	25	Infant child of Henry Howland aged 2 weeks

[1] Perhaps "1."

[2] The first figure has been altered.

[3] The sixth letter in this name has been altered.

[4] Apparently altered from "40."

[5] Here a figure is crossed out.

		Wid. Hannah Cuffs aged 75
		Edward Nichols died at sea Aug^{t} 1815
Nov.	2	Benj^{a} Drew's Son (deranged 15 years) aged 36
	3	Wid. Howard aged more than 60
	4	Dea^{n} Drew's wife aged 63
		Caleb Finney's wife aged 38
	5	Wid. Mercy Bates aged more than 70
	12	Wid. Hannah Barnes aged 77
		Desire Drew daughter of Benj^{a} aged 38
	24	Isaac Jackson's wife aged 71
		Steven Rogers lost at sea
Dec.	3	Wid. Shurtliff, Ellriver,[1] aged 73
Dec.	23	Ezra Burbank's son aged 19
Dec.	27	Lydia Goodwin wife of W^{m} Goodwin aged 52

[Whole number 46][2] [207]

1816

Jan.	4	Joseph Treble Jun's child aged 18 months
	5	Daniel Goddard's child aged six months
	6	Moses Webster's wife aged 27
	10	Lemuel Stevens' infant child 3 days old
	13	Lemuel Robbins Jun's child aged 18 months
	16	Capt. Ezra Finney's child aged 15 months
	23	Rebecca Gray's child aged 18 months
Feb.	14	Wid. Holmes mother of Nath^{l} aged about 80
		Capt Truman Bartlett's infant aged 3 weeks
	16	Davis Paine's child aged two years
March	5	Silas Dunham aged 87 years
	6	A child of Cynthia a woman of colour aged 9 months months
	19	Capt Daniel Jackson's infant child aged 1 month
	22	Wid. Bethiah Holbrook's child aged 14 months
	29	George Adams' child aged 18 months
April	3^{d}	Josiah Sturdevant's child aged 4 months
	7	Thomas Spear's child aged 3 years
	9	Thomas Macklathlin's child aged 8 years
	20	Joseph Whiting's daughter aged 11 years
	23	Silas Dunham's widow aged 84 years
May.	1	Capt. Southward Shaw's child aged 3 years[3]
	23	Thomas Spear's child aged 7 years
June	16	Capt Chales Marcy's wife aged 25 years
June	28	Isaac Le Baron Jun's child aged 20 months
July	6	Michael Hodge Esqr aged 36[4] years
	17	Sylvanus Bramhall's child aged one year
Aug^{t}	2	Capt. N. Ellis aged about 50 years

[1] This name is obscure.

[2] The square brackets are in the original.

[3] Here the words "Capt. George Simmonds child" are crossed out.

[4] Altered from "26."

	14[1]	Rebecca Stevenson aged about 50
	15	Sam[l] Alexander's child aged 20 months

[208] 1816 Record of Deaths continued

Sept.	29	Benj[a] Holmes' child aged 16 months
Oct.	2	Ephraim Bradford's child aged 22[2] months.
Oct.	10	James Reed Jun's child aged 20 months
	16	John Lanman (from the poor house) aged about 50[3]
	17[4]	Nathan Churchell's child aged 4½ years
	18	Barnabas Hedge's infant child aged 3 months
	22	a child of W[m] Stevens Jun aged 15 months
Nov.	10	Patience C. Turner daughter of Capt. L. T. aged 15 yrs
Nov.	29	a child of Joseph Barnes Jun aged 20 months
Dec.	7	Joseph Mercy's wife aged 25 years
	10	William Coye aged 67 years
	19	A child of Barnabas Hedge Jun aged 13 months
	21	Dauphin a man of colour aged about 40 years
	26	Josiah Cotton Jun's wife age about 50 years
		Josiah Morton's Son died in Martinico
		(whole number 44)

1817

Jan[y]	24	Timothy Goodwin aged 70 years
	25	Meriah Jackson aged 37 years
Feb.	1	Wid. M. Morton wife of Ichabud M. deceased aged 80
	13	George Harlow's child aged 8 months
	17	Matilda Fuller aged 18 years
March	2[d]	Nath[l] Bartlett aged 50 (from the Alms house)
	3[d]	An infant of Sam[l] Holmes Jun[5] few hours old
	8	Joseph Marcey died in Boston aged 26 years
	12	Abigail Morton aged 21 years
		Elkanah Barnes son of Corban died at Carolina aged 17
	25	Benj[a] M. Watson's child aged 11 months
	27	John Otis aged 74
	30	John Treble's Son aged 9 years
		Winslow Watson aged 30 years died at sea
April	10	John Rogers aged[6] 70[7] years [209]
April	12	Ichabud Holmes aged 93 years
	13	Josiah Waterman aged 84[8] years
	27	Ephraim Bradford's wife aged 33

[1] Perhaps "4."
[2] Altered from "20."
[3] Perhaps "56."
[4] Perhaps "19."
[5] Here "aged" is crossed out.
[6] Here the words "more than" are crossed out.
[7] Perhaps "78," the second figure having been altered.
[8] Written above the words "more than 70," crossed out.

June	10	Sophia Gordon wife of Lieut W^{m} L. Gordon of the U. S. Navy
		Capt. Southwick child aged 3 years
July	4	Steven Vey (a servant in James Warrens family) aged 21 years
	30	Jacob Morton's child aged 1 year
Aug^{t}	2	Wid. Sally Holmes aged 30
	10	William Churchill aged 21 years
	22	William White's child Son aged 6 years
	27	The wife of Benj^{a} Bramhall Jun aged 20 years
	28	Lydia Jones aged 80 years (from the alms house)
Sept.	2	James Treble's child aged 10 months
	5	Daniel Gale's Wife aged 18 years
		William Clark aged 78
		Capt. Nath^{l} Spooner Jun aged 33 died on his passage from the Cape of Good Hope to Calcutta
	24	Steven Rogers' child aged 18 months
	26	Capt George Simmonds child aged two years
		Capt Ellis Brewster died on his passage from N. Orleans aged 45
Oct.	2	Lemuel Simmonds' wife aged 70
Oct.	7	Sally Harlow daughter of Nath^{l} H. aged 17 years (of the 3^{d} parish)
	11	Barnabas Holmes 3^{d} aged 44 (at the alms house)
	17	Capt. Atwood Drew's child aged 18 months
	26	A child of Capt W^{m} Holmes Jun aged 18 months
Nov.	2[1]	Capt. W^{m} Stevens Jun's infant child aged 5 weeks
		Capt Thomas[2] Pope's child aged 18 months
Nov.	9	Lydia Tinkham (at the alms house) aged more than 90 years
	14	Lewis Morton's child aged 6 years
	16	Leonard[3] Snow's infant aged 1 week
	18	Lydia Shaw aged 51
		Cornelius Jackson aged 32 died at Guadaloupe
Nov.	20	The Wife of Nath^{l} Clark Jun aged 55
Dec.	18	George Savery's child aged 6 years
Dec.	30	Capt. Ezra Finney's child daughter aged 6 years
	31	Barnabas Dunham's wife aged 80[4] years from alms house

46[5] belonging to this society

[210] Record of Deaths continued

1818

Jan^{y}	28	Lucy Goodwin widow of late Tim. Goodwin aged 70
Feb^{y}	2	John Treble's child aged 4 years[6]
Feb.		Elizabeth Spooner wife of Dea^{n} S. aged 81 years
March	13	Lydia Burbank wife of Ezra B. aged 60 years

[1] The figure "4" was first written and then crossed out.
[2] Written above "Lemuel," crossed out.
[3] Written above "James," crossed out.
[4] The first figure has been altered.
[5] The second figure is blurred.
[6] Here the words "March 13 Lydia" are crossed out.

	10	Sam[l] Lanman's child aged 6 years
	22	Dea[n] Ephraim Spooner aged 83 years a man greatly beloved because an excellent spirit was in him
April	3	Bartlett Bradford's child aged 15 months
April	20	Capt. David Cornish's child aged 4 years
		Freeman Bartlett Jun. died at Calcutta Nov. 1, 1817
May	4	Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 9 weeks
May	21	Nath[l] Johnson of Rochester aged 64 years
		Capt. Ansel Holmes died 19 May at Stonington Con.
		Calvin Cooper died at Martinico
June	3	Sam[l] Alexander's child aged 15 months
July	4	George Harlow's child aged 7 months
Aug[t]	1	Capt. Geo. Drew's child aged 16 months
Aug[t]	8	Charles Jackson aged 48 years
	18	Mary Whiting aged 19 years
	28	Samuel Holmes aged 55 years
Sept.	3	Caleb Rider's child aged 4 weeks
	11	Samuel Rickard Jun aged 23 years drowned in the harbor
Sept.	26	Joseph Sturtevant's child aged 4 weeks
Oct.	4	Charles Churchill Jun. aged 21 years
Oct.	15	Lucy Jackson wid. of Charles J. aged 51
	19	Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 2 years
	21	Capt. Ewd. Morton's child aged 5 years
Nov.	8	Samuel Sherman aged 64 years
	14	Wid. Joanna Morton aged 85 years
	23	James G. Gleason's wife aged 19 years
Nov.	30	George Morton aged 59 years Sexton 15 years
Dec.	1	Bartlett Ellis' Wife aged 21 years [211] 1818
Dec.	8	Capt David Cornish's daughter aged 11 years
	16	an infant child of James Bartlett's Jun. age six weeks
	18	Samuel Dixon aged 38 years (33)

1819

Jan.	2	Eben Rose (a man of colour) from the alms house aged 102 years & 8 months
	9	Barnabas Holmes' wife aged 62
	11	Capt Seth Paty's child aged 3 months
	12	Alden Lucas' child aged 2 years
	13	Ephraim Everson aged 46 years
		Col. John B. Thomas' daughter aged 4 years
		Barnabas Hedge Jun aged 27 Enock Randall aged 28 } died Dec. 1818 in Martinico from the Bark Hannah of wh they were both mates
Feb.	10	W[m] Cobb's child aged two years (Mr Torrey's society)
	12	W[m] Nye's daughter aged six years
	14	Eben[zer] Mitchell's wife aged 50 years
	14	John Douglas aged 56 years
		Charles Churchell's son aged 17 years died at N. Orleans Dec. 22 1818

	19	Jabese Burgess aged 23 years died on his passage from Madeira a few days before his arrival
	22	Barnabas Dunham Jun aged 45 years
March	1	Steven Thomas' wife aged 33
March	8	Major General Nathaniel Goodwin aged 70 years
	13	Dea^{n} W^{m} P. Ripley's daughter aged 6 years
	26	Sylvia a young woman of color aged about 18 [1]
April	1	Henry Caswell aged 30
	3	Phillis a woman of color from the alms house supposed to be 90 years old
	10	Thomas Goodwin aged 62
	19	Josiah Cotton Esqr aged 72
	27	Chandler Burges' infant child aged 5 weeks
May	1	Capt Ezra Finney's child aged 2 years
		Alexander Ripley's infant aged 8 days
	5	Torrence aged 64 years
	11	Wid. Evertson's child aged 4 months
The last week in May		Richmond daughter of Wid. Richmond

[212] 1819 Record of deaths continued

July	6	Joseph Sturdevant aged 35 years
		Capt. Thomas J. Cotton aged 34 years Died at the Havannah June 9th
July	10	George Holmes aged 77 years
	11	Plato a negro man aged more than 75
	28	Meriah Babb wid. aged 70 years
Aug^{t}	23	Abigail Holmes aged 60 years
Aug^{t} [2]	30	Dr Caleb Boutelle aged 35
Sept.	13	The wid.[3] Sally Holmes' child aged 15 months
		The infant child of Charles Churchell Jun aged 6 weeks
Oct.	1	Benj^{a} Robbins' child aged 15 months
	5	Sylvanus Holmes' wife aged 70 years
	21	Barnabas Dunam aged 80 years
		Churchell aged 22 died in the hospital Baltamore
Nov.	2	Ann Jackson (widow of Cornelius deceased) aged 28
		Charles Spooner died Oct. 12 at N. Orleans aged 20
		John Bartlett died Oct. 23 at Norfolk aged 26
Dec.	6	Mary Bishop Crandon (daughter of Benj^{a}) aged 16 [4]
Dec.	15	Capt William Sturdevant aged 58 years
Dec.	20	The wife of Capt John Burgis aged
	23	Isaac Le Baron aged 76 years
	24	The wife of Benj^{a} Wesgate[5] aged 27 and her infant a few hours old
		The infant child of Capt John Russell aged 5 days

[1] Altered from "20."
[2] Written above "Sept.," crossed out.
[3] Here two or three letters are crossed out.
[4] Perhaps "10."
[5] Here a figure is crossed out.

1820

Jan^{y}	5	The wife of Thomas Faunce aged 68 years
	6	Lazarus Harlow aged 66 years (died at the alms house)
	12	Infant child of Bartlett Faunce a few days old (supposed to belong to Mr Torry society)
	14	David Drew's child aged 5 months
	22	Steven Rogers child infant aged six weeks
	26	The wife of Sylvanus Howes aged 83 years
Feb.	1	The Wid. Hannah Leonard aged 76 years
	5	Sylvanus Howes aged 83 years
March	25	Sally Crandon daughter of Benj^{a} C. aged 20 [1]
		Capt Seth Paty lost at Sea March 15 aged 33
April	11	Lydia Bramhall aged 32
	12	Daniel Churchill's child aged 9 months
		Henry Briggs lost on his passage from Havannah in Jan^{y} (not an inhabitant)
		Wid. Nichols' child aged 6 years
May	28	John Polden aged 28 years
June	27	Capt W^{m} Weston in his ninetieth year
	28	Wid. Abigail Sylvester aged 89 years
		George Keen died at the Havanna in May aged about 30
		Capt W^{m} Brown died at Port au Prince June 17 aged 32 [2]
July	7	Capt Thos. Pope age about 50
	17	Wid. Eliz^{beth} Brewster aged 89 years
Aug^{t}	27	The Wife of Jonathan Tufts aged 55
Sept.	20	Daughter of the widow of Ansel Holmes aged 5 years
	23	Bradford Barnes' child aged 8 months
	29	Capt. Joseph Cooper Jun's wife aged 27
	30	James Haskins aged 50 [3] years
Oct.	14	W^{m} Stevens' child, aged two years
	15	Sally Cotton daughter of Josiah aged 18 years
	22	Capt. Richard Holmes aged 76 years
	26	Lydia W. Holmes daughter of Barnabas Holmes Jun. aged 27
Nov.	3	Betsey Russell aged 30 years
	7	Isaac Banks' child aged two years
	12	Barnabas Holmes aged 76
	13	Priscilla Holmes aged 86 years
	26	Bethiah Rogers aged 86 years in Mr Jas. Warren's family
		Zacheus Kempton's wife aged 25 years
Dec.	4	John Goodin's Son aged 5 years
	6	Wid. Fish aged 84 years from the alms house
	8	Elisha Lanman's child aged 10 months

[214] 1820 Continued

Dec.	13	John B. Chandler's Child's aged 7 [4] months
Dec.	15	John Goodin's infant aged a few hours

[1] Altered from "22," or perhaps "22" altered from "20."

[2] The first figure is uncertain.

[3] Altered from "55."

[4] Altered from "5."

Dec.	22	Sylvanus Holmes aged 77 years
		Benjamin Drew aged 85 years
		Capt. Finney Leach's child aged 5 years
Dec.	28	The Wife of Lemuel Morton Jun aged 30
	29	John B. Chandler's child aged 7 years
	30	Samuel W. Bagnell's wife aged 32 years

(46)

1821

Jan^{y}	4	Abigail Leonard wife of W^{m} Leonard aged 46 years
Jan^{y}	10	Hon^{ble} Joshua Thomas Judge of Probate for the county for 29 years aged 70 years
Jan^{y}	13	John B. Chandler's daughter aged 5 years being his third child that has died within five weeks
Jan^{y}	17	Capt John Paty aged 64 years
Jan^{y}	19	Jonathan Tufts aged 74 years
Jan.	14	Isaac E. Cobb age 31 died on his passage from Charleston
Jan^{y}	27	Deafear a black woman wife of Cato aged about 75
Feb.	1	William Spooner's infant child aged 2 weeks
March	5	Capt. Joseph Bartletts wife aged 55 years
March	10	Bartlett Bradford aged 35
April	3	Benjamin Rickard aged 65 years
April	10	Joseph Drew (suicide) aged 32
April	26	The wife of Rickard of Ell River aged 77
April	29	Wid. Lydia Mason aged 86 years
	30	Wid. Abigail Washburn aged 58 [1]
May	5	Eliphalet Bayley aged 62 years
May	21	Benj^{a} Robbins' child aged 16 months
	22	Thomas Holmes aged 49 years
June	5	Lemuel Brown's wife aged 50 years
July	13 [2]	John Dixon aged 45 years
July	5	John Treble's Son aged 10 years [215]
Aug^{t}	3	Capt Bartlett Sears aged 45 years
	5	James Warren aged 64 years
	17	A child of Mrs. Andrews aged 7 months
	25	Ichabud Shaw aged 87 years
	28	Elizabeth Cobb wid. of late Isaac Cobb aged 24 yrs
Sept.	11	Job Brewster aged 57 years
	21	Capt. Geo. Drew's son aged 7 years
	22	Sam^{l} W. Bagnall's infant child aged 9 months
	26	A child of Daniel Goddard Jun aged 16 months
Oct.	2	Nathan^{l} C. Lanman's child aged
	21	Steven a Dane at Mrs Pope's aged about 50
	25	Capt Nath^{l} Ripley aged 79 [3] years
	26	Isaac Lucas's child aged 14 months
	28	Wid. Susan Sampson's child aged 2½ years

[1] This figure is uncertain, having been altered.

[2] Altered from "15."

[3] Altered from "89," or perhaps "89" altered from "79."

Nov.	10	Wid. Sarah Bradford aged 67 years
		Woodworth Jackson aged 45 years
Dec.	5	Capt. Steven Churchill's wife aged 77
	8	Relyance Morton[1] from the poor house aged more than 80 years
	21	Col. John Torrey aged 67 years
	22	James Reed Jun's child aged 11 months
		Dr William Goodwin died at the Havannah Dec. 15 aged 38 years 43

1822

Jan^{y}	2	Jonas Sturtevant aged 45 years
March	17	Charles Maxim's wife aged 34 years
	19	George Raymond's son aged 16 years
April	15[2]	James Bartlett Jun's Son aged 3 years
	16	Widow Farmer from the poor house aged 74
	25	Mary Goddard aged 77
May	7	Charles Dyer aged 46
May	30	Moses Hoit's child aged 2 years
June	16	Job Cobb aged 43 years
Aug^{t}	4	Joseph Avery aged 42 years (in consequence of a fall from his house)
		Mumford drowned in the bay
Oct.	21	Thomas O. Shea a resident aged 27 [216]
Nov.	22	Joanna Cotton aged 62 years
	25	Thomas Goodwin aged 47 years
Dec.	7	Wid. Rich's Son aged 5 years
	14	Capt Richard Pope's infant aged 5 days
	16	Ellis Barnes daughter aged 4 years
	17	George Virgin's infant a fortnight old
		Capt John Virgin aged 30 years died on his passage from S^{t} Ubes 20th of Oct.
	19	The Wife of Dea. W^{m} P. Ripley aged 30 years
	23	W^{m} Rogers Jun. aged 27 years
		Peabody Bartlett Jun died at Martinico Nov. aged 22
		(Whole number 22)

1823

Jan^{y}	12	Thomas Goodwin's child aged
	20	Benj^{a} M. Watson's child aged 9 months
Feb.	10	David Holmes aged 73
	18[3]	Eleazer Morton's wife aged 63
March	3	Wid. Sarah Harlow aged 81[4] years
	10	Capt. Ephraim Finney's child aged 4 months
April	3	W^{m} S. Burbank's child aged one year
	17	Joseph Maxim's infant aged one week

[1] The first letter in this name is written over another letter.
[2] This date is uncertain, the second figure having been altered.
[3] The second figure has been altered.
[4] Altered from "82," or perhaps "82" altered from "81."

	29	Violet a woman of colour aged 72
		Thomas Goodwin's child a daughter aged 3 years
May	10	Capt. Atwood Drew aged 43 years
	15	Phebe Rider aged 64 years
June	2	Steven Faunce's child aged 2 years & 4 months not of this Parish
	3	Eleazer Morton aged 71 years
	4	Capt. Geo. Washburn's wife aged 31 years
	14	Clement Bates' wife aged 30 years
		George Rogers died at sea
Aug[t]	4	Ezekiel Maxim died in prison belonging to Carver
Sept.	3	Wid. Ann Boutelle's daughter aged 6 years
	13	Ruth Nelson aged 64 years
	15	Capt Josiah Carver's Son aged 3 years (3[d] parish)
Oct.	3	Nath[l] Carver Jun aged 35 years
	7	Anna Thomas aged about 65 years
Nov.	8	Samuel Sampson aged 35
	9	Samuel Drew aged 74
Nov.	22	Priscilla Leonard aged 27
Dec.	21	Lemu[l] Barnes aged 35
Dec.		Charles Raymond's child aged 2 years (24) [217 [1]]

1824

Jan[y]	25	Wid. Jane Davie aged 76 years
Feb.		George Bramhall's daughter aged 21 years (Ell River)
		John Adams Spooner lost at Sea Nov. 1823 aged 27
March	9	John Treble's child aged 3 years
	17	Sylvanus Sturtevant aged 60 years
March	28	Capt. William Davis aged 41 [2]
		Mercy Dillard wife of M Dillard aged 47
April	6	John Torrey aged 34 (suicide)
May	1	Col. John B. Thomas's son aged 5½ years
	4	Barnabas Lucas aged 66 [3] years
	9	Wid. Mary Barnes aged 83 years
		Capt. Lothrop Turner Jun. aged 33 died at Havanna
June	17	John Morton's child aged 14 months
	26	Priscilla Burbank aged 85 years
July	1 [4]	Hosea Churchill's child aged 6 months
July	12	Lazarus Harlow's wife aged 53 years
	15	Robert Dunham aged 80 years
	24	Priscilla Shaw, aged 83
	28	Rachel Turner [5] wid. of Platon [6]
	31	Edward Taylor Cooper's child aged 6 months

[1] At the top of p. [217] the name "Priscilla Leonard" is crossed out.
[2] Here "April" is crossed out.
[3] Written above "73," crossed out.
[4] Apparently altered from "4."
[5] This name is obscure.
[6] This name is uncertain.

Sept.	1	A child of the wid. of Nath[l] Caver[1] Jun. aged 13 months
	4[2]	Thomas Morton aged 77 years
	7	Steven Churchill aged 82 years
Nov.	25	Zaccheus Barns' infant child[3] a few hours old
Dec.	2	Christiana Treble aged 19 years
		W[m] Kyes aged 23 died at N. Orleans Nov. 16 (26)

1825

Jan[y]	10	Lewis Weston's daughter aged 8 years
	22	Lewis Weston aged 45 years
	30	Henry Hollis' child (daughter) aged 3 years
Feb.	4	John Torrey Jackson son of Woodworth J. deceased aged 10 years
Feb.	10	Ruth Goodwin aged 80 years
Feb.	18	W. Keen aged 70 years
	22	Geo. Thrasher's son's wife on the way to Sandwich
	27	Spinks Bagnall aged 58 years

[218] 1825 Record of Deaths

March	1	W[m] Morton's Wife (of Ell River) aged 65
March	4	Benj[a] Clarke's wife aged 74
April	3[d]	John B. Chandler's child aged 20 months
	15	David Drew aged 45
May	24	Spence[4] Thomas from the alms house aged 42
	24	Dea[n] Lemuel Drew aged 80 years a man whose God was his trust from his youth up
	25	Thomas Covington's wife aged 65 years
June	10[5]	Lydia Churchill widow of late Barnabas Churchill aged 65 years
	27	Lazarus Harlow aged 68
		a child of Capt George Simmonds aged 9 months
July	12	Oliver Weston's child aged 2½ years
	14	Alden Lucas' child aged 18 months
	17	William Goodwin aged 69 years
		Samuel Bartlett died in Feb. at N. Orleans aged 25 years
		Capt. Craton[6] & Sylvanus Bramhall Jun lost at sea 29 May
	29	David Bradford's child aged 19 months
		Steven Thomas' child aged 19 months
Aug[t]	1[st]	Ichabud Harlow's child aged 2 years
	2	Nath[l] Holmes aged 78 years
		James Bartlett Jun's son aged 10 months
	7	Elkanah Barnes' child aged 2 years

[1] This name is obscure.
[2] Altered from "2."
[3] Here "aged" is crossed out.
[4] This name is uncertain.
[5] Altered from "19," or perhaps "19" altered from "10."
[6] This name is obscure.

	10	Steven Thomas' Son aged 3 years
	28	Isaac Cole's Son aged 17 years
	30	Child of W^{m} Barnes 3^{d} aged 18 months
		A Son of James Reed aged 23 died at Guadaloupe July
Sept.	13	Sylvanus Rogers' child aged 2 years
	14	Capt. Joseph Churchill son aged 5 years
	23	2 infants twins of Moses Hoit aged only a few days
	19	W^{m} Polden's child aged 18 months
	17	Capt. Ephraim Hawskins child aged [1] 18 months [**219**] 1825
Sept.	24	Charles Raymond aged 26 [2] years
		John [3] Gooding's infant child aged 1 year
	26	John Bourbank aged 52 [4] years
Oct.	8 [5]	Isaac C. Churchill's child aged 1 year
	11	Wid. Lydia Davie aged 79 years
		Charles Rogers aged 50 years
		Isaac Barnes Jun's child aged 18 months
	13	Wid. Hannah Sherman aged 77
	18	Son of Ellis Holmes Jun aged 3 years
		Richard Holmes aged 59 years
		wid. of Charles Ramonds' child aged 18 months
	20	Wid. Sarah Simmonds aged 73 [6]
	24	Capt Thomas Covington aged 77
	28	Madam Phebe Watson aged 86
Nov.	5	James Morton's son aged 7 years
	6	Capt Gideon Holbrook's child aged 10 months
	11	Charles Bramhall's child aged 18 months
	12	Wid. Phebe Paty's daughter's aged 15 years
		Mr Wadsworth's child aged 3 years
Dec.	1	John Rogers aged 27 years
		Joseph Holmes aged 50 years
	3	Daniel Goddard Jun's infant a few days old
	5	Joseph Barnes Jun's child aged 4½ years
	6	Zeth Thompson's son aged 6 years
	22	Isaac Barnes' Jun's infant aged 10 days

(64) [Whole number in 26 years 1123] [7]

1826

Jan^{y}	2	Wid. Lydia Le Baron aged 67 years
	4	Willard Sears aged 78 years
	5	W^{m} Davis Esqr. aged 68 years
Feb.	1	John Watson (at Clarke's Island) aged 77 years

[1] Here something is crossed out.
[2] This figure has been altered.
[3] Apparently altered from "Joan."
[4] Altered from "55."
[5] This figure has been altered.
[6] Apparently altered from "75."
[7] The square brackets are in the original.

	9	Capt [1] John Paty's widow aged 67 years
	20	Capt Nath[l] Spooner aged 67 years
March	1st	Wid. Sarah Roberts aged 71 years
	19	Ebenezer Holmes aged 64 years
		Job Churchill aged 43 years
April	16	A Mr Hales resident aged 54 years
		Doct. Nathaniel Lothrop's wife aged 72
	17	Ezra Harlow aged 84 years
	27	Seth Washburn aged 88 years
		wid. Mehitable Smith aged 46

[220] 1826 Record of Deaths

May	18	John C. Holmes aged 26 years
	19	Solomon Inglee aged 67 from the alms house
June	9	The wid. of Isaac Le Baron aged 87 years
	10	Philemon Robbins aged 49 years
		The wife of Benja. Barnes Jun aged 50
	11	a child of Caleb Rider (son) aged 2½ years
		Zoeth Clark aged over 50 years
	17	an infant child of Elkanah Barnes aged 6 weeks
	21	a Son of the widow of W[m] Rogers Jun aged 3½ years
	25	Caleb Rider's wife aged 29 years
July	9	Libeus Howard (of Boston) aged 26 (suicide)
	11	Capt Ellis Harlow aged about 30
Aug[t]	5.9	4 men drowned by the upsetting of a boat in the harbor one on the 5 & 3 on the 9th of the month
Aug[t]		Caleb Rider's infant aged 4 months
Sept.	19	Josiah Drew Son of late Nicholas Drew aged 14 years
	23	[wid. Cooper aged 83 years of the 3[d] chh.] [2]
	24	Jacob Morton's child aged 18 months
Oct.	2	Capt. Sam[l] D. Holmes' child aged 4 years
	5	James Morton's child aged 10 months
	17	Wid Barrett's child aged 4 years
		Capt. W[m] Paty's child aged 4 years
	19	Wid. Mary Russell aged 65 years
Nov.	11	Capt. Ansel Holmes' daughter aged 8 years
	15	Wid. Sarah Holmes aged 60
	17	Wid. Mary Holmes aged 70
	21	Daniel Goddard Jun's infant a few hours old
	22	Capt W[m] Barnes aged over 50
	23	Wid. Jerusha Harlow's child aged 16 months
	24	John Goodwin' child aged 18 months
Nov.	30	2 children of Jesse Dunham 1, 2 months, the 3½ years old
Dec.	28	James Reed's wife aged more than 60 years

(whole number of deaths 44. — 4 more — strangrs, drowned in the harbor)

[1] Written above "Wid.," crossed out.

[2] The square brackets are in the original.

[221] Continued

1827

Jan^{y}	29	Cary H. Morton aged 77 years
Feb.		Isaac Churchill's infant a few hours old
March	1	Samuel Sherman's Son aged 13 years
	7	Sylvanus Smith's wife aged 43 years
April	6	Thomas Spooner aged 53 years
	13	Abner S. Taylor's child aged 7 months
	25	Thomas Sears' child aged 1 year
June	10	Betsy M. Jackson aged 26
	15	Capt W^{m} Rogers' wife aged[1] 59
	19	Capt Geo. Simmonds' Son aged 13
July	7	a child from the alms house aged 19 months
	7	Samuel Morton aged 69 years
July	15	Alexander Bliss Esqr. of Boston aged 33
Sept.	3	James Morton's child aged two months
	18	Sarah Lanman aged 74
	19	Jacob Morton's infant child aged a few weeks
	14	Sylvanus Bramhall aged 50 years
Dec.	28	John Goodwin's child daughter aged 5 years (18)

1828

Jan^{y}		Drowned in Loud Pond Benja Ellis and Son
Jan^{y}		Capt Joseph H. Bartlett aged 34 years
April	15	Rufus Churchill aged 56 years
March	3	Capt. Gideon C. White died at Havannah
	16	Edward Goodwin died at Havannah aged 25
May	3	James Lanman aged 73 from the alms house
June	3	wid. Bathsheba Holmes aged 86 years
July	6	Henry Warren Esqr aged 64
Sept.	5	Joseph Johnson aged 68
	9[2]	Capt. W^{m} Bartlett's child aged 3 years
		Job Brewster aged 33 years died at the straits drowned
Oct.	4[3]	Samuel Rickard's wife aged 63
	10[4]	Steven Thomas' child aged 3 years
	19	Doct. Nathaniel Lothrop aged 91 years
Nov.	22	Wid. Sarah Harlow aged 65 (13) 3 not of this society

[222] Record of deaths

1829

Jan^{y}	10	Nancy Holmes daughter of Barnabas H. aged 40
	11	Joseph Treble aged 73 years

[1] Here something is crossed out.
[2] This figure has apparently been altered.
[3] First "11" was written and then crossed out.
[4] First "17" was written and then crossed out.

	12[1]	James Bartlett Jun's daughter aged 3 years
	24	James Reed Jun. aged 40[2] years
March	7	Josiah Cotton aged 75 years
March	21	Sally Drew aged 48 years
	22	Roland E.[3] Cotton's wife aged 18 years
April	19	Ichabod Harlow aged 48 years
May	1	A Mr Allen's child aged 4 months belonging to Sudbury[4]
May	2	Wid. Joanna Winslow aged 85 years
	25	Wid. Mercy Robbins aged 75
June	6	Judah Bartlett's wife aged 30
July	11	Samuel Davis Esqr aged 65
		Capt. Geo. Washburn (at sea) aged 38
		Hosea Churchill's child a few months old
Aug[t]	18	Sylvanus Churchill's child aged 6 months
Oct.	3	Joshua Pratt's wife from the alms house aged 44
Nov.	11	William Drew (baptist) aged
	12	Stevens Rogers' child
	22	Sam[l] Talbut's wife aged 31
Dec.	3	Abner S. Taylor's child aged 8 months
Dec.	26[5]	Wid. Nancy Harlow aged 79 years
		[20 belonging to the Soc.][6] and 2 others

1830

Feb.	4	Cornelius Cobb aged 82 years
	6	Wid. Betsey Bartlett aged 52 years
March	16	Capt. Nath[l] Sylvester aged 60
March	30	Abner Sylvester's child aged 8 months
April	7	Wid. Martha Holmes aged 58 years
June	3	Esther Holmes aged 20
	4	Beza Hayward Esqr. aged 77
	11	A child of Thomas Goodwin aged under one year (belong to the baptist)
		Alden Lucas' wife aged 53
		Capt. Joseph Cooper Jun. aged (died in South America)
July	26	Jabez Churchill's wife aged 63
Aug[t]	27	John Clark's child aged 13 months
Oct.	10	Ruth Crandon aged 37[7] years
Dec.	11	Isaac Jackson aged 87 years [13][8] 1 of the bap. Soc.

---

[1] Apparently altered from "13."
[2] Written above "37," crossed out.
[3] The words "Roland E." are written above "Edson R.," crossed out.
[4] This name is obscure.
[5] Apparently altered from "29."
[6] The square brackets are in the original.
[7] The second figure has been altered.
[8] The square brackets are in the original.

[223] Continued

1831

Jan^{y}	10	W^{m} Z. Ripley's child aged 14 months (of the Univer. Soc.)
	17	A Sea-faring man by the name of H. Cramm died on board a vessel by sickness
	21	Wid. Torrence aged 79 years
	24	Isaac Cole's wife aged 40
March	7	Col. Blaney Bates aged 46
	26	Widow Standish aged 63
	31	Ezra Burbank aged 68
April	25	Barnabas Otis' wife aged 77[1] (in consequence of falling into the fire)
Sept.		Benjamin P. Bartlett aged 24 died in N. Y. supposed to have fallen in his sleep from his chamber window
Sept.	25	A child of Jesse Dunham aged 4 years burnt by her clothes taking fire
Oct.	6	Capt Chandler Holmes Jun son of Chandler Holmes not of the Parish
Nov.	17[2]	William Spooner aged 38 years
Dec.	5	James Morton aged 43 years[3]
Dec.	24	Pompey African servant of the late General N. Goodwin supposed to be 80 years old
Dec.	13	Melvin Bailey's daughter aged 6 years (in consequence of her clothes taking fire)

[10 whole number belonging to the Society][4]

1832

Feb.	2	Roselia Barnes daughter of Joseph Barnes Jun. aged 22 years [member of Mr. Warren's Chh.][5]
April	4	Capt George Rogers' child aged 3 years
	7	Mary Ann Goodwin aged 26 years
	21	Capt. Geo. Rogers' second & only child aged 13 months
	28	Thomas Faunce aged about 92 years
May		W^{m} Hustin's wife aged about 73
June	23	Joanna Burbank aged 88 died at the alms house
		W^{m} Nickerson's child aged 3 months (not of this Soc.)
Aug^{t}	10	Mr Whittim's child aged 5 years (English people)
Aug^{t}	15	Ichabud Barstow's wife aged 36 years
Aug^{t}	26	George Harlow's child aged 9 months (not of this Society)

[224] 1832 Record of Deaths

Sept.	12	Mercy Ann Russell aged 23 years
Sept.	12	Steven Thomas' child aged 1 year

[1] Apparently altered from "69."
[2] Perhaps "27."
[3] Here "Dec." is crossed out.
[4] The square brackets are in the original.
[5] The square brackets are in the original.

Oct.	29	Clement Bates' child aged 2 years (Univer. Soc.)
Nov.	8	Jane Sturtevant aged 38 years
Dec.	6	Thomas Sears' child aged 5 years
Dec.	26	Capt. Zaccheus Barnes aged 33 years
		(Whole number belonging to this Soc^{y} 12 — 5 not of this Society)

1833

Jan^{y}	15	Wid. Betsey Johnson aged 63 years
March	27	Lettuce (A colored woman) aged 60 years from the poor house
March		Mr Talbut's infant a few hours old
March	29	Sam^{l} Sherman's son aged 5 years
May	7th	Isaac Sampson aged 42 years
	13	Albert Harlow aged 26 years
	24	Wid. Rebecca Russell aged 73 years
July	7	Sarah Sturtevant aged 34 years
July		Henry Harlow aged 52
July	30	Benja Pierce aged 58 (not of this Society)
Aug^{t}	1	Nancy Stevens, daughter of W^{m} Stevens Jun aged 24 [1]
Aug^{t}	10	Rufus Churchill's 2^{d} infant child the 2^{d} twin — both dead the last 14 days old [2]
	11	Ansel H. Harlow's wife aged 20 years (not of this parish)
	16	Elkanah Barnes' child aged 14 months
Sept.		Francis J. Russell aged 22 died in Boston
Sept.	18	Jesse Dunham aged 54 years
	29	George Bartlett aged 80 years
		Nath^{l} C. Lanman's child aged 15 months
Oct.	13	Dr. Charles Cotton's child aged 4 years & six months
	24	James Bartlett Jun's child aged 4 years (not of this Parish)
Nov.	21	Schylyer Sampson's child aged 15 months [not of this Soc.] [3]
Dec.	11	Lemuel Simmonds aged 85 years
		Son of wid. Elizabeth Sampson aged 3½ years
		Augustus Bartlett son of Capt Joseph Bartlett died at Philadelphia aged 22
		[Whole number belonging to this Society 20. 5 not of the Soc.] [4]

[225] Continued

1834

Jan^{y}	1	Daughter of Nath^{l} Russell Jun aged 3½ years
	12	Daughter of Nath^{l} Lanman aged 5½ years
	16	Isaac Banks' wife aged 50 [5]
	18	Hannah Witherell aged 94 years
	19	Cap^{t} Sam^{l} C. Holmes' child aged 20 months

[1] The second figure is obscure.

[2] Here the words "(not of this Soc.)" are crossed out.

[3] The square brackets are in the original.

[4] The square brackets are in the original.

[5] This is uncertain, the second figure having been altered.

	26	Benj[a] Bagnal's child a daughter aged 4 years & 8 months
Feb.	1	Clement Bates' child aged 8 months (Universalist Soc.)
	4	Ephraim Holmes's child aged (Universalist's Soc.)
	16	Sylvester Davie aged 29 years
	19	Ansel Holmes Jun's child aged 14 months [Universalist] [1]
March	13	Ann Hinckley Nye daughter of W[m] N. aged 19
July	3	Bethiah Johnson aged 80 years
July	9	The wife of Benj[a] Bagnall Jun aged 19 years
July	17	The wife of Peabody Bartlett aged 61 years
Aug[t]	30	Mr Brailey's infant child aged 4 months
Oct.	2	Zephaniah Bradford's child aged 11 months [not of this Society] [2]
Oct.	7	Lewis Bartlett's child aged 2 weeks [of the Universalist Soc] [3]
Oct.	10	W[m] Nicholson's child aged 9 months [not of this Soc.] [4]
Oct.	14	Jonathan Kimbal's child aged 3 years [not of this Society] [5]
Oct.	15	Simeon Dike's daughter aged 9 years
Oct.	17	Charles Sever aged 35
Oct.	29	Jonathan Kimbal's daughter aged 5 years [not of this Soc.] [6]
Nov.	11	Joseph Churchill's child aged 2 years [not of this Soc.] [7]
Dec.	10	Thomas Savery Jun aged 24 years
Dec.	21	W[m] C. Green's child aged 17 months
	22	Wid. Sally Leonard aged 67 years
	24	W[m] Heustins aged 79 years
		[Whole number belonging to this Soc[y] 17. 9 not of this Society] [8]

1835

Jan[y]	21	Mary [9] Jackson aged 97 years
March	2[d]	Lemuel Simmond's Wife aged 42 years
	3[d]	Capt. Amasa Bartlett aged 72 years
	4	Capt. Joseph Bartlett aged 73 years
	11	Henry H. Eddy's child aged 22 months
	22	Lucia R. Somes wife of Thomas S. Boston aged 47 years

[226] 1835 Record of Deaths

June	25	Rebecca Barnes aged 68 [10] years
		The wife of W[m] B. Cooper aged more than 20 [11] years
July	16	James Tribble aged 50 years

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] The square brackets are in the original.
[4] The square brackets are in the original.
[5] The square brackets are in the original.
[6] The square brackets are in the original.
[7] The square brackets are in the original.
[8] The square brackets are in the original.
[9] The second letter in this name has been altered.
[10] Written above "74," crossed out.
[11] Perhaps "26."

	17	The Wife of Benj[a] Crandon aged 67 years
Sept.	6	Lucy Turner daughter of David T. aged 19 years
	17	Wid. Sally Rogers aged 62 years
	21	Daughter of Capt. S. D. Holmes aged 11 years
Oct.	31	Corban Barnes aged 74 years
		Benj[a] M. Watson aged 64 died at Fairfield Conn.
Dec.	5	Ann Boutelle aged 16 years
Dec.	25	Dr. Zaccheus Bartlett aged 70 years

[Whole number of deaths 17] [1]

1836

Jan[y]	9	Widow Sarah Holmes aged 55 years
Jan[y]	27	Ellis Barnes' child aged 2 years [Univer[st] Soc.] [2]
March		James Bradford [3] aged 45 [Universalist Soc[y]] [4]
March	22	Thomas Son of Thomas Hedge aged 6 years
April	22	Wid. of W[m] Barnes aged 59 years
		Daughter of Joseph Barnes Jun aged 6 years
June	1	Wife of Maj. W[m] Jackson aged 71
July	9	Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin of Concord aged 31 years
	17	Mercy Bartlett aged 51 years
	31	John Raymond's child aged 6 months [not of this Soc.] [5]
Oct.	21	Wid. Nancy Barnes aged 38 years
Nov.	1	Nehemiah Savery's grandchild aged 7 months

Whole number of deaths in the first Parish 1836–8

1837

Jan[y]	5	Wid. Elizabeth Douglass aged 71
		Samuel Barrows aged 57 from alms house
		Capt Sam[l] C. Davie aged 40 died at the Island S[t] Thomas Dec. 30 1837
Feb.	8[th]	Widow Lydia Churchill aged 90 years
March	2[6]	Mercy Russell aged 50 years
Do	20	Barnabas Holmes aged 82 years
Do	12	Edwin R. Cotton's coloured girl aged 17 years

[227] 1837 Continued

March	22	Phineas Wells' child aged one year [Universalist Society [7]
	22	Benjamin Bramhall's child aged one year [universalist Soc.] [8]
April	25	Edwin R. Cotton's child aged 16 months
May	1	Jacob H. Loud's child aged 2 years

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] Here "of" is crossed out.
[4] The square brackets are in the original.
[5] The square brackets are in the original.
[6] Perhaps "12."
[7] The square bracket is in the original.
[8] The square brackets are in the original.

May	15	W^m Polden aged 48 died in the alms house
May	16	Wid. Susanna Turner aged 70 years
May	27	Joseph Barnes Jun aged 48 years
June	9	Widow Bethiah Dyer aged 87 years
July	7	William H. Bradford's daughter aged 3 years [Universalist Society][1]
July	25	Capt. Lem[l] Morton's infant child 3 weeks old
July	26	Ichabud Shaw aged 67 years
Aug[t]	12	Dr. Rosseter Cotton aged 79[2] years for 15 years a faithful, efficient, & exemplary Deacon of this Chh. and for more than 40 years a member of the Chh. and County Register
Sept.		A coloured man a foreigner buried from Caleb's house
	17	Capt. Barnabas Faunce's wife aged 70
	24	Sam[l] Talbut's daughter aged 9 years
		W^m Green's child aged 3 years
Oct.	15	Joshua Pratt's infant child aged 2 weeks
	17	Sam[l] Rickard aged 73 years
		Geo. Cooper's son aged 5 years
		A child from the alms house
Nov.	14	John Raymond's infant aged 6 weeks
	24	Capt. Nath[l] Bradford, in the[3] 90^th^ year of his age
Dec.	4	Mrs Holmes aged 54 from the Alms House

[Whole number of deaths 30 — 23 of this Society][4]

1838

Jan[y]	3^d^	James Reed aged 88 died in the Alms house
Jan[y]	5[5]	Mary widow of Peter Lanman aged 78 years
	10	Louisa Maria wife of Roland E. Cotton aged 30 years
	18	Lewis Weston son of Wid. L. Weston aged 16 years
Feb.	4	A child of Mr. —— Sheldon aged 3 months
	8	Seth Drew aged 67 years died at the Alms house

[228] 1838 Record of deaths

Feb.	13	Josiah Sylvester's child aged 18 months
Feb.	24	Maria Turner wid. of Capt Lothrop Turner Jun aged 50 years
March	3^d^	Polly Thacher sister of Dr Jas. Thacher aged 80
March	5^th^	James Spooner aged 61 years
March	23	Nath[l] Thomas aged 82 years
	25	Henry Hollace aged 46 years died at Taunton & buried in Plym°
Apr.	22	Samuel Tolbut's child aged 19 months
May[6]	16	Jacob T. Morton's wife aged 50 years

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] Altered from "69."
[3] Written above "his," crossed out.
[4] The square brackets are in the original.
[5] This figure has apparently been altered.
[6] Apparently altered from "Mar."

June	5	Mrs P. Holmes wife of David Holmes 2d aged 30 [of the Universalist Society] [1]
	6	Wid. Lydia Bradford aged 77 years
		a child of the late Mr John Burbank Jun aged 2 years
June	14 [2]	Wid. Nancy Churchill aged 55 years of the baptist Society
	15	Wid. Rebecca [3] Bradford aged 85
Augt	15	Widow Fanny Seymore aged 69 years of the baptist Society
	19	Majr Joseph Thomas in the 84th year of age
	22	Dr Charles Field aged 34 years
	28	Infant child of Davis aged 2 weeks
	29	Wid. Geo. Bartlett aged 82 years
Sept.	14	Wid. Eunice [4] Watson aged 72 [5] years
Oct.	7	Wid. Edwards aged 86 years
Nov.	12	Basheba Hollice aged 65 years
In Sept		Benja Barnes aged 92 years
Nov.	25	Wm H. Robbins aged 10½ years Son of the late Dr Chandler Robbins of Boston
Nov.		Mary White aged 87 years
		[Whole number in this Soct 27. 4 not of this Socy [6]

[229] Continued

1839

Jany	3d	Lucy Ann Jones aged 3 yrs burnt at the Poor house
Jany	16	Mrs Eliza S. Goodwin wife of Capt. A. Goodwin
Jany	28	Joseph Barnes aged 76 years
Feb.	11 [7]	Daughter of Capt. Wm & Maria Churchill aged 8 months
March	8	Benja Bagnall aged 46 years
March	17	Ichabud Morton's child aged one year
April	14	Thomas B. Sherman's child aged 8 months
April	28	Thomas Caswell's child burnt aged 1½ year
May	11	Henry Flanders, aged 39 years [not of this Socty] [8]
May	31	Capt. Solomon Davie aged 79 years
July	24	A daughter of Benja Farris aged 3 years
Augt		Steven S. Faunces 3 mos. Ch. Baptist
Augt	13	a daughter of the wid. of John Burbank Jr. aged 10 years
Sept.	7	Wid. Sylvanus Sturtevant aged 78 [9]
Sept.	17	George Son of wid. James Morton aged 18 yrs
Oct.	13	Thomas Savery aged 71

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] Apparently altered from "15."
[3] Here "Holmes" is crossed out.
[4] Written above "John," crossed out.
[5] Perhaps altered from "79."
[6] The square bracket is in the original.
[7] Apparently altered from "12."
[8] The square brackets are in the original.
[9] The second figure has been altered.

Nov.	7	David Turner's wife aged 29 years
Oct.	13	Isaac S. Holmes 3 mos. Ch. Baptist
Dec.	9	Wid. Keen aged 73 years
	16	W^{m} Drew aged 60 years

(Whole n° of deaths in this Society 16 — 4 not of this Society)

1840

Jan^{y}	5	Wid. Mary D. Graton aged 41 years
Jan.	9th	The wife of Abner Harlow aged 23 yrs
Feb.	2	Elizabeth Ann Hayward aged 35 years
March	1st	Charles Bramhall aged 44 years
March	29	Bridgham Russell P.M. aged 47 years
June	24	Winslow S. Quash (Colored) aged 23 years
July	12	Barnabas Hedge Esqr. aged 76 years
Augt.	4	Wid. of Spinks Bagnal aged 68 [baptist Society] [1]
Augt.	18	The wife of Thos. B. Sherman aged 40 [2]
Aug^{t}	30	Capt. Rufus C. Churchill's child aged 10 mos

[230] 1840 Record of deaths

Sept.	13	Adoniram Holmes' wife aged 30 Yrs
		Only Son of Rev. Geo. W. Briggs aged 5 mos.
Sept.	16	Wid. Patience Harlow aged 61 Years
Sept.	24	Ephraim Spooner's Son aged 3 Yrs. & 9 Months
Oct.	23	Margarett J. Bartlett wife of Capt. Thos Bartlett aged [3] 64
Oct.	27	Capt. Ezra Harlow aged 68 Years
Nov.		Mary Ann F. Stevenson 32
Nov.	10	Thomas Jackson aged 87 years
Dec.	22	Capt. James Bartlett in his 81st year

(Whole number 19. 5 not of this Society

1841 [4]

Jan^{y}	5	Miss Hannah White aged 93 years
Jan^{y}	14	Mr W^{m} Caswell's wife aged 71 years
June	5	Caroline Jackson aged 48 years
	30	Wife of Sam^{l} H. Davie aged 20 Years and their infant of two days old
July	26	Catharine Wife of Nath^{l} Russell Jun aged 34 [5] Yrs
July	27	Wid. Patty Weston aged 79 Yrs
Sept.	2	Nathan Pierce's infant child 3 weeks old
Sept.	23	Corban Barnes' child aged 2 years Universalist Soc.
Sept.	28	W^{m} H. Bradford's son aged 10 years Universalist Society
Sept.	30	Benjamin Crandon aged 78 years

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] This is uncertain, both figures having been altered.
[3] Here a figure is crossed out.
[4] Altered from "1840."
[5] The second figure has been altered.

Oct.	1st [1]	John Rock from the Alms House aged 75
Oct.	6	Two young men who were drowned on Salthouse Beach on the 3d inst during a violent storm in wh many lives were lost on the coast & much property. The funeral of these men was attended from the Town House. The name of one was Newcome from Dennis. The other from Damarascotta, Maine
Oct.	31	Wid. Lemuel Morton aged over 70 years

[231] 1841 Continued

Nov.	16	Priscilla Cotton wid. of late Dr Cotton aged 73 years In addition to the above the funeral of two children of was attended by Mr Briggs

[Whole number of deaths in this Society for 1841 fourteen. Four other funerals were attended by the Pastors, not of this society] [2]

1842 [3]

Feb.	2d	Capt. Stevens Turner's daughter aged 4 Yrs & 9 mos
Feb. [4]	16	Isaac Barnes aged 87 Years [Not of this Soc[ty] [5]
Feb. [6]	27	Rebecca Bartlett daughter of Capt. Isaac B. aged 22 years & 9 months
March	20	Wid. Lydia Burbank aged 72 years
	23	Zerviah Thomas aged 52 years [of the Ch. Society] [7]
	28	W[m] Spooner's wife of Boston aged 23 years
May	17	Susan Thacher [8] wife of Dr Jas. Thacher aged 85 years
June	25	a child of Jacob Shrom aged 7 weeks
July	23	a child of James Simmonds aged 2 yrs
Aug[t]	17	a child of Eph[m] Spooner aged 7 mos
Aug[t]	29	Nath[l] Goodwin's wife aged [9] 73 Yrs
Sept.	10	James Hall's child aged 13 months
Oct.		Capt Joseph Cooper's wife aged 70 Yrs
Nov.	6	Hersey son of Jacob H. Loud aged 4 years
Nov.	10	Dea[n] W[m] P. Ripley aged 63 He was a good man and an excellent spirit was in him
Dec.	11	Mary W. Barnes daughter of late Capt. Z. Barnes aged 13 years
Dec.	19	Sophia Brown aged 21 years

[13 deaths whole number in the Soc[y]] [4 not of this Soc[y]] [10]

---

[1] This figure has been altered.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] This date is written in pencil.
[4] Written above "March," crossed out.
[5] The square bracket is in the original.
[6] Written above "March," crossed out.
[7] The square brackets are in the original.
[8] Here the word "aged" is crossed out.
[9] Here something is erased.
[10] The square brackets are in the original.

[232] Record of deaths

1843

Feb.	23	Mercy Holmes widow of Thos. H. aged 62 [1]
May.	4	John Rock's wid. aged 71 from alms house
May.	12	Marcia W. Davie wife of Capt. W^{m} Davie aged 33 yrs
July.	3^{d}	William Cashwell aged 70 years
	5	Lucy Burgess wid. of Thos. Burgess aged 35
July	22	Ruth Harlow aged 28 years
Aug^{t}	28	Betsey Mitchell aged 47 years
Sept.	5	Wid. Mary Morton aged 88 years
Sept.	7	Noah Morse's Wife aged 62 years
	25	Robert Bartlett aged 27 [2] years
Oct.	7	Elizabeth White aged 23 years
	9	Capt. Sam[l] Doten Jun's infant child aged 2 mos.
	11	Charles Graton aged 19½ years

The following persons also died in the course of the year 1843 — Recorded by Mr Briggs

Mrs Lewis Bartlett aged 39
Mrs Mary Straffin aged 72
Mary Ellen Morton aged 10 weeks
Isaac L. Hedge Jun aged 17
Geo. A. [3] Turner aged 22 months

[Whole number 18] [4]

1844

Jan^{y}	10	The Wife of Barnabas Otis aged 59 Yrs
Feb.	18	Lewis Colbun Wood aged 23 Yrs
March	25	Wid. Mary Spooner aged 81 yrs
Apr.	15	Mrs Deborah Drew wife of Eben^{r} aged 79
May	23	Dr James Thacher Aged 90 Years
June	2^{d}	Mrs Lucy Nye wife of W^{m} Nye aged 65
June	16	Capt. W^{m} Rogers aged 77 years
July	31	Capt. Geo. Drew aged 67 years
Aug^{t}	4th	Earl Douglas an elderly man suicide from insanity
		Infant child of Immanuel Thomas aged three months

[233] 1844 Continued

Aug^{t}	18	William Robbins aged 85 years
		Sylvanus Holmes' child aged 13 mos.
Sept.	2^{d}	Twin children of Caswell [5] aged 7 weeks
Sept.	7	John Hawes' child aged 9 months
	21	Abner H. Harlow's child aged 15 months

[1] The second figure has been altered.
[2] Apparently altered from "25."
[3] This letter is obscure.
[4] The square brackets are in the original.
[5] The letter "h" has been interlined after "s" and then crossed out.

	29th	Francis Paulding's wife aged
Oct.	25[1]	Wid. Tryphenia Hedge aged 52 years
Oct.	30	Daniel Goddard aged 73 Years
		12 of this Society and 7 not of the 1st Parish

1845

Jany	26	Henry Eddy's son aged 3 years
Feby	5	Mrs Sally Kendall wife of Rev. James Kendall aged 65 Yrs
	9	Mrs Sarah widow of John Warland formerly of Cambridge aged 84 years
	13	Lemuel Raymond aged 48 years
March	7	Jennet Townes aged 18 years
	10	Thomas Treble's child aged 3 years
May		William Brown aged 66 Yrs
May	26	Ernest Lord son of Rev. Wm H. and Persis Lord aged 19 months
June	21	Francis Henry Lord son of Rev. Wm H. and Persis Lord aged 4 yrs & 8 months
July	17	An infant child of Saml Talbut of a few hours old
		Son of Jacob Jackson drowned
Sept.		Infant child of Benjamin Bagnal
	21	Charles Raymond drowned in South Pond aged 17 Yrs
		Daughter of Jacob Jackson suddenly killed by a frightened horse aged 13 Yrs
Oct.	2d	Ebenezer Spooner aged 67 years
		[15 whole number][2] 12 of this Parish

[234] Record of Deaths

1846

Jany	21	Nehemiah Savery aged 78 Yrs
Jany	30	Sally Jackson widow of Thos. J. aged 68[3]
March	6[4]	John B. Chandler aged 61
Feb.	2	Infant child of Ansel Raymond
May.	9	Ruth Burgess wife of John Burgess Senior aged about 80
Augt	6	Mrs Lucretia A. Briggs wife of Rev. G. W. Briggs aged 34
		Infant child of Nathan Peirce
Sept.	27	Charls Brown aged 25 yrs of Kingston
Oct.	4	Capt. Joshua Standish aged 54 Yrs
	5	Mrs Nancy E. Bramhall wife of the late Chas. Bramhall
	29	Infant child of Joshua Standish aged 13 months
Nov.	1	Wid. Esther[5] Shaw aged 78 yrs
Nov.	26	Capt. Thomas Paty aged 73 years

[1] The second figure has been altered.

[2] The square brackets are in the original.

[3] Apparently altered from "78."

[4] Perhaps "1."

[5] The second letter in this name has been altered.

Dec.	5	Infant of B. M. Watson a few days old
March	15	Abby R. Cox aged 35
	22	Child of B. H. Holmes aged 6 Mos
Oct.	1	Child of Lucius Pratt aged 6 Mos
	20	W^{m} C. Green aged 40

(Whole number of funerals attended by the Pastors 18. 13 of this Society)

1847

Jan^{y}	13	Wid. Nehemiah Savery aged 75
		Capt. E. S. Turner's daughter aged 2 Yrs
	18	Capt. Southworth Shaw aged 71 yrs
	19	Mrs Harriet M. Davis aged 50 yrs
	22	Wid. Benjamin Bagnall in 90th year
March	30	Barnabas Otis aged 91 Years
Apr.	26	Capt Sylvanus Churchill in his 81st yr
May		Philander Sampson aged 35 yrs
Augt.	24	Franklin Son of Capt Daniel Jackson

[235] 1847 Continued

Aug^{t}	6th	Samuel D. Holmes Jun aged 20 yrs
	8th	Capt. Thomas Torrey aged 48 Yrs
Sept.	6	Edwd. Doten's daughter aged 7 yrs[1]
	10	Francis Goddard's Son aged 3 yrs
	12[2]	Edward Doten's daughter aged 3 yrs
	11	Capt. Pope's child Son aged 18 months
	15	Miss Eliza Ann Watson aged 48 Yrs
	23	Herbert Rogers aged 12 yrs
Sept.	26	Capt. Samuel D. Holmes' wife aged 55
Oct.	2	Thomas Spooner's infant child aged 11 Mos
Oct.	6	Susan Turner aged 54 yrs
	28	Wid. Bethiah Holmes aged 69 yrs
Nov.	20	Capt. America Brewster aged 75 yrs

(Whole number of deaths 22 whose funerals were attended by the Pastors of this Chh.

1848

April	19	Mr Seth Thrasher aged 84 yrs from the alms house
June	16	Nathan Hayward M.D. aged 85 years
	24	Desire Harlow aged 26 yrs
		James Danforth's infant child only a few days old
July	29	Nathaniel M. Davis Esqr aged 63 yrs
Aug^{t}	10	Isaac Wood's child aged 18 mos
	18	Betsey Davie aged 61 yrs
	23	Mrs Sarah T.[3] Sampson wife of S.S. aged 53 yrs not of this Soc^{y}

[1] Here a figure is crossed out.
[2] Apparently altered from "11."
[3] This letter is obscure.

Sept.	13	Johnson Brown's child aged 8 mos (Son)
	18	W^m S. Faunce's child aged 18½ months of this Ch. Society
Sept.		Thomas Davis Esqr aged 57 yrs
Oct.	28	A Son of Mr F.[1] Miers a German aged 17 Yrs

[236] 1848 Record of Deaths

Nov.	20	The following children of James Bayne[2] or Burns an Irish family viz. Ellen — Catherine — Henry — Mary — Rose — all between 10 and three years old — perished in the wreck of the Schooner Welcome Return Capt Hewitt of Halifax wrecked near Rocky Hill — about 4 or 5 miles from this village on monday the 20 of Nov. in a violent Storm. The father & mother of these children with an infant at the breast escaped and also the crew & other passengers[3] seven in all

1849

Jan^y	26	Mrs Rebecca Bartlett widow of the late Capt Isaac B. aged 61
	29	Dr. Isaac Le Baron aged 72 years
Feb.	25	Mr William Nye aged 70 years
		Geo. Davie aged 17 yrs
March	27	Nath^l Goodwin Son of Albert aged 16
Apr.		A Son of Albert Leach aged 6 Yrs
	6	Francis J. Goddard's child aged 1 Year & 9 months 11 days
		The Wife of Jas. Barnes aged 41 yrs
	12[4]	Widow Sally Bartlett aged 80 yrs
July.	22^d	A child of Nathan Peirce aged 2 Yrs
		Susan Mason
Oct.	10	Wid. Elizabeth Sherman aged 84 Yrs
	13	W^m White Goodwin Son of Nath^l G. Jun. aged 10 yrs drowned
	25	Mrs Mary Wid. of Capt Joshua Standish aged 53 yrs
Nov.	6	Mrs Rebecca wife of Mr Bar^bas H. Holmes aged 36
	13	Mrs Eunice D. Wid. of late Barnabas Hedge Esq aged 77 yrs
	15	Wid. Job Brewster aged 84 Yrs
Dec.	11	Caleb Harding's mother a colored woman aged 72 Yrs

[237] 1850 Continued

Jan^y	5^th	Four persons were drowned in Billington sea two men Charles[5] Raymond Jun and Mr Cook; two boys Barnabas Churchill Jun aged 16 yrs and Charles Bates aged 15 yrs. In attempting to save young Churchill they all[6] broke thro' the ice one after the other and were all drowned but one Frank Leach

[1] This letter is uncertain.
[2] This name is uncertain.
[3] Here "five" is crossed out.
[4] Apparently altered from "15."
[5] Written above "George," crossed out.
[6] Here "five" is crossed out.

Jan.	22	John F. Goldsbury a German at [1] North town
Feb.	1	Henry Schmidt do aged 3½ months
Feb.	3	Benjamin Brailey aged 24 Yrs drowned in Boston harbor
Apr.	24	Emma C. daughter of Richard & Mary T. Green aged 7 weeks
May	8	Widow Isabella Thomas aged 87 years
	25	Mr John Burgess aged 84 [2] years
June	7th	John Churchill's infant of a few days old
Aug[t]	3[d]	Theodore Drew's Wife aged 30 yrs
	10	Alpheus Richmond's wife aged 52 Yrs
	17	Joseph A. Burgess' Wife aged 33 Yrs
		Sylvanus Holmes aged 45 Yrs
	24	Mrs Martha Russell wife of Capt Nathaniel Russell aged 72 yrs
Sept.	20	Robert Sidney Davis
Sept.	25	Capt. Wadsworth aged 76 Yrs
		Margaret A. Seymour aged 19 Yrs
Oct.	11	William Brown's infant son aged 8 mos
Oct	1 [3]	W[m] Morton aged 89 Yrs
Oct.	6	Mrs Maria Shaw wid. of Southworth S. aged 71 Yrs
	12	Maromia [4] Doten 15 Mos
Dec.	21	Mrs Sarah wid. of Capt. America Brewster aged 76 yrs
	22	Mrs Jane Wid. of Nathan[l] Thomas aged 80 Yrs
	27	Clara L. Kimball 11 weeks
		Whole number 26 — 2 not of the Soc[y]

1851

Jan[y]		Eben[r] Drew aged 78 [5] Yrs
	24	Wid. of Daniel Jackson Sen[r] [6] in her 90 first year
Feb.	1	A child of Otis Payne of Wareham aged 2 yrs
March	4	Experience [7] Hayward Wid. of Beza H. aged 88 [8]
	17	Bradford Barnes aged 74 Yrs

[238] Record of deaths continued

May	27	William Taylor of Boston & grandson of the late John Watson Esqr of Ply. aged 47 yrs
June	26	A daughter of Mr Edwin Covington & Wife of Boston aged 2½ Years
July	17	Thomas Bates dyed in consequence of fall fm a load of hay aged 72 Years
	31	George Son of Simon Burgess aged 9 Yrs & 3 mos

[1] Here "the" is crossed out.
[2] The first figure has been altered.
[3] Perhaps "4."
[4] This name is obscure.
[5] The second figure has been altered.
[6] Here "aged" is crossed out.
[7] Written above "Penelope," crossed out.
[8] Altered from "98."

Aug^{t}	1	Capt. William Stevens aged 99 Yrs & 3 Mos. of the baptist Society
	15[1]	Abby Sampson aged 34 Yrs
	23^{d}[2]	Oliver Bagnall's child aged 4 Mos
	26	Mrs. Harriet G. W. Wife of Rev. John H. Avery and daughter of Rev. Benj^{n} Whitmore aged 34 yrs & 7 Mos
Sept.	22	Theophilus Rickard aged 62 yrs
	23	Miss Lavantia Jackson daughter of Jacob J. aged 20 Yrs & 3 mos
Oct.	25	Betsey P. Doten daughter of Ewd Doten aged 18 yrs & 7 mos
	30[3]	Wid Lewis Weston aged 73 Yrs
Nov.		An infant child of Savery deceased from alms house aged 2 mos
Nov.	23	An[4] infant child of[5] German parents buried from N. Town & belonging to Boston
	26	Capt. Joseph Cooper in his 83^{d} year

1852

Feb.	1st	Capt. Dan^{l} Jackson aged 64 yrs & 9 Mo
Feb.	4	Asa Barrows aged 86 yrs — leaving 11 children 30 grand children and 20 Great Grand children
	22	Nath^{l} Bartlett aged 63 Yrs
Apr.	8th	Wid. Mary Bartlett aged 93 years
	15	Thomas Spooner's wife aged 43 Yrs
May	9th	Mary B. daughter of Capt. Nath^{l} Spooner aged 2 Yrs
May	17	Nancy Hollis aged about 60 yrs

[239] 1852 Continued

June	28	Wid. Mary Bates aged nearly 84 Yrs
	29	Mr. Luther[6] Delano aged 71 yrs formerly of Duxbury
July	12	A daughter of Wid. Eph. Holmes of Duxbury aged 2 yrs
	26	Wid. Joyce in her 82^{d} year died in Boston & buried in Plymouth
Aug^{t}	12	Mrs Hannah L. Wid. of Ellis Barnes aged 48 Yrs
Sept.	27	Widow Bartlett Sears aged 74 years
Oct.	28	Capt. Nath^{l} Russell aged 83 Yrs & 6 months
Nov.	4	Infant child 4 days old of Andros & Anna Bosset Germans
		Infant child of Col. W^{m} and Helen Davis aged 14 months
Dec.	2	Col. John B. Thomas aged 65 yrs for more than 30 yrs Clerk of the Courts for Ply. C^{o}
Dec^{r}	1[7]	Mrs Augusta L. wife of Mr W^{m} Spooner of Boston

[1] "Sept." is crossed out before "15."
[2] Altered from "26."
[3] Altered from "20."
[4] Altered from "And."
[5] Here "a" is crossed out.
[6] Written above another name, crossed out.
[7] Written over "10," erased.

1853

Jan^{y}	5	Mr Thomas Holmes Kingston aged 65 yrs
Jan^{y}	17	Son of Williams aged 8 yrs Colored
	20	Sarah B. Gray Wid. of John Gray Jun of Kingston

The funeral of the following persons was attended by the Junior Pastor of this Chh. in the course of the last year (1852) and were not recorded at the time of their deaths

Feb.	14	Martin Frank aged 7¾ months
	13	Lawrence 11 months
March	24	Joab Thomas 70 Years
April	10	Sarah Bishop 3½ Mos
Sept.	3	Alice A. Ruiebols 7 mos
	14	Geo. W. Griffin 14 Mos

Making the whole number of funerals attended by the Senior and Jun Pastors during the year 24 [1] — Not all perhaps of this Society

[240] 1853 Record of Deaths

Jan^{y}	31	Charles Son of the Wid. of Chas. Brown aged 5 yrs
Feb.	11	Abigal Otis Maiden woman aged 69 Yrs
	19	Col. W^{m} Davis aged 34 years & 9 months
March	13th	Mr Levi Barnes aged 54 Yrs
	30	Margarett Peirce Francis' child aged
Apr		Infant child of Chas. and Hannah Davis aged a few days only
	26	Mrs Nath^{l} Wood Wife Capt. N. Wood aged 67 Yrs
	29	Alonzo Foster Son of Johnston & Mary Brown aged 2 yrs & 9 Mos
May	31	Wid. Priscilla Weston aged 86 Years
June	8	Mrs. M. E. Mestor wife of Mr Peter Kiker aged 44 yrs Germans
	26	Rebecca Holmes aged 34 years
	28	Allen C. Spooner died in Boston aged 39 Yrs
July	20	Edward Jackson's child aged 4 years
	14	Wid. Patience Cox in the 82^{d} yr of her age
	17	Wid. Mercy Marsh in 79th yr of her age
July [2]	31	Mrs Lucy Bartlett aged 75 Yrs
Aug^{t}	12	An infant child of John Washburn Jun aged 6 mos
Aug^{t}	12	Mrs Mary Brant wife of William Brant aged 30 yrs
Aug^{t}	27th	Capt. Barnabas Faunce aged 88 yrs
	26	Josiah Drew aged [3] aged 40 yrs
Sept.	4th	Mrs Lucy wife of Lemuel Leach Jun. Chiltonville aged 48 yrs 5 Mos.
		An infant child of M. Frank aged Months German parents
	7	Chas. Edwards Son of Capt. W^{m} D. Simmonds
Oct.	30	Mrs Priscilla L. Bulkley of N. Y. aged 79 yrs

[1] The first figure has been altered.

[2] Above "July" is written "Aug^{t}" and then crossed out.

[3] Here the words "42 years" are erased.

Nov.	23d	Ebenzer Robbins 72 yrs old an insane man died at the Alms House
	24 [1]	Edward Son of Abner S.[2] Taylor aged 18 Yrs

[241] Continued

Dec.	6th	Lucinda T. only daughter of Wm T. and Lucinda T. Drew aged 19 yrs and 3 Mos
	8th	Robert S. son of Robert and Eunice Brown aged 4 Yrs & 10 mos
		Augusta L. Cotton daughter of Edwin R. Cotton

1854

Jany	12	Nathan T. Hall aged 24 yrs & 3 Mos
March		The Packet Russell was wrecked in a violent gale of wind near Wellfleet on Cape Cod; Capt. and crew and passengers all perished. The following are the names of the men who perished. viz.
		Capt. Wm Simmons
		Ichabud Rogers [3]
		Erastus Torrence
		Alpheus Richmond
		Harvey Ramond & Son
		Elkanah Barnes
		Henry Weston
		Edward Griffin
May	7	Capt Lemuel Leach, of Chiltonville aged 85 Years
	9	Mr Adam Smith aged 75 Yrs German
	14	Elizabeth infant child of Mr Muller & wife Germans
July	25	Ellis Barnes' Son aged 8 Yrs dumb from his birth

[242] Record of deaths

Augt	11th	a daughter of Wm Stevens Jun in the fourth year of her age
Augt	13th	Mrs Lydia wide of Mr Sylvanus Churchill aged 79 Years
Sept.	19th	John B. Son of Timothy E. Gay aged 5 Months & 22 days
Sept	25th	Mr Thomas Russell aged 66 years "He was a good man" — "and an excellent spirit was in him." Mr Russell for several of the last years of his life agreeably to a unanimous vote of the Church officiated as Deacon. He had also been repeatedly chosen and discharged the duties of [4] Treasurer of the Commonwealth
Oct.	4th	Wm W. Doten aged 25 Years & five Months
	8th	Widow Sally Hall aged about 60 Yrs
Oct.	11	Mr Ellis Holmes aged 88 years

[1] This date has been altered.
[2] This letter is obscure.
[3] This name has been altered.
[4] Here "of" is crossed out.

Dec.	29 [1]	Mrs. Thos. Paty wid. aged more than 80 years
	31	Wid. Elizabeth T. Brewster aged 85 Yrs

1855

Feb^{y}	18th	Mrs Sally wid of Mr Oliver Kempton aged 84 yrs
	17	Mrs Nancy wife of Mr W^{m} Stevens aged 69
	19	George 2^{d} Son of John & Martha Churchill aged 3 yrs 7 mos
May	27th	An infant child of Edward Lewis aged 4 Mos
July	20th	Mari Elizabeth daughter of Otto and Elizabeth Hellsmann aged 2 years Germans
Aug^{t}	24	Wid. Joseph Barnes at the Alms House aged 86 yrs
Sept.	3	Charles H. Brown Son of W^{m} Brown & wife aged 8 months Colored people

[243] Continued

Sept.	7th	Miss Hannah J. Goodwin aged 81 Yrs
	13	Infant child Son of Louis J. Slater aged 3 Mos and 14 days Germans
	15	Wid. Abijah Lucas of Carver aged 81 Yrs
	17	Suddenly Miss Sally Spooner aged 83 Yrs daughter of late Dea^{n} Eph'm Spooner
Sept.	24th	An infant child of Otto and Elizabeth Hellmann aged 9 months
Sep^{t}	26th	Charles Henry William infant Son of Carl and Mina Kleinhans
Sept.	30	Widow Ephraim Whiting aged 81 Yrs
		Among the deaths in the month of May the present year was that of Mrs Elizabeth Thurber wife of Mr Jas. Thurber not recorded in its place
Oct.	10	Mrs Jane S. Wife of Capt. Ezra Leach aged 45 Years
	31	Infant child of Curtis Parke & Wife her maiden name was Brailey
Nov.	17th [2]	Mrs Sally wid. of Sam^{l} Burbank aged 78 Yrs
	26th	Infant child of F. S. Stranger of Kingston and Mary Ann S. of Ply. aged 2 months
		Ann Wife of W^{m} H. Whitman Esqr. aged 39
Nov.	30	Henry Son of Jeremiah and Mary Farris aged 13 Yrs

1856

March	23	Miss Delano of Duxbury But living with Mr Fedrick Jackson of this town aged 53 Yrs died suddenly of paralysis

[244] 1856 Record of deaths

March	31	An infant child of Ernest Haper and Wife Germans aged one year
April	1st	a daughter of James Kendrick & Wife aged 3 Yrs

[1] The first figure has been altered.

[2] A figure has been erased before "17."

May	7th	Elizabeth B. Russell aged 27 years daughter of Mrs Elizbeth B Russell
June	4th	Meriah Jackson aged 52 Yrs
June	13	Mrs James Kendrick wife of Jas. K. aged 28 Yrs & 9 mos
July	31st	Infant child of James Kendrick aged 10 weeks [1]
Sept.	8	Mrs Jerusha Tolbat aged 54 yrs & 8 Mos
	9	Mary Ann daughter of Antonio Frank aged 2 Mos & 16 days
	20 [2]	Marcia H. daughter of Geo. H. and Marcia A. Hatch aged 4 mos
	23	Miss Maria Tilson aged 34 Yrs
	25	An infant child named Valentine Son of Wilhelmina Herman
	29	An infant child of Edwin Lewis aged 4 mos
Oct.	20	Theodore Morton Son of Edwin M. aged 20 Yrs
	23	Elizabeth Bartlett daughter of Capt. Wm B. aged 34 [3] yrs
Dec.	26th	Mrs Harriet [4] Widow of the late Capt. Wm Simmons

1857

Jany	11	Mrs Magdelener Buerki a German Woman Wife of Michael B.
	24	Luize daughter of Jacob Messenger aged 4 Mos
	29	Mrs Elizabeth F. Sherman aged 30 Years wife of Mr E. Sherman
		Nath[l] R. Son of Nath[l] & Betsey R. Wood aged 1 Year and 8 mos
	30	Harriet Loisa wife of Steven P. Basford aged 17 yrs & 6 mos
Feb.	9	Capt John Russell aged 70 Years
	11 [5]	Mrs Ellen W. Goodwin Wid. of the late Rev. Ezra Goodwin aged 70 [6] Yrs

[245] 1857 Continued

Feb.	14	Capt. Nath[l] Goodwin aged 87 Years
	21	George Russell youngest son of the late Joseph M. and Annie R. Bradford
May	19	James Thurber Esqr. aged 56 years
	22	Mr Putnam Kimball aged 70 years
June	2	Mr Samuel Bartlett aged 94 years
June	9	An only son of Benjamin F. Peirce and Mary E. Drew aged 5 Years
June	23	An infant son of Joanna Parker aged 7 months
June	28	Mr Frederick Jackson aged 66 yrs
July	6 [7]	Miss Deborah Turner aged 60 Yrs
	14	Mr Sylvanus Rogers aged 86 Yrs
	23	Mr John L. Morton aged 68 yrs and 9 mos
Aug[t]	26	a daughter of Wm & Margarett Brown from Scotland 9 yrs old

[1] Here something is crossed out.
[2] The second figure has been altered.
[3] The second figure is uncertain.
[4] Here "daughter" is crossed out.
[5] The second figure has apparently been altered.
[6] The second figure is obscure.
[7] First written "2," then crossed out.

	28	An infant daughter of Thomas Healy and wife aged one year & 9 Mos
Sept.	7	Edwin Lewis aged 36 yrs and 7 Mos
Oct.	17	Wid. of Daniel Churchill 88 Yrs old
	20	Samuel Sherman aged 66 Years
	22	Jacob Jackson aged 62 Years
Nov.	3	Abigail wife of Alpheus Richmond aged 73 Yrs & 6 Mos
Dec.	2d	Albert D. Talbot aged 23 Yrs & 6 Mos
	22	Elizabeth Wife of John Kneeland of Roxbury
	24	An infant child of Casper H. Myers [1] aged one year & 9 mos
	25	Richard Durfee aged 88 yrs & 2 mos
	30	Mary Ann daughter of Casper H. & Catherine C. Myers aged 6 yrs

1858

Feb.	8	Abigal Wid. of Wm Brown aged 73 yrs & 7 mos

[246] 1858 Record of Deaths

Feb.	13 [2]	Christian Wife of Louis Hebel aged Germans
	23	Mrs Marcia O.[3] Torrey of Cambridge aged 63 Yrs
March	23	Widow Mary Warren aged nearly 87 yrs
March	29th	Charles Son of Mr Messenger aged 4 yrs & 6 mos
June	21st	Died at Medford [4] Mrs Hannah Bartlett wid. of late Dr Zacheus Bartlett of Plymouth aged 81 Yrs
	23d	Mary Elizbeth Shaw daughter of Ichabud Shaw aged 26 yrs 3 mos
Augt	31	Alpheus Richmond aged 70 Yrs
Sept.	21	Wm F. Spear aged 26 years
		Wid. Priscilla Drew Wid. of [5] Wm Drew in her [6] 74th yr
Nov.	29	Mercy B. Wife of Capt. Geo. Simmons aged 75 & 8 mos [7]

1859

Abraham Jackson aged 67 Years [247–253 [8]]

[254] Record of Marriages Con. from page 193 [9]

1823

Jany [10]		Johnson Davie & Phebe Finney both of Plymo.
March	23	Samuel W Gleason of Middleboro' & Priscilla Burbank of Plymouth

[1] The second letter in this word has been altered.
[2] Perhaps "11."
[3] The words "Marcia O." are written above "Elizbeth," crossed out.
[4] The last three letters in this name have been altered.
[5] Here "the" is crossed out.
[6] Altered from "the."
[7] Here the letters "Ja" are crossed out.
[8] Pp. [247–253] are blank.
[9] P. [193] of the text, or p. 654 of this volume.
[10] Perhaps "Jan. 7."

April	10	Edward T. Cooper & Caroline Paty both of Plymouth
	17	Joseph Lucas and Lydia Keen both of Ply.
		John Calderwood Holmes & Jane Avery Holmes both of Plymouth
May	4	Solomon Sylvester & Mary Ann Alexander both of Plymouth
	29	Benjamin Bessey & Sarah Foster [1] both of Plymouth
June	1st	Abner Sylvester & Hannah Davie both of Plymouth
June	11	Benjamin Seymour & Mary W. Cuffs both of Plymouth
June	22	Caleb Bryant & Phebe Dunham both of Plymouth
June	30	John Thomas Esqr & Hannah Hedge both of Plymouth
July	23	Stevens Mason Burbank of New Bedford and Hannah Bradford of Plymouth
Augt	13	Schuyler Sampson & Mary Ann Bartlett both of Plymouth
Augt	17	Sylvanus Bramhall Jun & Mary Wait Atwood both of Plymouth
Augt	24	Jabez Harlow & Hannah Harlow both of Plymo
Sept.	4	Nathaniel Swift & Lucy Vallier both of Plymouth
	16 [2]	Asahel Cole of Carver & Jane Barrows of Plymo
	27	Southworth Allen Howland of Worcester and Esther Allen of Plymouth
Oct.	8	Solomon Richmond & Anna Bradford both of Plymouth.
Nov.	20	Benjamin Bullard of Canton & Mary Drew [3] of Ply.
		John Washburn & Nancy Barnes both of Ply.
	23	Nathl Sylvester Jun & Phebe Holmes both of Plymo [255] 1823
Nov.	30	David Harlow & Eliza Sherman Finney both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Lemuel Morton Jun & Hannah S. Holmes both of Plymouth

1824

Jany	11	Seth Benson and Bathsheba Thomas both of Plymouth
	15	James Nickerson of N. Beford & Sylvia Raymond both of Plymouth
	16	Levi Nickerson of N. Bedford & Patty Cahoun of Plymouth
Feb.	29	Kendall Holmes & Betsey Paty both of Plymo
March	7	Orrin Bosworth of Halifax & Jane Tayler Morton of Ply.
April	4	Elisha Nelson & Abigail Keen both of Ply.
		Isaac Austin of Pennsylvania & Bethia J. Rigsby of Ply.
Sept.	2	Thomas Hedge & Lydia Coffin Goodwin both of Plymouth
	26	Clement Bates & Betsey Burgiss both of Plymo
Oct.	17	Nathaniel Bartlett & Priscilla Pope both of Plymo
	24	Lewis Perry and Sarah Drew both of Plymouth
	26	Rufus Sampson and Nancy Whiting both of Ply.
Nov.	7	Jacob Jackson & Joanna Holmes both of Plymouth
	16	Thomas Foster White of Marshfield and Hannah Clarke of Plymouth
Dec.	2	Judah Bartlett & Jerusha Holmes both of Plymo 400 [4]

[1] The second letter in this name has been altered.

[2] The second figure has been altered.

[3] This name is obscure.

[4] Altered from "300," or perhaps "300" altered from "400."

1825

Feb.	6	Seth Morton Jun & Catharine Brown both of Plymouth
March		George Cooper & Mary Covington both of Plymouth
March	22	Steven Clarke & Cynthia Harlow both of Ply.
April	6	Thomas Bearce & Pamela Howland both of Plymouth
April	28	Elijah Morey & Lucy Manter both of Ply^{mo}
May	17	Benj^{a} Peirce of Wareham & Mary Kendrick of Plym^{o}
May	28	Dr Chandler Robbins of Boston & Eunice D. Hedge of Plym^{o}
May	25	Ezra Hovey Blackmer & Henrietta Bartlett both of Plymouth Monument Ponds

[256] 1825 Record of Marriages continued

June	6	Alexander Bliss of Boston and Betsey Davis of Plymouth
July	21	George W. Bartlett and Sarah Bartlett both of Ply. (Mon. Ponds)
	25	Capt David Crocker of Barnstable and Lydia P. Turner of Plymouth
Sept.	11	Doct. Richard Chalker of Saybrook Connecticut and Mary Ann Cornish of Plymouth (Mon. Ponds)
Sept.	25	Cyrus Shaw & Mary Ann Perkins both of Ply.
Oct.	6	Pelham Winslow Warren & Jeanette Taylor both of Ply.
	19	Thomas S. Nye of Wareham and Ruth W. Holmes of Plymouth
Nov.	16	Abner Sylvester Taylor [1] and Susan Bartlett both of Ply.
	17	Leander Lovell & Mercy Bartlett both of Plym^{o}
	23	Eleazer Swift & Betsey Harlow both of Plym^{o}
	24	Isaac Bartlett & Sarah Cotton Banks both of Ply. M. Ponds
Dec.	11	Isaac Loring [2] 2^{d} of Plymton & Eliza Morton of Ply.
	27	Charles H. Warren Esqr of New Bedford & Abby B. Hedge of Plymouth

1826

Jan.	8th	Henry Seymour & Nancy Morton both of Plymouth
Jan^{y}	25	Truman Sampson & Ruth Burgiss both of Plymo
Feb.	24	John Burbank & Lucy Ann Joice both of Ply.
		[Recorded in the town records] [3]
March	5	George Churchill & Martha C. Holmes both of Ply.
April	23	Daniel Churchill & Mary B. Brown both of Plymouth
June	8	John C. Vail [4] of Carver & Rebecca D Barrows of Ply.
July	11	Sam^{l} Steenbeck & Abigail Joyce both of Ply.
Oct.	8	Isaac Morton & Betsey Everson both of Ply.
	26	Sylvanus D Chase & Hannah S. Holmes both of Plymouth

1827

Jan.	15	Chales [5] Sever of Kingston & Jane A. Elliot of Plym^{o}
March	15	Calvin Hacket & Mary Caswell both of Ply.

[1] Written above "Holmes," crossed out.
[2] Here "&" is crossed out.
[3] The square brakets are in the original.
[4] Altered from "Vaill."
[5] Before "Chales" the words "Charles Hale Sever & J" are crossed out.

June	26	Nath[l] Russell Jun & Catherine E. Elliott both of Ply. [257]
		1827
July	22	Samuel Joycelin of Boston & Adeline Tinkham of Plymouth
Aug.	19	Rufus Churchill Jun & Lucy W. Nye both of Plymouth
		Levi Barnes of Wareham & Martha D. Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	4	Thomas Atwood Jun and Hannah R. Bartlett both of Plymouth
	17	Ephraim Finney Churchill & Martha H. Whiting both of Plymouth
	18	Joseph Peckham of Easton & Sally Seymour of Ply.
Nov.	4	Charles Westgate and Lydia Polden both of Plymouth
Dec.	9	Ichabud Shaw Jun & Mary Sampson both of Plymouth
	16	Henry Erland and Sally Cooper Finney both of Plymouth
	18	James Barnes and Mary Weston both of Ply.[1]
	28	Solomon Townsend of Providence and Fanny Lee Drew of Plymouth
Dec.	30	Nathan Hall and Sally Burgess both of Plymouth
		1828
Feb.	28	Darius Westgate and Laura Edson both of Ply.
March	9	William Douglas and Mary Polden both of Ply.[2]
May	1	Roland Edwin Cotton and Susan Augusta Watson both of Plymouth
May	4	Joseph Wade and Deborah Savary both of Plymouth
June	9	Nathaniel Holmes of Wareham and Betsey F. Davie of Plymouth
July	6	Benjamin Hathaway and Hannah Nye both of Plymouth [258] 1828
July	24	George Caliway and Mary Ann Thomas both of Plymouth
Nov.	17[3]	Elkanah Bartlett and Hannah Morton both of Plymouth
Dec.	25	Ichabud Simmonds of Duxbury and Marcia B. Simmonds of Plymouth
		1829
Jan[y]	4	Jesse Delano of Duxbury & Eliza Holmes of Ply.
Feb.	1	Wendall Hall and Mary Ann Gray both of Plymouth
Feb.	26	George Adams and Hannah Shaw Harlow both of Plymouth
May	14	Rev. William P. Lunt of N. York and Ella H. Hedge of Ply[mo]
July	1	George Raymond Jun of Charlestown and Lydia A. Atwood of Plymouth
July	5	William Green of Portland & Marcia C. Holmes of Plymouth
July	12	Nathan Cannon of Rochester & Mary Ann Jackson of Plymouth
Oct.	6	David B. Wade and Elizabeth Polden both of Ply.
Nov.	15	Joseph Taylor and Sarah Maxim both of Plym[o]

[1] Here the words "— Michall died at sea" are crossed out.

[2] Here two entries are crossed out:

March 3[d] Capt. Gideon C. White died at the Havanna.

March 16 Edward [apparently altered from "Edwin"] Goodwin died at the Havannah aged 25.

See p. [221] of the text, or p. 675 of this volume.

[3] Perhaps "19."

1830

Jan^{y}	20	Atwood L. Drew and Jane Harlow both of Plymouth
Feb.	5	Edward Healy and Clarissa Barret both of Plymouth
April	11	Ellis Sampson and Sarah H. Ballou both of Plymouth
May	3	Ephraim Spooner & Mary E. Spooner both of Plymouth
May	16	Andrew Bartlett Jun and Mary Barnes both of Plymouth
June [1]	1	Rev. Hersey B. Goodwin of Concord & Miss Lucretia Ann Watson of Ply. [259] 1830
Nov.	2	George B. Fowler of Lynn and Margaret J. Bartlett of Plymouth
Dec.	5	Edmund Robbins & Nancy Brown Chandler both of Plymouth

1831

Feb.	10	John Pierce and Deborah Burgess both of Plymouth
	19	Judah Bartlett & Eliza J. Lucas both of Plym^{o}
March	24	Edward Turner & Sally King both of Plymouth
April	3^{d}	Joseph Churchill Jun of Ply. & Eunice Brattles of Fitchburg
April	25	Rev. George W. Hosmer of Northfield and Hannah Poor Kendall of Plymouth
	27	Rev. Josiah Moore of Athol and Rebecca W. Sturtevant of Plymouth
July	7	Nathan King and Joanna Vaughn both of Plymouth
Sept.	4	John Raymond & Jedidah Ann Morse both of Plymouth
Oct.	23	Samuel Chandler & Jerusha Bartlett both of Plymouth
	30	William Douglas and Nancy Nichols both of Plymouth
Nov.	6	William Bramhall of Boston & Betsey Shaw of Ply.
Nov.	20	Albert Watson and Abigail Burgess both of Plymouth
Dec.	21	Henry H. Eddy and Abigail S. Richmond both of Plymouth

1832

May.	8	Harrison G. O. Ellis and Margaret D. Holbrook both of Plymouth
May	18	Samuel Tolbot and Jerusha T. Harlow both of Plymouth
July	26	James M. Bradford and Betsey M. Holmes both of Plymouth
Aug^{t}	23	Barnabas Otis of Ply^{mo} and Fanny Totman of Scituate
Oct.	30	Aaron Sampson & Judith Burgess both of Plymouth

[260] 1832 Record of Marriages Continued

Nov.	29	William Paulding & Jane B. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	20	Winslow M. Tribble & Thankful [2] S. Chandler both of Plymouth
Dec.	25	Winslow Cole and Lydia Sampson both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	Luther Ripley and Lydia Barnes both of Plymouth

1833

Feb.		William D. Simmonds & Harriet Holmes both of Plymouth [3]
June	6	Mr Amasa Bartlett Jun and Miss Esther S. Spooner both of Plymouth

[1] Here "2^{d}" is crossed out.

[2] Written above "Nancy," crossed out.

[3] Here "1833" is repeated.

June	9	Mr Lewis Finney and Miss Rhoda Ann Wood both of Plymouth
June	19	Capt Paul Crowell Jun of Sandwich to Miss Lydia Ellis of Plymouth
June	30	Mr William L. Churchill and Miss Maria Morton both of Plymouth
Oct.	27	Mr Geo. Soule of Duxbury & Miss Abby Goodwin of Plymouth
		Mr Job Churchill & Miss Jane D. Reed both of Plymouth 500
Oct.	29	Sam[l] S. Jackson & Mary Ann Cobb both of Plymouth
Dec.	11	Thomas Savary & Fanny G. Smith both of Plymouth
Dec.	15	William T. Drew and Lucinda Drew both of Ply.

1834

Jan[y]	23	Nathaniel Brown of Boston and Mary Bartlett of Plymouth
	26	Leavitt Finney & Mary Weston both of Plymouth
April	22	William Read Jun of [1] Taunton and Eliza T. Bartlett of Plymouth

[261] 1834 Continued

May	22[d]	Josiah Sylvester & Lydia T. Chandler both of Plymouth
		[Recorded in the town records] [2]
July	6	Joseph B. Lothrop & Mary D. Stetson both of [3] Easton
Oct.	6	Geo. A. Drew and Ruby Bates both of Plymouth
Nov.	5	Philander Samson [4] of Kingston & Sarah Ann Chandler of Plymouth
Nov.	30	America B. Rogers & Eliza Keen both of Ply[mo]
Dec.	10	Washburn Bursley of Barnstable & Deborah L. Turner of Plymouth

1835

Jan[y]	5	Dr. Winslow Warren and Margaret Bartlett both of Plymouth
Jan[y]	18	Abner H. Harlow and Mary A. Snow both of Plym[o]
Jan[y]	29	Henry Weston and Henrietta H. Holmes both of Ply[mo]
March	5	Hosea Churchill Jun & Mary Goddard both of Plymouth
April		Thomas Caswell & Deborah E. Brailey both of Plymouth
June	1[st]	Ebenezer G. Parker & Rebecca M. Davis both of Plymouth
June	25	Isaac B. Swift and Abigail N. Raimond both of Plymouth
June	29	Bradford L. Battles & Nancy Harlow both of Ply.
July	5[th]	Joseph W. Burgess [5] & Hannah E. Barnes both of Ply.
Aug[t]	4[th]	Joseph Cushman Jun of Boston and Sarah T. Hedge of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Rev. Ralf Waldo Emerson of Concord [6] and Miss Lydia Jackson of Plymouth

[1] Apparently written over "and."
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] Here the letters "Ply" are crossed out.
[4] Here "&" is erased.
[5] The fifth letter in this name has been altered.
[6] Here "to" is crossed out.

1836

March	14	Capt. Thomas Jefferson Southworth of Rochester and Priscilla Alden Jackson of Plymouth
March	23d	Isaac Nelson Stoddard of New Bedford & Martha Le Baron Thomas of Plymouth

[Recorded in town records] [1]

[262] 1836 Record of Marriages continued

May	29	Caleb C. Bradford of Kingston and Betsey T. Goodwin of Plymouth
June	23d	William Gooding and Lydia Ann Kimbal both of Plymouth
Augt	29	Winsor Savary & Fanny G. Savary both of Plymouth [Recorded in Town Records] [2]
Sept.	21	Lewis Brown Jun of Roxbury & Caroline Matilda Wood of Plymouth
Sept.	28	Samuel Holmes Doten & Abby Davie Virgin both of Plymouth
Nov.	27	Nelson Holmes and Lois Thomas both of Plymouth
Dec.	1st	James Harvey Drew & Susan H. Allen both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Samuel Turner of Sandwich and Deborah Shaw of Plymouth

1837

Jany	17 [3]	James Cornish & Margaret D Morton both of Plymouth
Feb.	25	Joshua Pratt and Mary Ann Fergeson both of Plymouth
March	20	Joseph P. Brown & Margerett Washburn both of Plymouth
April	20	Francis Polden & Catharine B. Holmes both of Ply.
June	22	Samuel West Bagnall Jun & Harriet Newell Faunce both of Plymouth
July	10	Revd John Davis Sweet & Angeline Delano both of Kingston
Nov.	30	Nathaniel Wood Jun & Angelina Finney both of Plymouth [263] [4]
Dec.	3d	Simon R. Burgis and Jane E. Barnes both of Plymouth

1838

April	22	Capt. Barnabas Faunce & Mrs Betsey Carver both of Plymouth
May	3	Robert Swinborn of New Castle England and Keziah Haskins of Plymouth
May	13	John Mintze and Priscilla Pope both of Plymouth
May	17	Joseph Holmes 4th and Elizabeth Cobb both of Plymouth
Augt	9th	Capt. Lewis Burgess and Sarah Churchill both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	Thomas Allen & Betsey Drew both of Plymouth
Nov.	14	James Simmonds and Susan W. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	30 [5]	Isaac Brewster & Sarah J. Bartlett both of Plymouth

[1] The square brackets are in the original.
[2] The square brackets are in the original.
[3] Here "Mr." is erased.
[4] Here a date, perhaps "1838," is crossed out.
[5] This date is uncertain, being blotted.

1839

Jan^{y}	10	Capt James Collins Jun and Sally Barnes both of Plymouth
May	5	William Webb of Dedham & Sarah M. Brown of Plymouth
June	4	Gridley T. Poole and Elizabeth Casada both of Plymouth
June	6	Nathaniel Spooner of Plymouth and Ethelinda Virgin both of Plymouth
Nov.	28	John T. Pratt & Margrett Jones both of Plymouth

[264] Record of Marriages continued

1840

Jan^{y}	1	Allen Crocker Spooner of Boston and Susan Leach Harlow of Plymouth
		Rev. W^{m} H. Lord of Southboro and Persis Kendall of Plym^{o}
Feb.	6	Cornelius B. Holmes and Sophronia Dunevan both of Plym^{o}
April	6	Richard B. Dunham & Hannah J Chandler both of Plymouth
April	15	John S. Pratt of Hanson & Sarah Jones of Plymouth
		[Recorded in the Town Records] [1]
May	10	Mr John E Churchill and Miss Eleanor Sherman both of Ply^{mo} 60 [2]
May	14	Mr Thomas Osbourne and Miss Weltha B. Sampson both of E. Bridgewater
May	24	Mr James M. Harlow and Miss Catharine T. Daniels both of Ply^{mo}
June	9th	David Gray & Phebe P. Hathaway both of Ply.
June	17	George Warren of N. Y. and Elizabeth Hedge of Plymouth
July	21	Lewis Hall and Mary A. Cunningham both of Plym^{o}
Aug^{t}	13	Timothy A. Holmes and Lucy G. Bradford both of Plymouth
Oct.	28 [3]	William Whiting of Boston and Lydia C. Russell of Ply.
Nov.	22	Elnathan Pierce & Lucy Maxim both of Ply.
Nov.	27	Abner H. Harlow and Jane Randall both of Plymouth
Dec.	31	James Kennedy of Kingston and And Angeline Holmes of Plymouth
		Edward Bunker & Esther Holmes both of Plym^{o}
		[Recorded in the Town Records] [4] [265]

1841

Oct.	5	Andrew L. Russell & Hannah White Davis both of Plymouth
Oct.	17	Aurelius T. Ladd & Lydia Washburn both of Boston
Oct.	20	Nehemiah Savery Jun & Phebe C. Stevens both of Plymouth

1842

March	13	Chandler Carver and Harriet Totman both of Plymouth
Dec.	7	Theodore Drew and Euphelia F. Doten both of Plymouth

[1] The square brackets are in the original.

[2] The "60" precedes "Mr."

[3] The second figure is obscure.

[4] The square brackets are in the original.

1843

Jan^{y}	4	Gustavus Gilbert & Caroline E. Le Baron both of Plym^{o}
		The above Recorded in the Town Records
Sept.	9	Joseph B. Savery and Betsey A. Thrasher both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	Ansel R. Raymond & Mercy Ann Bailey both of Plymouth

1844 [1]

Apr.	25	Capt William Bartlett and Miss Lucy D. Holmes both of Plymouth
May	19	John Williams and Hannah D. Peirce both of Plymouth [Colored people] [2]
June	25	Edwin Lewis and Elizabeth Holmes both of Plymouth
		The above recorded in the Town Records
Sept	22	Winslow B. Sherman and Sarah Ann Bent both of Plymouth
		George A. Hathaway and Elizabeth Nelson both of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Capt. Luke Hall of Marshfield and Mrs Lucy A. Burbank of Plymouth
		Mr Antoine Frank (German) and Miss Sarah Chamberlain both of Plymouth

[266] 1844 Record of Marriages Continued

Oct.	14	Mr George P. Powers of Roxbury and Miss Waitstill A Savery of Carver
Oct.	28	Mr John Baker and Mrs Mary Douglas both of Plymouth
Oct.	31	Mr Geo. K. Wood and Mary F. Davis both of Plymouth
Nov.	3^{d}	Mr George H. Bates Farmington Maine and Miss Mary H. Covington of Plymouth
Nov.	7	Mr Judah Bartlett [3] and Miss Welthea S. Lewis both of Plymouth
Nov.	10	Mr Thomas Spooner and Mrs Mary Brewster both of Plymouth
Nov.	24	Mr Israel Wood and Miss Sabra Ann Chirchill
Nov.	28	Mr Nathan^{l} C. Lanman Jun and Beulah G. Simmons both of Plymouth
		Mr Thomas Rider and Miss Betsey E. Hutchinson both of Plymouth
		Mr Sam^{l} N. Diman and Miss Margarett H. Holmes both of Plymouth
Dec.	12	Mr Richard Pierce & Mary W. Burt both of Plymouth
Dec.	19	Mr Timothy Eaton and Miss Selina Elliot both of Plymouth 600
Dec.	22	Mr Lewis Copeland of Milton and Sarah S. Bartlett of Plymouth
		Mr Daniel Sears and Mrs Belinda Hamlinton both of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Mr Heman Churchill & Miss Almira Holmes both of Plymouth
		[267]

[1] Altered from "1845."

[2] The square brackets are in the original.

[3] The first letter in this name has been altered.

1845

Jan^{y}	21	Mr Isaac Leavitt of South Weymouth and Miss Hannah N.[1] Snow of Plymouth
March	18	Mr William Weston and Miss Susan S. Bagnall
March	23	Mr David V. Pool and Miss Caroline Morey [2] both of Plymouth
April	8th	Mr Oliver Bagnell & Miss Phebe Ann Jones both of Plymouth
		The above recorded in the Town Records
May	8th	Mr Charles Brailey & Miss Catharine E. Bates Both of Plymouth [Recorded in Town Books] [3]
June	15	James Snowden and Augusta Ann Hollis both of Plymouth Colored people the former once a slave
Oct.	5	Charles Burton of Pittsburg Penn and Sarah Stevens of Plymouth
	6	Manuel A. Diaz of Havannah and Abigail Morton [4] of Plymouth [Recorded in the town Books] [5]
Oct.	26	Ephraim Morton and Betsey Bagnall both of Plymouth [Recorded in the town Books] [6]
Nov.	30	John F. Goldbury and Mrs Mary Newhall both of Plymouth [recorded in the town Books] [7]

1846

Jan^{y}	11	Benjamin M. Watson and Mary Russell both of Plymouth
Feb^{y}	3^{d}	James T. Hodge and Mary S. Russell both of Plymouth
	8th	James S. Tillson and Hannah Thomas both of Plymouth

[268] Record of Marriages Continued

1847

April	25	Mr Asa Green and Miss Abby T. Clark both of Plymouth
May	2^{d}	Mr Pelham Whiting and Miss Sophia B. Straffin both of Plymouth
June	2^{d}	Mr Nathan S. Torronce & Betsey T. Wade both of Plymouth
Sep^{t}	12	Mr Robert Brown & Miss Eunice T. Simmons both of Plymouth

1848

Feb.	20	Mr David D. Raymond and Miss Lydia J. Peterson both of Plymouth
March	19	Mr Zoeth Clarke and Miss Rebecca M. Wright both of Plymouth
April	19	Mr David Nickerson of Yarmouth Mass: and Miss Mary Ann Cowan of Plymouth

[1] Apparently altered from "S."

[2] The second letter in this name has been altered.

[3] The square brackets are in the original.

[4] The name "Abigail Morton" is written above "Sarah Stevens," crossed out.

[5] The square brackets are in the original.

[6] The square brackets are in the original.

[7] The square brackets are in the original.

Apr.		Mr George Wadsworth & Miss Catherine E. Alexander both of Plymouth
May	9th	Mr Asa H. Moore & Miss Nancy B. Washburn both of Plymouth
June	4th	Mr John Kneeland of Dorchester Mass: and Miss Elizabeth Sampson of Plym°
Dec.	12	Mr Samuel Tolbut Jun and Miss Martha J. Barnes now of Boston

1849

Jany	17	Mr Nathaniel Morton Hobart of Braintree and Miss Jerusha Davie of [1] Plymouth
March	26	Mr Amos W. B. Gooding of Boston and Miss Mary W. Barnes of Plymouth
April	15	William Francis & Margaret D. Peirce both of Plymouth
July	13	Mr William Brown and Miss Mary Ash foreigners residents in Plymouth. [269] 1849
Augt	12	Mr Joseph Holmes 2d and Miss Lucy Ann D. Capen both of Plymouth
Nov.	5	Rev. Geo. W. Briggs & Miss Lucia J. Russell both of Plymouth
	7	Mr Jackson [2] Warren of Woodbury Vt and Miss Sarah H. Sampson of Plymouth
	17 [3]	Mr Wm T. Davis of Boston & Miss Abby B. Hedge of Plymouth by Mr B.
Nov.	29	Thomas Healy and Ann Davis both of Plymouth

1850

Apr.	1st	William Brand (a German) & Mary Goldsbury both of Plymouth
	29th	Lewis Gould Lowe of Bridgewater and Joanna Jackson of Plymouth
May	12	Thomas Trebble & Cynthia T. Sherman both of Plymouth
Sept.	13	Benjamin F. Peirce and Mary E. Drew both of Plymouth
Dec.	2d	William Davis Esqr and Hellen Russell

1851

Jany	28	Wm Bishop & Catharine B. Morton by Mr Briggs
May	25	Joseph W. Burgess and Sarah E. Davis both of Plymouth
July	2d	Lewis Helm and Elizabeth Depperce both Germans
Nov.	23	Henry S. Torrance of Pembroke and Betsey W. Douglas of Plymouth
Dec.	29	Federick Bartlett and Elizbeth G. Thrasher both of Plymouth

[270] Record of Marriages

1852

Jan.	1st	Stevens M. Burbank and Cordelia Doten both of Plymo
Jany	11	Ivory B. Lucas & Mary G. Walker both of Plymouth

[1] Apparently written over "D," erased.

[2] The first letter in this name has been altered.

[3] Here "(19)" is written in pencil.

	16	Alonzo Warren and Tryphosa Blackmer [1] both of Plymouth
Feb.	29	Timothy E. Gay of Middleborough and Harriet H. Battles of Plymouth
March	8th	W^m C. Churchill & Mary F. Holmes both of Plymouth
	28th	John G. Courtney and Eliza Valler both of Plymouth
May	17	Jacob T. Cooper of Ply^mo and Elizabeth Sherman of Plymton
June	13th	Henry M. Morton and Harriet M. Wood both of Plym^o
Aug^t	10	Andros Bossett and Anna Grozenger Germans but now of Plymouth
Sep^t	5th	W^m H. Winsor of Kingston and Helen M. Ryder of Plymouth
Oct.	1st	Ervin M. Bancroft & Betsey Bates
		Thomas Collingwood & Martha Bates all of Plymouth
	3d	Elisha Doten & Rebecca S. Peirce both of Plymouth
	5th	William S. Scott and Lydia K. Baxter both of Plymouth
Nov.	25th	Joshua B Noyes of Plymouth and Mary Jane Green of Plymouth

1853

Jan^y	16	W^m H. Johnson of N. Y. and Sarah Dunham of Plymouth
Feb.	7	Geo. R. Barnes and Sarah E. Meyer both of Plymouth

[271] 1853 Continued

March	7	Everett F. Sherman & Eliz^beth Tolbut both of Plymouth
	13	Lewis H. Whitten and Emeline A. Hutchinson both of Plymouth
June	27	Elijah Weston & Susan Coye both of Plymouth
April	4th	Adam Lennard and Elizabeth Savery both of Ply^mo Germans
Aug^t	24	Andrew Holmes & Caroline F. Spear both of Plymouth
Sept.	18	Valentine Ditman of Plymouth born in Germany and Elizabeth Hammond of Ply. born in N. Scocia
Oct.	4	Geo. Bradley Brewster of Pembroke and Nancy Paulding Wesgate of Plymouth
Oct.	13	Steven Pimber of Randolph V^t and Almyra B. Churchill of Plymouth
Oct.	19	Mr W^m F. Spinney of Lynn [2] & Miss Augusta W. Drew of Plymouth By Mr Myrick Junior Pastor
Nov.	24	Mr Ellis Holmes of Duxbury and Miss Sarah Ann Talbut of Plymouth
		Mr Elias T. Benson and Miss Hellen M. Cole both of Plymouth
Dec.	25	Mr Geo. W. Doten and Caroline M. Thrasher both of Plym^o
	30	Mr Geo. Sampson of Boston and Miss Martha Churchill of Plymouth

1854

March	13th	Mr Augustus Trebble of Boston and Miss Frances A. Gleason of Plymouth

[1] Apparently the first letter or two in this name have been altered.
[2] Written above "Chelsea," crossed out.

[272] 1854 Record of Marriages

April	20th	George Morey and Margaret Coil both of Plymouth
Apr.	29	James E. Stillman and Fidelia F. Witherill both of Plymouth
May	1st	Mr Jesse Simmons & Mary McLaughlin both of Plymouth
	14	Ichabud Bagnell and Ellen Devine both of Plymouth
June	6th	Charles L. Coleman and Caroline Full Germans now both of Plymouth
June	25	Felix Fedling[1] and Theresia Lehman both of Plymouth Germans
Augt	10	Sebean Riddle and Mary Brickle
Augt	21st	Robert Searson and Sarah Delany both of Plymouth now but born in Ireland
Augt	23d	Elijah Winslow Cobb of Melbourne Australia and Mercy Ruggles Jackson of Plymo
Sept.	5th	Cyrus C. Woodhead of Taunton and Phrosine L. Keith of Middleboro'
Nov.	30	Edgar C. Raymond and Mary G. Hughes both of Plymouth

1855

Feb.	19	Mr F. S. Stranger of Kingston and Miss Mary Ann Pratt of Plymouth
Apr.	10	William Schweder of Plymouth and[2] Louisa Wiegman also of Plymouth both born in Prussia
		Heman Folmer of Plymouth born in Prussia and Christana Hoffman also of Plymouth She was born in Saxony
	19	John[3] Pfaw and Chanette Herwrig both of Ply. but born in Germany

[273] 1855 Continued

April	26	Matthias Stegmier[4] and Catherine Thies both of Plymouth born in Germany
July	8th	Geo. W. Godfrey Jr of Taunton and Sarah W. Morton of Plymouth
Augt	30th	Charles Huhn[5] and Dorotha Steidinger[6] born in Germany
Sept	16	Charles F. Fleming of California and Mary S. Holmes of Plymouth
Oct.	6	Lewis Harweig and Catherine Sharda both of Plymouth Germans
Oct.	7	Jacob H. Parker of New Bedford and Mary Jane Callaway of Plymouth
Oct.	18	Jonathan F. Braley and Ann Maria Delaney both of Plymouth

[1] The first letter in this name is uncertain.
[2] Here "Louisia" is crossed out.
[3] This name is obscure.
[4] Perhaps "Stegmies," the last letter having apparently been altered
[5] The third letter in this name has apparently been altered.
[6] Here "both" is crossed out.

Oct.	27	John Haine and Mary E. Theis both of Plymouth born in Germany
Nov.	14th	John J. Russell Esqr and Mary A. Danforth both of Plymouth
	28	Frederick Timmorhoft and Leget Grandgot both born in Germany now of Plymo
		Valentine Herman & Willemena Ander born in Germany now of Plymo
Decber	21	Lorenzo F. Simmonds of Plymouth and Augusta S. Savery of Plymton
	3d	Gustavus W. Manuel of Boston and Sarah Wheeler of Plymouth
	8	Henry Buhman and Caroline[2] Russoeler[3] both of Plymouth born in Germany

[274] Record of Marriages

Decber	8th	Robert B. Leach and Susan W. Hall both of Plymouth
Dec.	10	William D. Simmons and Mary S. Davie both of Plymouth
Dec.	15	Samuel E. Lanman and Ellen Carr[4] of Plymouth

1856

Jany	20	Job B. Oldham of Plymouth and Maria L. Leach of Plympton
		Edmund Robbins Jun & Rosilla B. Oldham both of Plymouth
Feb.	1st	Francis Howland and Caroline E. Cobb both of Plymouth
March	4th	John Stewart and Lizzie Shield both of Plymouth
March	27	John Coin and Ellen Cunningham both of Plymouth
April	19	William Hemhenly & Barbara Shuaz both of Plymouth
April	27	Isaac Morton Jun. and Harriet M. Peterson both of Plymouth
May the	15th	Richard Arthur[5] and Elizabeth Dunham both of Plymouth
May	18th	Gottliep Hense and Dorotha[6] Widhee[7] both of Plymouth
		James E. Clarke and Avis F. Thrasher both of Plymo
June	24	Kimbal W. Stetson of Kingston and Elizabeth F. Pratt of Carver
July	31th	Asa W. Gill of Wellfleet and[8] Caroline Delanta[9] of Plymouth

[275] 1856 Continued

Augt	10th	Horace A. Jenks and Lydia Ann Bagnall both of Plymouth
Augt	13th	Alexander Christian of Boston and Rebecca H. Bradford of Plymouth
Sept.	14	Charles Beal of Boston & Nancy W.[10] Robbins of Plymouth

[1] The figure is uncertain.
[2] The fourth letter in this name has been altered.
[3] Perhaps "Russoda."
[4] This name is obscure.
[5] This name is uncertain, the last two letters having been altered.
[6] The fourth letter in this word has been altered.
[7] This name is uncertain, the third letter having apparently been altered.
[8] Here something is apparently crossed out.
[9] This name is obscure: perhaps "Delanter."
[10] Here the letters "Plym" are crossed out.

Oct.	1	James H. Bicknell of Boston and Carcline D. Barnes of Plymouth
Oct.	5	Stephen[1] P. Basford and Harriet D. Simmonds both of Plymouth
Oct.	21st	Isaac Dickerman and Louisa Westgate both of Plymouth
Nov.	1	John A. Joice of Kingston and Maria T. Alexander of Plym°
	3	Peter Nahler and Ann Elibeth Miten both of Plymouth
	17	Charles H. Finney and Rebecca H. Diman both of Plymouth
	24	George F. Lanman and Ann Woodbury both of Plymouth
	27	Caleb C. Bailey of Pembroke & Catherine Leonard of Plymouth[2]
		Andrew J. Cahoon of Plymouth and Lovesta Nightingale of Sandwich
Dec	14	William Bartlett and Jane G. Bartlett both of Plymouth

1857

March	6th	Valentine Sahn and Caroline Shield Germans & both of Plymouth
March	13	Wm Timmerhoff and Mary A Myers both Germans residents of Plymo
July	25	Lewis Henry Brown and Susan Burt Howland both of Plymouth

[276] 1857 Record of Marriages

Augt	3th	John B. Russell of[3] Plymouth and Sarah Ann[4] French of Boston
	5	Albert Holmes & Elizbeth S. Millard both of Plymouth
	30	William B. Burt and Priscilla E. Holmes both of Plymouth
Sept.	21st	Edward B. Whiting of N. Bedford and Alice B. Hedge of Plymouth
	23	Austin E. Luther of North Bridgewater and Nancy E. Lanamn of Plymouth
	25	Alonzo S. Bartlett and Lucy L. Morton both of Plymouth
Oct.	10	James B. Pierce and Martha Barker of Nova Scotia[5]
	13	Doct. Joshua R. Lothrop of Boston and Lydia G. Hedge of Plymouth
Nov.	5	Wm H. Howland and Charlotte G. Courtney both of Plymouth
Nov.	26	Joseph N. Morton and Sarah D. Drew both of Plymouth

1858

Jany	6	Francis B. Davis of Boston and Susan E. Hedge of Plymouth
Jany	14	Frederick Burgis and Charlotte Leland both of Plymouth
Feby	17	Isaac Howland and Susan Nichols both of Plymouth
March	9th	Edward W. Hoxie & Ruth C. Morton both of Plymouth
	18th	Leonard Covington of California & Catherine B. Shaw of Plymouth

[1] Apparently altered from "Steven."
[2] Written above "Pembroke," crossed out.
[3] Here the letters "Russ" are crossed out.
[4] Here "Russell" is crossed out.
[5] Here "Nova scocia" is crossed out.

[277] 1858 Continued

April	10	Lewis Habel and Mary Fouham both of Plymouth Germans
May	1	Seth W. Eddy and Frances M. Cambell both of Plymouth
	8	Jacob W. Dickson and Emiline F. Bartlett both of Plymouth
	31	Henry C. Raymond of Plymouth and Rebecca Bumpas of Wareham
June	20	Eph^{m} S. Morton & Sarah Finney [1] all of Plymouth
July	4th	Albert Swift and Phebe A. Holme's both of Plymouth
October	1st	Edward B. Brailey and Sarah Knight both of Plymouth
	10th	James O. Everson of Kingston and Priscilla W. McKenzia of Duxbury
	25th	Alexander M. Harrison of Philadelphia and Jennie Elliot [2] Sever of Plymouth

1859

Jan^{y}	10th	Mr Ira D. Van Duzee of Boston and Miss Jane S. Drew of Plymouth by Rev. E. H. Hall
	11	Mr Francis H. Robbins & Miss Sarah J. P. Holmes both of Plymouth [278–279 [3]]

[280] Continued from page 100th [4]

The answer of the Committee of the First Parish to Rev. Geo. Briggs' Communication.

Plymouth Dec. 23^{d} 1852.

Rev. and dear Sir —

We have rec^{d} yours of yestersay — resigning your connection with the First Parish in Plymouth as its Junior Minister.

It would seem from the tenor of your letter, that your resignation is but the fulfilment of a purpose long cherished — awaiting an event, which has now transpired.

The only question submitted to us is one of time. And although our future is at present somewhat clouded to our view — yet trusting in faith that wise Providence, which overruling all things for the good of his children, we feel constrained to acceed [5] to your desire, that your connection with the Parish may terminate with the close of the present year.

At no period of your ministry here, has there been a time, when your preaching was more universally acceptable, or when you were exciting

[1] Here the letter "b" is crossed out.
[2] Altered from "Eliot."
[3] Pp. [278–279] are blank.
[4] Continued from p. [100] of the text, or p. 604 of this volume.
[5] Altered from "exceed."

a greater religious influence over this people than at present. We had encouraged ourselves to believe, that a deeper interest was apparent among us — and that a brighter day had already dawned upon us.

We shall ever cherish a grateful recollection of the harmonious relations which [1][281[2]] have existed between yourself and the Parish for 15 years; and our best wishes and prayers will attend you in the new field, to which you are called — that your labors may be abundantly blessed in advancing the interests of pure religion — and in promoting the spiritual growth of the people of your charge.

Yours in Christian Fellowship

Signed by the Committee of the First Parish — Jacob H. Loud Esqr & others.

Mr Briggs second Letter to the Parish Committee.

Plymouth Dec. 24th 1852.

To the Parish Committee of the First Parish in Plymouth

Christian Friends:

I have received your note accepting my resignation of my connection with the First Parish as its Junior Minister. I did not allude to the close of the present year as a natural period for the termination of my Ministry — because I had any idea of closing it at that time. It only occured to me, that you might think of embarrassments in respect to the subscription — and other arrangements — if a New Year should be commenced. But since it seems best to you to have our connection terminate with the end of the year — I shall avail myself [282 [3]] of the earliest opportunities to call upon every family in the Parish — and to do what I should otherwise have done before my last Sunday of Pulpit service.

My resignation is not so much the [4] the fulfilment of a long cherished purpose, as the result of a conviction, slowly strengthening for years, that if I could do good any where I could do more in some other place — and that some other ministry here might bring the "brighter day," which I have not been able to bring. It is a conviction, which has brought me to a willingness to leave a place, to which I have been and am bound by so many ties — and which I have hesitated to leave, many times, when opportunities have been presented.

---

[1] Here "have" is crossed out.
[2] At the top of p. [281] is written "Continued."
[3] At the top of p. [282] is written "Continued."
[4] Here "result" is crossed out.

I rejoice in the hope, that my resignation will increase the earnest men of the Parish to endeavor to sustain the religious Institutions which are hallowed by so many associations — rather than diminish its zeal; that will give an assurance, that, under the Ministry of some person, its best interests will be promoted, and its best growth secured.

Yours in Christian Fellowship

Geo. W. Briggs.

[283] Continued

Extract from[1] the Parish Records.

At a regular meeting of the members of the First Parish in Plymouth — held on thursday the 19th day of May in the year 1853. Jacob H. Loud was chosen Moderator.

1. It was unanimously voted, that Mr Henry L. Myrick be invited to settle as Colleague with the Rev. Dr Kendall in the Ministry over[2] this Parish.

2. Voted — that in case of his acceptance we agree to pay him one thousand dollars salary per annum.

3. Voted — that the Parish Committee inform Mr Myrick of the doings of this meeting; — and they are authorized to make the necessary arrangements for his ordination provided he accept the Invitation and also to arrange with him all other matters connected with his settlement.

4. Voted — that when this meeting adjourn it be to thursday the 2d day of June next — at 8 o'clock P.M.

Voted to adjourn.

William S. Danforth — Clerk.

The following letter contains[3] Mr Myrick's answer to the above Invitation. [284] Continued

Cambridge, July 9th 1853.

Gentlemen —

Not having as yet given a formal reply to your communication of May the 20th inviting me to become Colleague with Rev. Dr Kendall in the Ministry over the First Parish in Plymouth — I would now say, that I am ready to accept your kind invitation.

It will be unnecessary for me to indulge in any extended remarks

[1] Altered from "for."

[2] Written above "of," crossed out.

[3] Written above "is," crossed out.

here. Having taken every possible means to enlighten myself as to the actual state of your Parish — I have also endevored to afford you every opportunity of getting acquainted with my own character and views — making no attempt to pass among you for anything more than I was actually worth. In my address to the Society on the afternoon of Sunday — July 3d I spoke of the limited extent of my physical and intellectual resources — and frankly told the people what amount of labor I thought I should be able to perform. I spoke to them plainly that there might be no misunderstanding afterwards. They expressed their willingness to accept the proposed terms as you have informed me; — therefore I see nothing to prevent me from informing you of my final decision.

I accept the Invitation you have presented cordially and heartily. There is but one drawback to my extreme satisfaction — which is the fear that I may not be able to meet suitably all the demands which will be made [285 [1]] upon me. My youth and inexperience will require the forbearance of all around me, as well as their warmest sympathy and encouragement.

Let us hope, Gentlemen, that this connection may really prove to be what it now seems so fairly to promise — a permanent and happy one. I look forward with delight to the time when I shall be with you — and labor among you. Meanwhile you have my best wishes for your success as individuals — and my ardent prayers for the prosperity of our Church.

Very sincerely Your Friend

H. L. Myrick

J. H. Loud
Thos Hedge
A. L. Drew
J. Talbot
W. T. Drew Esqrs.

The following are the minutes of the Scribe of the Council — Rev. A. R. Pope — at the Ordination [2] of Mr H. L. Myrick.

The Council summoned by the First Parish & Society in Plymouth for the Ordination of Mr Henry L. Myrick as Associate Pastor with Rev. Jas. Kendall D.D. convened at the Samoset House Sept. 21st 1853.

---

[1] At the top of p. [285] is written "Continued."

[2] Here the words "at the Ordination" are crossed out.

		Present.	
Federal St. Church in Boston by Pastor & Jno Williams, delegate			
Suffolk		"	
Bulfinch		"	Sam[l] Codman
West		"	Sewall Kendall
First Chh. in	Salem	"	& Judge White
	Somerville	"	& Sam[l] T. Frost
First Chh in	E. Bridgewater	"	& Jas H. Mitchell [286 [1]]
Third Chh	Springfield	"	
First	Mendon	"	
	Pembroke	"	& Morrill Allen

Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke was elected Moderator who opened the proceedings with prayer; — and Rev. A. R. Pope of Somerville was elected Scribe.

The Council have heard the proceedings of the Society — and the acceptance by Mr Myrick of the Invitation — with the necessary testimonials of character & qualifications — Voted to proceed with the Ordination — having previously confirmed the nomination of the Rev. Mr. Tiffany of Springfield to extend the Right Hand of Fellowship of the Churches. And the Council adjourned.

Augustus R. Pope Scribe
Morril Allen — Moderator.

The following Clergymen took part on the Services; Introductory Prayer by Rev. G. W. Briggs. Reading Scriptures by Rev. Mr [2] Phips of E. Bridgewater. Sermon by Rev. Dr. Gannett;[3] Consecrating Prayer by the Senior Pastor of this Chh. The Charge by Rev. Calvin Lincoln of Bulfinch Chh. Boston; — Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. Mr Tiffany of Springfield; — Address to the people by Rev. Mr Knapp of Brooklyn; Concluding Prayer by Rev. Mr Pope of Somerville.[4] [287] Continued [5]

---

[1] At the top of p. [286] is written "Continued."

[2] The words "Phips of E. Bridgewater" are written above "Knapp of Brooklyn," crossed out.

[3] Here "Charge" is crossed out.

[4] Here the words "The connexion of Rev. H. L. Myrick" are crossed out.

[5] Here the following passage is crossed out:

"On the application of W[m] S. Russell for leave to publish the First Volume of the Chh. Records — which application was made in the early part of the present year — Voted that a Committee of three be appointed with full authority to confer with Mr. Russell — and to make such arrangements — with reference to said Records and their publication as they judge expedient."

A true Copy.

The Committee of the First Church of Plymouth, chosen to take into consideration the application of W^m S. Russell Esqr for liberty to publish the records of said Chh. — and to grant said application if they should think proper — Report that said Russell may publish the same on his own account, and at his own risk — upon the condition that the original shall not be removed from the office, where it is now deposited — and that one copy of the work, when published, shall be deposited in said office for the use of the Church.

JAS. KENDALL
THOS. RUSSELL } Committee
JACOB H. LOUD

Plymouth, Nov. 30^th 1853.

[288] Continued

1854. Oct. 22^d Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Chh. & Society in Sandwich [1] to this Chh, — requesting the assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor & Delegate at the Installation of Rev. J. G. Forman over s^d Chh. & Society on the 25^th instant.

Voted — To comply with the above [2] request and chose brother Andrew L. Russell Delegate.

Met at the time & place appointed. The Council was organized by chosing the Pastor of this Chh. Moderator — and Rev. A. R. Pope of Somerville Scribe.

The following was the order of Exercises. Rev. Mr Babcock of Lunenburg made the Introductory Prayer & read selections from the Scriptures. Sermon by Rev. F. D. Huntington of Boston. Prayer of Installation by the Pastor of this Society. Charge by Rev. Jas W. Thompson D.D. of Salem. Right Hand of Fellowship by Rev. A. R. Pope of Som^ville — Address to the People by Rev. Jas. F. Clarke of Boston. Concluding Prayer by the Same. Benediction by the Pastor.

1855. Apr. 8^th Rev. Geo. S. Ball — Late of Upton Mass: commenced his supply of the pulpit for one year as associate Pastor of the First Church — by invitation of the First Parish thro' their Committee.

[1] Written above "Plym°," crossed out.
[2] Here "the" is crossed out.

The Connexion of Rev. H. L. Myrick with this Chh [1] as Colleague Pastor was dissolved at his own request Sept. previous. [289]

Extract from the Parish Records March 1st 1856.

Voted Unanimously that the Rev. G. S. Ball be invited to settle as Colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr Kendall; — and all the arrangements therefore be left with the Parish Committee.

April 1857 — The connexion of Rev. G. S. Ball as associate Pastor of this Chh. & Society was dissolved at his own request.

May 31. Communicated a Letter Missive from the First Chh. and Society in Pembroke to this Chh. requesting the [2] assistance of this Chh, by its Pastor at the Ordination of Mr W. M. Bicknell over said Society on the 3d of June.

Met at the time and place appointed. The Council was organized by chosing the Rev. Caleb Stetson of S. Scituate Moderator and Rev. J. H. Phipps of E. Bridgewater Scribe.

The following was the order of Exercises. Introductory Prayer by Rev. J. H. Phipps of East Bridgewater: [3] selection from the Scriptures by Rev. J. J. Putnam of S Bridgewater: sermon by Rev. J. F. Clarke of Boston: Ordaining Prayer by the Pastor of this Chh. — Charge by Rev. C. Stetson of S. Scituate; — Address to the people by Rev. M. Allen of Pembroke: — Concluding Prayer by Rev. J. Moore of Duxbury: — Benediction by the Pastor. [290] Continued

The following Communication containing the vote and resolution of the First Parish at a regular meeting was received thro' the Clerk of the Parish.

Plymouth, 27th April 1858.[4]

Rev. Jas. Kendall D.D.

Dear Sir —

According to the vote of the Parish meeting on Last saturday evening I enclose to you a copy of the preamble and resolution passed by the meeting in answer to your Letter of the 4th Jany 58 to the Parish Committee and am very truly and respectfully

Yours

Elliott Russell.

---

[1] Written above "was dissolved," crossed out.

[2] Apparently altered from "their."

[3] The words "East Bridgewater" are written above "South Scituate," crossed out.

[4] The first two figures in this date have been altered.

Whereas our Venerable Pastor has tendered to the Parish thro' the Committee his resignation of the Salary of three hundred dollars, which in addition to the use of the Parsonage House, he has for the last few years received; and where as the Parish in view of its present financial condition have felt their duty to accept the same; — it is resolved —

That as members of the First Parish, we hereby extend our thanks to the Rev. James Kendall for the generous and manly sacrifice he has made; — and that — while accepting the same — we desire to record an expression of the undiminished reverence and affection we entertain for him as our Pastor — Religious Teacher and Friend.

The proceedings of the 1st Parish [1] relative to the Invitation given to Mr E'w'd H. Hall as associate Pastor of this Society.

Parish Meeting 8th Nov. 1858.

The warrant having been read & the meeting called to order by the Clerk — [291] Jacob H. Loud Esqr was nominated and chosen Moderator.

Voted on motion of Wm H. Whitman Esqr that the Parish Committee be instructed to invite the Rev. E'w'd H. Hall to settle as Associate Pastor of this [2] Society with a salary of twelve hundred dollars.

A true Copy. Elliott Russell Clerk.

The above vote being communicated to Mr Hall the following is his answer:

Providence Dec. 2. 58

To the Committee of the First Parish Ply.

Gentlemen —

I have received your communication of Nov. 11. announcing the vote by which I am requested to become the Associate Pastor of your Society.

As I have reason to suppose the Vote expresses the general feeling of the Society — I accept the invitation thus extended to me.

In explanation of what may seem to you an unnecessary delay in answering your letter — I would say, that it has not been from any disinclination to form such a connexion — but from serious misgivings as to whether I could honestly promise to perform the whole work necessarily required.

---

[1] Altered from "Parrish"

[2] Altered from "the."

A Parish, which lies somewhat apart from the common round of exchanges — and which has been for some time without a Pastor — must be a laborious post for a young man, who begins with no material and little professional experience.

Believing however, that you will appreciate these difficulties, and will be ready to make allowance for any embarrassment, which I find in [292 [1]] performing the full amount of labor I hesitate no longer in consenting to enter upon these duties.

There is but one condition, which I would propose, before these preliminary arrangements are concluded — a condition to which, I presume, you will readily accede.

I shall probably find myself in need of a vacation of five or six weeks, during the summer months; — and, as this is a point on which it is better to have an understanding at the beginning — I beg you to inform me at once of your determination upon it.

Apart from this I have no further suggestion to make — but only to promise that my whole strength shall be devoted, with what faithfulness I can command, to the best interests of your Society.

In addition to the Bay Association the following Clergymen were [2] invited to attend the ordination — viz. Rev. Ewd. B. Hall D.D. of Providence — father of the candidate — Rev. Nath[l] Hall of Dorchester — Rev. Dr Hedge of Brookline — Rev. Jno. F. W. Ware Cambridge Port — Rev. Dr Putnam of Roxbury, and Rev. Dr Briggs of Salem — Rev. Mr Ball of Upton and Rev. Chandler Robbins D.D. of Boston — Rev. Mr Tiffany of Springfield.

In consequence of a violent storm — the day before the Ordination — some of the Clergymen invited were unable to attend.

Order of Services: — Introductory Prayer & Selections from the Scriptures by Rev Josiah Moore of Duxbury: — Sermon by Rev. Dr Hall of Providence. Ordaining Prayer by Senior Pastor of the Society. Charge and Right Hand by Rev. Dr Hedge of Brookline: Address to the people by Rev. Nath[l] Hall of Dorchester. Concluding Prayer by Rev. Geo. S. Ball of Upton. Benediction by the Junior Pastor.

A connexion formed under such favorable and auspicious circumstances — and with so much harmony and unanimity of feeling and expression — inspires the hope of and promises a result most favor-

[1] At the top of p. [292] is written "Continued."

[2] Here the words "sent to" are crossed out.

Edward H. Hall

Engraved for The Colonial Society of Massachusetts
from a portrait from life

able to the Christian growth and prosperity of this Chh. and Parish. Our desire & prayer are that this hope & and this result may be realized. [293–359 [1]] [360 [2]]

The Pastor of this Church received a letter from Doct. Francis LeBaron dated New York, April 24. 1819 — accompanied with an elegant *Set of Desk Bibles* — presented by him for the use and benefit of the *First Church* and *Society* in Plymouth, as a testimony of his respect and regard for the *Society* with which his ancestors had been connected from the first settlement of the place and the *Church* where he received Christian Baptism.[3]

Press of Rec. 17, 33, 35, 45, 48, 287.[4]

---

[1] Pp. [293–359] are unnumbered and blank.

[2] This page is not numbered in the original.

[3] This entry is in the hand of Mr. Kendall.

[4] This entry, in a later hand, is written in pencil at the top of the inside of the back cover. The references are to pp. [17, 33, 35, 45, 48, 287] of the text, or pp. 549, 561, 562, 570, 715, of this volume.

INDEXES

INDEX

I

Church Transactions

Places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified
Names of vessels are grouped under the heading Ships

ABBOT, Rev. Abiel (H. C. 1787; *d* 1859), Peterboro, N. H., delegate, 585, 596

—— George, Archbishop of Canterbury, 31, 37, 40, 41, 129

Abington, Rev. S. Brown dismissed from, 1749, 298

Absence, from communion, etc., to be inquired into, 334, 336, 357, 360, 361, 373, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 565, 566, 567, 577

Acadia, Canada, 205

Adams, Charles Francis (*d* 1915), on church discipline in New England, xxx *n*

Admission, of church members, xl, xlv, xlvi, xlvii, 116, 145; in private, 328, 368–369, 382, 383, 475, 476, 477, 481, 491, 512, 513, 514, 558, 591, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641; form of, 384, 590–591; terms of, 573–575; vote dispensed with, when no objection to candidate is made, 1829, 580. *See also* Members

Admonition, xl, 233, 275; by whom administered, 37; administered or threatened, 147, 154, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 196, 197, 245, 251, 252, 255, 256, 257, 261, 263, 265, 267, 269, 273, 275, 278, 279, 280, 282, 290, 336, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 516, 517; baptism of child of member under censure of, propounded, 1693, 281

Adoption, 182

Adventurers, 32, 42, 50, 51, 53, 56, 57, 59, 61

Agents, 164, 164 *n*, 172, 267, 281

Ainsworth, Rev. Henry (*d c* 1623), 15 *n*, 117, 125, 131, 132, 134, 138, 160, 171; his Book of Psalms used at Plymouth, xxix, xxxi; abandoned, 1692, xxix, 171; too difficult to sing, 160, 171, 178, 257, 277; sketch of, 136–137; a book by, owned by First Church, 247

Alden, John (*d* 1687), 75; two poems on, lv *n*; one perhaps by J. Cotton (*d* 1699), lv *n*

—— Priscilla, wife of John (*d* 1687), xxix

Alexander, Bishop of Jerusalem, 118, 119

Alexandria, Egypt, 118

Allegiance, oath of. *See* Oath

Allen. *See also* Alling; Allyn

—— Rev. Isaac (H. C. 1798; *d* 1844), Bolton, delegate, 579

—— Rev. James (*d* 1710), Boston, signs letter, 1692, 169

—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1811; *d* 1873) Northboro, delegate, 583, 597, 601

—— Rev. Joseph Henry (H. C. 1840; *d* 1898), son of Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), Jamaica Plain, delegate, 601

—— Rev. Morrill (Brown 1798; *d* 1870), Pembroke, delegate, 569, 588, 589, 595, 598, 599, 600, 714, 716

—— Rev. Thomas Prentiss (H. C. 1842; *d* 1868), son of Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), Sterling, ordained, 1846, 601

Alling. *See also* Allen; Allyn

—— Elizabeth (Cotton), wife of Rev. James (*d* 1696), dismissed, 1693, 280

Allyn. *See also* Allen; Alling
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1785; *d* 1833), Duxbury, 578; delegate, 563, 565
Alms-house. *See under* Deaths
America, xvi, 27, 29, 42
American Unitarian Association, lx
Ames, Rev. William (*d* 1633), 129, 131; reconciled with J. Robinson, 121
Amsterdam, Holland, xxix, 21, 43, 122, 131, 135, 138, 139; English church at, 15, 15 *n*, 40, 117, 121, 134, 136, 139–140; Pilgrims at, 20–43
Anabaptistry, J. Cook falls into errors of, 92
Anabaptists, Dutch, 138
Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, title of sermon by J. Kendall before, 1806, lviii
Anderson, Rev. Rufus (D. C. 1791; *d* 1814), North Yarmouth, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
Andros, Gov. Sir Edmund, 265
—— Rev. Thomas (1759–1845), Berkley, delegate, 536
Angier, Rev. John (H. C. 1720; *d* 1787), son of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719), Bridgewater, 455; preaches, 239, 319; delegate, 300, 325, 330
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1829; *d* 1871), New Bedford, ordained, 1835, 589; delegate, 590
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1673; *d* 1719), Rehoboth, ordained, 1679, 155; signs letter, 1692, 168
Annapolis, Nova Scotia, expedition against, 1704, 199; 1707, 205
Anne, Queen of England, 196, 201, 202
Anonymous, the word, applied to children who died before being named, 392, 394, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 405, 410, 412, 413, 417
Apparitors, officers of ecclesiastical courts, 13
Argall, Sir Samuel (*d* 1626), 38, 39
Arians, 7
Arminianism, xxxviii
Arminians, xviii, xxxviii, xlii, 23, 24, 138
Arnold, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), Marshfield, 71, 156, 166, 197, 266; signs letter, 1692, 168; prays, 272
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1709), son of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), Rochester, ordained, 1703, 197
Artillery sermon, title of, by J. Kendall, 1806, lviii
Arundel and Surrey, Earl of. *See* Howard, Thomas
Asia, churches of, 103
Assembly. *See* Westminster Assembly
Associate pastors, First Church, 1838–1859, list of, li; writings of, lvi *n*, lx–lxi
Associated pastors, 206
Associations, of pastors, 169, 206, 277
Athol, J. Moore ordained at, 1830, 583
Atticus, Bishop of Synada, 119
Attleborough, T. Thacher ordained at, 1748, 298
Atwood, ——, gives books to First Church, 247
—— Deborah, confession, 1781, 375
—— (Wood), Deacon John (*d* 1754), lii, 295; called both Atwood and Wood, lii *n*; deacon, 1716, 215; ordained, 216; delegate, 230, 242, 289, 290, 293, 299, 300
—— (Wood), Deacon Nathaniel, lii; called both Atwood and Wood, lii *n*; delegate, 230. *See also* Wood, Deacon Nathaniel
Augustine, Saint, 126; book by, owned by First Church, 247
Autumnal Unitarian Convention, title of address by G. W. Briggs before, 1847, lx
Avery, Rev. David (Y. C. 1769; *d* 1818), Wrentham, council about, 1792, 372
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1771; *d* 1824), Holden, delegate, 513
—— Joseph, Plymouth, agreement with, to publish N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 1814, 561, 562; 1821, 568; 1822, 571
Avery *vs.* Tyringham, xxviii *n*
Awakening, the great, 1741, 294

B., S. *See* Staresmore, Sabine
Babcock, Rev. William Gustavus (H. C. 1841; *d* 1911), Lunenburg, delegate, 1854, 715
Babylon, 12
Babylonians, 12
Bacon, Abigail, wife of David, confession, 1778, 374
—— David, confession, 1778, 374

Bacon (*continued*)
—— Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1731; *d* 1787), Plymouth, 452; delegate, 300, 340
—— Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
Baillie, Rev. Robert (*d* 1662), 117, 118, 119, 122, 123, 133
Baily, ——, preaches, 1759, 318
Baker, Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1678), Scituate, 72
Balch, Nathaniel (*d* 1808), Boston, delegate, 1799, 541
Ball, Rev. George Sumner (*d* 1902), Upton and Plymouth, li, lvi *n*; associate pastor, 1855, xlviii, 715, 716; resigns, 1857, 716; delegate, 718
Ballard, Timothy, Andover, delegate, 1799, 541
Ballou, Rev. Adin (*d* 1890), Mendon, delegate, 589
Bancroft, Rev. Aaron (H. C. 1778; *d* 1839), Worcester, delegate, 513
—— George (*d* 1891), son of the Rev. Aaron (*d* 1839), xx
Baptism, xxi, 36, 52, 134, 368, 369; C. Chauncy on, xxiv, 74–75; by dipping, xxiv, 74; case of, 1794, 477, 482; by sprinkling, xxiv, 74; controversy between C. Robbins and J. Cotton (*d* 1789) on, 1772–1774, xxxvi–xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343–345; J. Cotton (*d* 1699) on, xxxvi; N. Leonard on, 1726, xxxvii, xxxviii, 230–231, 232–233; pamphlets on, by C. Robbins, lvi–lvii; by J. Cotton, lvi *n*, lvii *n*; to whom administered, 37; of children whose parents are not church members propounded, 1694, 172, 282; end and use of, 182; of a bastard, scrupled, 1712, 212; views of E. Little on this case, 212–213; allowed on right of parents, grandparents, or others, 242, 243, 329, 331, 338, 457, 483, 484, 604, 609, 610; action taken on, 1731, 242, 243–244; of child of member under censure propounded, 1693, 281; of orphan not allowed, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331; of child of member of Church of England, 1770, 334; C. Robbins propounds questions on, 1770, 334–335; debated, 1771, 337–339; C. Robbins on, 339; further debate voted down, 1772, 342–343; committee to discourse with W. Curtis on,
Baptism (*continued*)
1787, 367; differences about, 1794, 383, 384
—— infant, 37, 92, 97–99, 155; validity of, scrupled by B. Rider, 1732, 246; by E. Morton, 1793, 380
—— in private, xxxiii; first case, 1718, xxxiii, 218; other cases, 220, 221, 232, 240, 241, 382, 448, 453, 456, 457, 458, 461, 465, 466, 467, 475, 476, 478, 481, 485, 512, 513, 543, 557, 559, 604, 606, 609, 610, 611, 612, 614, 617, 638; E. Little on, 1718, xxxiii–xxxiv, 217–218
Baptismal covenant, lists of those who have received, renewed, or engaged in, their, 244, 510–512
Baptisms, First Church, recorded by pastors, xxx, xlv; 1669–1697, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 178, 180, 249, 250, 251, 254, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 264, 268, 270, 271, 274, 280; 1703–1723, 194, 195, 198, 200, 202, 204, 207, 209, 210, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221; 1724–1732, 231, 232, 234, 235, 236, 240, 241, 242, 243; 1732–1787, 429–467; 1788–1798, 477–485; 1799–1859, 604–620
Baptists, 367, 676
Barker, Edward, gives books to First Church, 247
—— Edward, Branford, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
—— Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1771; *d* 1815), Middleboro, ordained, 1781, 359–360; preaches, 363; delegate, 370, 536, 542, 548, 555
Barnard. *See* Bernard
Barnes, Hannah. *See* Rider
—— John, 1744, 295
—— Lemuel, 1780, 374
—— Lydia, case of, 1756–1757, 302, 303; 1769, 331–332. *See also* Samson
—— Sarah, wife of Lemuel, confession, 1780, 374
—— Seth, case of, 1732, 246; confession, 1767, 330, 374
Barns, ——, book by, owned by First Church, 247
Barnstable, 76, 85; J. Lothrop pastor at, 72; T. Walley pastor at, 72;

Barnstable (*continued*)
dissensions at, 72, 92, 107; ordinations at: J. Russell, 1683, 158, 252, 253; E. Pratt, 1807, 555; O. Hayward, 1815, 563; H. Hersey, 1824, 576; council at, about Hinckley, 1692, 272, 275; council at, about Rev. J. Waterman, 1815, 563
Barrett, Rev. Joshua (D. C. 1810; *d* 1861), Manomet, ordained, 1826, 577
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1818; *d* 1866), Boston, delegate, 581, 598, 601
Barrow (Barrows), Deborah. *See* Fish
—— Henry (*d* 1593), 115, 121, 123 *n*; executed, 123, 124; sketch of, 125–128
—— Lydia, contribution for, 1707, 205
—— Lydia, dismissed, 1812, 559
Barry, Rev. William (Brown 1822; *d* 1885), Framingham, delegate, 597
Barstow, Rev. George (Brown 1801; *d* 1821), Hanson, delegate, 570
—— Gideon, Rochester, delegate, 1799, 541
Bartlett, ——, wife of Joseph, case of, 1732, 246
—— Abner, delegate, 1799, 542
—— Ebenezer, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Elkanah, 1797, 513
—— Freeman, 1818, 565, 567
—— Hannah, 1690, 269
—— Hannah. *See* Sylvester
—— Jesse, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— John, Middleboro, 1769, 332, 374
—— John, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Joseph, case of, 1685, 257; 1732, 246; dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Deacon Joseph (*d* 1783), lii, liii; deacon, 1745, 296, 297; delegate, 300, 301, 333, 345; on committees, 302, 303, 305, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 320, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336, 347; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; infirm, 347, 352, 355; death, 363
—— Joseph, delegate, 1828, 579
—— Lemuel, deacon, 1777, lii *n*, 353; declines, lii *n*, 353, 354; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; on committee, 356
—— Martha, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Rebecca, wife of William, confession, 1780, 375
Bartlett (*continued*)
—— Rebecca, wife of Elkanah, admitted in private, 1797, 513–514
—— Robert, to set tune, 1769, 332; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Samuel, 1749–1759, 323; delegate, 298
—— Sarah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Sarah, wife of Freeman, case of, 1818, 565, 566, 567
—— Sylvanus, deacon, 1777, lii *n*, 352; declines, lii *n*, 353; delegate, 362; on committee, 381; dismissed, 1801, 547
—— William, 375; chorister, 1777, 353
—— Zaccheus (*d* 1835), 570, 571; on committee, 571
Bartol, Rev. Cyrus Augustus (Bowdoin 1832; *d* 1900), Boston, delegate, 596
Basel, Switzerland, 8
Bastard. *See* Illegitimate children
Bates, Rev. Joshua (H. C. 1800; *d* 1854), Dedham, ordained, 1803, 550
Battles, Samuel, on committees, 356, 357; his difference with J. Churchill, 1785, 365–366
Bavarians, defeat of, at Blenheim, 1704, 201
Bay Association, 718; title of discourse by J. Kendall before, 1825, lix
Bay Psalm Book. *See* Psalms
Bayley. *See* Baillie
Belgic churches, 120
Belknap, Rev. Jeremy (H. C. 1762; *d* 1798), Boston, 484; baptizes at Plymouth, 1795, 483–484
Bellamy, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1735; *d* 1790), Bethlehem, Ct., 308; delegate, 307; attempts to secure J. Sproat, 320
Bentley, Rev. William (H. C. 1777; *d* 1819), Salem, delegate, 563
Bernard, Rev. Richard (*d* 1641), 118 *n*, 120, 120 *n*, 124, 125
Berners, Lord. *See* Bourchier, John
Bible, owned by First Church, 247
Bibles, desk, given by F. Le Baron, 534, 719
Bibliographies, 1620–1859, pastors and associate pastors, lv–lxi; ordination and funeral sermons, lxi–lxii
Bicknell, Rev. William Martin (Colby 1844; *d* 1895), Pembroke, ordained, 1857, 716
Bigelow, Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1814.

Bigelow (*continued*)
d 1877), Taunton, ordained, 1833, 585; delegate, 587, 589, 595
Billington, Abigail, wife of Francis, case of, 1703, 196–197
—— Francis, 1703, 197
Bishop, Deacon John (*d* 1830), lii, liii, liii *n*, 559; deacon, 1797, 513; on committees, 515, 517, 535; requests dismission as deacon, 1800, 543; withdraws request, 544; requests church meeting, 1801, 545; presents requests, 546; dismissed, 1801, liii *n*, 547
Bishop, 67
Bishops, 10, 11, 12, 14 *n*, 79, 87, 118, 121, 133 *n*; authority of, how far acknowledged by Pilgrims, xxi
Blackmer, Branch, delegate, 1799, 542
—— Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293
Blackwell, Francis, 38, 41; death, 39; account of, 39–40
Blanchard, Rev. Ira Henry Thomas (H. C. 1817; *d* 1845), Harvard, delegate, 579
Blenheim, Bavaria, battle of, 1704, 201
Blesser, Christ the only, 99
Blessing, 159, 172, 255–256, 282, 386; to be pronounced by a church officer, 99–101
Blinman, Rev. Richard, Marshfield, pastor, 71
Blivin, Joseph S., Fall River, 1837, 593
Block Island, R. I., 60
Blossom, Deacon Thomas (*d* 1633), lii; death, 83
Boies, Sarah. *See* Morton
Bonham (Bonum), George (*d* 1704), on committee, 266; delegate, 162, 261; death and character, 199
Books, list of, owned by First Church, 247–248
Boston. *See under* Negroes
Boston, 85, 91, 107; fire, 1676, xvi, 5, 5 *n*; council at, 1688, 163, 263; ordinations and installations at: A. Croswell, 1748, xxxiv *n*, 298; C. Robbins, 1833, 587
—— First Church, 73, 74, 111, 144; meeting-house of, 1 *n*; organized at Charlestown, 1630, 68–69
Boston, Eng., 16, 68, 80
Boston Athenæum, owns a manuscript volume by S. Davis, xlix *n*
Bourchier, John, second Baron Berners, 22 *n*
Bourne, ——, 1727, Sandwich, 235
—— Abner (*d* 1806), Middleboro, delegate, 542
—— Rev. Richard (*d* 1682), Mashpee, ordained, 1670, 146
—— Rev. Shearjashub (H. C. 1720; *d* 1768), Scituate, ordained, 1724, 230
Bowland, Thomas, 133
Bowles & Dearborn, Boston, printers, lix *n*
Bowman, George Ernest, xiii
Boylston, W. Cotton ordained at, 1797, 513
Bradford, Rev. Alden (H. C. 1786; *d* 1843), Pownalborough (Wiscasset), Me., delegate, 1795, 486, 545
—— Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, second wife of Gov. William, xv, 260
—— Rev. Claudius, Bridgewater, installed, 1845, 600–601
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Hannah, wife of Samuel, dismissed, 1703, 197
—— John, delegate, 197, 203; to read psalms, 1692, 279; his dispute with J. Cook, 1704, 199–200
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1774; *d* 1825), Roxbury, delegate, 550
—— Joseph, delegate, 1684, 160, 256
—— Lemuel, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537; 1811–1812, 557, 558, 559
—— Lois, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Samuel, 1703, 197
—— Gov. William (*d* 1657), xv, xvi, xvii, xxiv, 5, 6, 10, 12 *n*, 34, 52, 55, 56, 61, 64, 65, 86, 109, 110, 114, 145, 147, 195, 260; his Dialogue, xvi, 114, 115–141; his History of Plymouth Plantation, xvii, 5 *n*, 8 *n*, 9 *n*, 14 *n*, 17 *n*, 20 *n*, 32 *n*, 33 *n*, 34 *n*, 37 *n*, 42, 43 *n*, 46 *n*, 50 *n*, 51, 51 *n*, 60, 68 *n*, 69 *n*, 75 *n*; opposes abandonment of Plymouth, xxiv; on migration to Eastham, xxv; on covenant, 35
Brady, Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1726). *See* Tate and Brady
Bramhall, Benjamin, son of Sylvanus, asked to aid his mother, 1793, 381
—— George, 375
—— Mercy, second wife of Sylvanus, her difference with A. Churchill, 1793, 380, 381

Bramhall (*continued*)
—— Mercy W., case of, 1823, 575
—— Remember, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Sylvanus, 380, 381
—— Zilpah, wife of George, confession, 1781, 375
Brattleboro, Vt., A. Brown ordained at, 1831, 584
Brazer, Rev. John (H. C. 1813; *d* 1846), Salem, delegate, 580, 585
Breach of promise, 366
Bread, scarcity of, 180
Brett, Rev. Silas (*d* 1791), Freetown, contribution for, 1768, 330
—— William, Bridgewater, 109
Brewster, Fear, daughter of William (*d* 1644), 53
—— Mary, wife of William (*d* 1644), 53, 54
—— Nancy, case of, 1825, 576
—— Patience, daughter of William (*d* 1644), 53
—— Elder William (*d* 1644), xvii, xviii, xxii, xxxvii, xlii, li, 15, 21, 32, 32 *n*, 38, 39, 53, 55, 61, 64, 76 *n*, 78 *n*, 83, 145; on faith and church polity, xx–xxi; letters of, xxi, xxv, 33–34, 35–36; on church government, 36–37; life and character, 75–76, 77–82; date of death, 75, 75 *n*
Briant. *See* Bryant
Bridgewater, J. Keith pastor at, 108–109; ordinations and installations at: J. Shaw, 1731, 242; R. M. Hodges, 1821, 569; B. Fessenden, 1821, 569; T. P. Doggett, 1833, 586; C. Bradford, 1845, 600–601
—— Baptist Church, 367
Bridgham. *See* Brigham
Briggs, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1815; *d* 1873), son of Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), Lexington, delegate, 1821, 569
—— Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1764; *d* 1799), Halifax, ordained, 1767, 330
—— Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1791; *d* 1816), son of Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), Chatham, delegate, 563
—— Rev. George Ware (Brown 1825; *d* 1895), Fall River, Plymouth, Salem, Cambridge, xlii, li, 601, 616, 617, 619, 684, 685, 691, 705; associate pastor, xlvii–xlviii; writings, lvi *n*, lx–lxi, lxi *n*, lxii, lxii *n*; delegate, 591, 597, 598, 599, 600, 714, 718; chosen
Briggs (*continued*)
associate pastor, 1837, 591–592; letter resigning at Fall River, 592–593; letter of acceptance, 594; installed at Plymouth, 1838, 594–596; letters of resignation, 1852, 602, 603–604, 711–712; accepted, 710–711
—— Rev. John (Brown 1788; *d* 1811), Plympton, installed, 1801, 548
—— Le Baron Russell (H. C. 1875), son of Rev. George Ware (*d* 1895), lxi *n*
Brigham, Rev. Charles Henry (H. C. 1839; *d* 1879), Taunton delegate, 601
Brill, Holland, a cautionary town, 78 *n*
Brinsmead, Rev. William (*d* 1701), Marlborough, preacher at Plymouth but not settled, xxvi, li *n*, 111; salary, xxvi
Brooks, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1816; *d* 1872), Hingham, delegate, 576, 580, 584, 595
Brown, Rev. Addison (H. C. 1826; *d* 1872), Brattleboro, Vt., ordained, 1831, 584–585
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1709; *d* 1749), Abington, dismissed, 1749, 298
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1752; *d* 1797), Marshfield, preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312
Browne, Rev. Robert (*d c* 1633), 124, 132, 133, 134
—— William Bradford, xiii
Brownism, 120 *n*, 133
Brownists, 124; a term of opprobrium, 114, 117, 129; origin, 133
Brownson, Thomas, Waterbury, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
Bryant, Abigail, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Stephen, no objection to his admission, 1684, 256; dismissed, 1698, 186
Buckminster, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1770; *d* 1812), Portsmouth, N. H., delegate, 548
Bugbee, Rev. James H. (*d* 1834), Plymouth, pastor of Unitarian Society and of Universalist Society, xlvii
Bulkley, Rev. Edward (*d* 1696), pastor at Marshfield and Concord, 71
Burbank, Hannah, wife of Nehemiah (*d* 1814), baptized in private, 1811, 557

Burbank (*continued*)
—— Nehemiah (*d* 1814), 557
—— Timothy (*d* 1793), votes on baptism, 1772, 343
Burgess, Patience, case of, 1770, 334, 336; 1782, 360, 361-362; 1793, 380, 381; furnished with clothing, 1792, 373; confession, 1771, 374
Burr, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1784; *d* 1842), Sandwich, delegate, 554, 555
Bursley, ——, 1807, Barnstable, 555
Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 123
Bushnell, Rev. Harvey, Manomet, ordained, 1821, 570
—— Rev. Horace (Y. C. 1827; *d* 1876), article by G. W. Briggs on, 1847, lx

C., J., his poem on J. Alden, lv *n*. *See also* Cotton, Rev. John (*d* 1699)
Cæsarea, Palestine, Bishop of. *See* Theoctistus
Calvin, Rev. John (*d* 1564), xlii, 9; books by, owned by First Church, 247
Calvinistic doctrines, 385
Calvinists, xlii, 114; the Pilgrims were, xviii
Cambridge University, Eng., W. Brewster at, 78; H. Barrow at, 127
Campbell, Rev. Othniel (H. C. 1728; *d* 1778), Plympton, and Tiverton, R. I., ordained at Plympton, 1733, 289; installed at Tiverton, 1745, 298
Canada, expeditions against, 1690, 165, 167, 270; 1709, 210
Cannady. *See* Kennedy
Canterbury, Archbishops of. *See* Abbot, George; Laud, William; Whitgift, John
Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, captured, 1758, 312
Cape Cod, 60; Pilgrims arrive at, 49
Cape Sable, Nova Scotia, 216
Captives, contribution for, 1691, 273
Card playing, 286; prohibited, 1797, 514; members charged with, 1799, 535, 536
Carpenter, Alice. *See* Bradford
—— Juliana, sister of Alice. *See* Morton
—— Mary, sister of Alice, death, 1687, 260
Cartwright, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1603), 129
Carver, Catherine (White) Leggatt, wife of John (*d* 1621), 45
—— Gov. and Deacon John (*d* 1621), xvii, lii, 31 *n*, 32, 33, 40, 44, 45; chosen Governor, 48; death and character, 51–52
—— John, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537
—— Josiah, dismissed, 1744, 296
Carver, J. Shaw ordained at, 1807, 555
Casco, Me., Indians attack, 1703, 197
Catechisms. *See* Perkins, William; Robinson, John; Westminster Assembly
Catechizing, of children, xxx–xxxi, 52, 108, 145, 154, 170, 172, 175, 178, 256, 282, 290, 291; neglect of, 202
Caterpillars, 172, 281
Catholic Church, 116
Cato, 25
Cattle, price of, rises, 69; falls, 75
Cautionary towns, Holland, 78, 78 *n*
Celsus, Bishop of Iconium, 119
Censure, baptism of child of member under, propounded, 1693, 281
Chaddock, Rev. Calvin (D. C. 1791; *d* 1823), Rochester, ordained, 1793, 377
Chandler, Rev. Joshua (H. C. 1807; *d* 1854), Pembroke, installed, 1842, 597–598
Charles I, King of England, 62, 85; his commission for regulating plantations, 1634, 86–89
Charleston, S. C., J. Cotton called to church at, xxxii, 186
Charlestown, sickness at, 68; church organized at, 1630, 68–69
Charter. *See* Patent
Chauncy, Barnabas (H. C. 1657), son of Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), preaches at Eastham, 85
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), President of Harvard College, Scituate, li *n*, lv *n*; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii, 74; his views on baptism, xxiv, 74–75; pastor at Scituate, 72, 75
Chickering, Rev. Jabez (H. C. 1774; *d* 1812), Dedham, delegate, 550
Children, 166, 170; kept in order by deaconess, 140; their conduct during revivals, 295, 378. *See also* Catechizing

Chipman, Seth, Kingston, case of, 1733, 289
Chorister, 329, 332, 353
Christian Examiner, lx, lxi
Church, Benjamin (*d* 1718), his expedition against Port Royal, 1704, 199
Church, a, meaning of, xix, 182; distinction between town or parish and, xxvi, xxvii; pastor chosen by, xxvi, 37; ordains its officers, 97; elects its officers, 97
Church furniture. *See* Silver
Church of England. *See* England
Churchill, ——, wife of John, 1776, 350
—— Abigail. *See* Billington
—— Amaziah, to set tune, 1769, 332; his difference with N. Morton, 1780–1782, 356, 357, 358–359, 360; with M. Bramhall, 1793, 380, 381; suspension removed, 359; dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Benjamin, 355; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; called a Tory, 1780, 355; case of, 1780–1782, 1792–1793, 355, 356, 360, 374; admonished, 357, 358, 359, 361, 373; threatened with excommunication, 361, 373; confession demanded, 361, 375; made, 362, 376
—— Eleazer, 266; delegate, 176, 179; to read psalms, 1692, 279
—— Eleazer, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Jesse, chorister, 1777, 353; case of, 1780–1781, 357, 358; 1795–1798, 487–490, 490–491, 517–519, 519–520; his difference with A. Churchill, 1782, 360; with S. Battles, 1785, 365–366; excommunicated, 1798, 520; seeks readmission, 1807, 554, 555, 556; admitted, 1815, 562
—— John, first Duke of Marlborough, 201, 202
—— John, 1721, 219; 1776, 350
—— Jonathan, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Sarah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Solomon, on committee, 1799, 535; dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Stephen, delegate, 1733, 289
Circumcision, 98
Clap, Earl, Rochester, council about, 1791, 369–370
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1722; *d* 1765), President of Yale College, Taunton, ordained, 1729, 240
Clark. *See also* Clarke
—— Abigail, wife of James, 1689, 265
—— Ann, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Benjamin, 1791, 368, 369
—— Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1718), case of, 1686, 258; 1689–1690, 265–266, 269
—— James, 1689, 265
—— Martha, admitted in private, 1811, 556
—— Mary, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Mary, case of, 1818, 567
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1718), 258; violent conduct of, 1686, 259; offences, 1689, 265, 266; excommunicated, 267
—— Phebe, wife of Benjamin, 382; admitted to communion in private and baptism of her children allowed, 1790–1791, 368–369
—— Polly (Morton), case of, 1813–1814, 560, 561–562. *See also* Morton
—— Rebecca (Miller) (*d* 1688), first wife of Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), death and character, 262
—— Susanna, daughter of James, case of, 1689, 265
—— Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), lii, 179, 186, 187, 192, 198, 262; delegate, 173, 205, 282; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174; death, 227
—— Deacon Thomas (*d* 1728), son of Deacon Thomas (*d* 1727), lii, liii, liii *n*, 238; deacon, 1728, 237; death, 239
—— William, case of, 1689, 265
—— William, baptized in private, 1812, 559
Clarke. *See also* Clark
—— Rev. Amos (H. C. 1804; *d* 1863), Sherborn, ordained, 1830, 581–582; delegate, 583, 597
—— Rev. James Freeman (H. C. 1829; *d* 1888), Boston, delegate, 715, 716
—— Rev. Pitt (H. C. 1790; *d* 1835), Norton, delegate, 569, 578, 580, 583, 585, 586, 589
—— Samuel. *See* Clarke, Rev. Amos
Clifford, George, third Earl of Cumberland, 127

Clifford (*continued*)
—— Gov. John Henry, on J. Kendall, xlii
Clifton, Rev. Richard (*d* 1616), 15, 134; first pastor of the Pilgrims, xvii; sketch of, 139
Clinton, Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, third Earl of Lincoln, 42
Clyfton. *See* Clifton
Cobb, Ebenezer, title of century sermon by C. Robbins on, 1794, lvii
—— Ebenezer, case of, 1740, 293; dismissed, 1744, 296; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; on committee, 357; delegate, 359
—— Hannah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— John, Middleboro, 1706, 203
—— John, on committees, 1780–1798, 355, 358, 383, 386, 489, 517; delegate, 535; dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Mary (*d* 1799), member, 1784, 364; schoolmistress, 621
—— Nehemiah, Carver, delegate, 1799, 541
—— Rev. Oliver (Brown 1796; *d* 1849), Rochester, ordained, 1799, 535, 536; delegate, 570
—— Patience, member, 1784, 364
—— Sarah, member, 1784, 364
Coddington, William (*d* 1678), 68
Codman, Samuel, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
Cohasset, J. Osgood ordained at, 1842, 598
Coke. *See also* Cook; Cooke
—— Sir Edward (*d* 1634), 41, 135
—— Sir John (*d* 1644), 86
Colds, 260
Cole, Ephraim, and the parsonage lot, 1726, 233
—— John, 1688, 261
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1825; *d* 1877), Kingston, ordained, 1829, 580; delegate, 581, 582, 584, 586, 588
—— Susanna, wife of John, case of, 1688, 261
Collection, for the poor. *See* Contribution
Colman, Rev. Henry (D. C. 1805; *d* 1849), Salem, installed, 1825, 576
Colonial Society of Massachusetts, xlix *n*, 5 *n*, 43 *n*, 171 *n*, 175 *n*, 265 *n*, 550 *n*; owns photostats of Plymouth Church Records, xiii
Colored people. *See* Negroes
Colvile, K. N., 22 *n*
Commission, from Charles I, for regulating plantations, 1634, 86–89
Commission courts, 13
Communion. *See* Sacraments
Communion table, of marble, given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601
Conant, Rev. Sylvanus (H. C. 1740; *d* 1777), Middleboro, 450, 454, 455; ordained, 1745, 296; prays, 319; delegate, 330, 342, 345
Concord, E. Bulkley pastor at, 71; H. B. Goodwin ordained at, 1830, 581
Conference, semi-annual, 370, 371, 372, 376, 379, 384, 387, 487, 514, 517, 534, 557, 558, 559
Confession of faith. *See* Faith
Confessions, xl; C. Robbins's reasons for recording, 1771, xl *n*, 287–288; demanded or made, 57, 186, 211, 216, 230, 240, 241, 244, 245, 246, 247, 257, 258, 269, 273, 281, 290, 291, 295, 297, 328, 330, 332, 336, 357, 358, 361, 362, 373, 374–375, 376, 488, 491, 517, 519
Conformists, xx
Congregational churches, 519
Congregationalism, xviii
Connecticut, supplies sent from, 1677, 153; revival in, 1783, 363
Contributions, of the church, 103; deacons to distribute, 36; given to J. Cotton, 155; for D. Pratt, 201; for P. Holmes, 202; for G. Holmes, 202, 203; for island of St. Christopher, 203; for S. King, 203; for L. Barrow, 205; for S. Dunham, 210; for gravestone of T. Cushman, 214; for M. Cushman, 166, 272; for captives, 273; for funeral of T. Faunce, 297; for S. Brett, 330; for the poor, 371, 372, 376–377, 383, 384, 386, 387, 487, 490, 514, 517, 560; for P. Burgess, 373
Convention of Congregational ministers, title of sermon by C. Robbins at, 1794, lvii
Cook. *See also* Coke; Cooke
—— Caleb, his relation accepted, 1693, 281
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Jacob, his dispute with J. Bradford, 1704, 199–200; acknowledges fault, 200

Cook (*continued*)
—— Elder John (*d* 1695), lii, 73; causes trouble, 76; excommunicated, 92
Cooke. *See also* Coke; Cook
—— Elisha (*d* 1715), agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*
Cooper, Hannah, wife of Richard, confession, 1781, 375; dismissed, 1804, 551
—— Richard, 375; confession, 1781, 375; dismissed, 1804, 551
Coppin (Copping), John (*d* 1583), 115, 115 *n*; executed, 123, 123 *n*
Corinth, Greece, church of, 95
Corn, price of, rise in, 69
Cornish, John, 1764, 329, 374
—— Lydia, wife of John, confession, 1764, 328, 374; case of, 1764, 328–329, 341 *n*, 368, 382; not admitted to communion in private, 328; her children admitted to baptism on her right, 1765, 329
—— Susannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
Cosin, Richard (*d* 1597), 127
Cottington, Francis, Baron Cottington, 86, 88
—— William. *See* Coddington
Cotton, ——, 248
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1699). *See* Alling
—— Joanna, wife of Rev. John (*d* 1699), 269; to provide entertainment at council, 1684, 253; her child abused, 1689, 226
—— Rev. John (*d* 1652), Boston, xxii *n*, xxv, xxvi, 68, 73, 111; books by, quoted, 117, 117 *n*, 118, 119, 123, 133
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1657; *d* 1699), son of Rev. John (*d* 1652), Plymouth, xx, xxii *n*, xxxiii, xxxiv, xlix, li, li *n*, 142 *n*, 166, 247, 259, 269, 270, 272, 280, 281; called, 1666, xxvi, 111, 143; ordained, 1669, xxvi, 144; salary, xxvii, xxvii *n*, 279, 282; catechizes children, xxx–xxxi, 145, 175, 178, 256, 282; resignation, 1697, xxxi–xxxii, 180; death and character, xxxii; writings, xxxii, lv *n*; on baptism, xxxvi–xxxvii; handwriting, 142 *n*, 184 *n*, 249 *n*, 271 *n*; inquires into condition of souls, 144; delegate, 146, 147, 155, 158, 160, 162, 165, 171, 173, 175, 176, 179, 252, 253, 256, 261, 272, 276, 282; reads paper on covenant, 1676, 149–152, 166; propounds questions, 154–155; receives contribution, 1680, 155; charge at ordination of a deacon, 1686, 161–162; reads letters on renewal of covenant, 1692, 166, 169, 276, 277; signs letter, 1692, 168; seeks dismission, 1697, 184; confession accepted, 1698, 186; called to South Carolina, 186; dismissed, 186; his differences with the church, 1683–1684, 251, 253, 254; with T. Cushman, 251, 253, 254; propounds looking after conduct of members living elsewhere, 1683, 252; desires redress or release, 1684, 253; his preaching criticized, 254; scandalized by J. Bartlett, 1685, 257; his child abused by D. Clark, 1689, 265–266; desires reformation, 1692, 274; propounds singing of spiritual songs, 1693, 282
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1681; *d* 1706), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), Yarmouth, prays, 166, 272; dismissed to Yarmouth, 1693, 281; ordained, 1693, 173, 282
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1730; *d* 1789), son of Josiah (*d* 1756), Halifax and Plymouth, xxxii, xxxvi *n*, lii *n*, lvi, 326, 341 *n*; his Account of the First Church, xxii, xxii *n*, xxxiii *n*, lii *n*, lxii *n*; sketch of, xxii *n*; controversy on baptism with C. Robbins, 1772–1774, xxxvi–xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343–345; his pamphlets on baptism, xxxvii *n*, xxxviii *n*, xxxix *n*, lvi *n*, lvii *n*; dismissed to Halifax, 1735, 292; ordained, 292; dismissed from Halifax, 1755, 301–302; invited to preach, 304, 306, 312, 316; moderator, 305, 306, 307, 311, 312; handwriting, 305 *n*, 307 *n*, 309 *n*, 310 *n*, 312 *n*, 316 *n*, 320 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*; delegate, 330; on committees, 324, 356, 367, 383
—— Josiah (H. C. 1698; *d* 1756), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), xxii *n*; on his father, xxxii; on revivals, xxxiv; abused by D. Clark, 1689, 265–266
—— Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1722; *d* 1780), son of Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), Providence, R. I., and Sandown, N. H.,

Cotton (*continued*)
preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312
—— Phebe, dismissed, 1822, 573
—— Priscilla, gives communion table, 1850, 601
—— Deacon Rosseter (*d* 1837), son of Rev. John (*d* 1789), lii, liii, 385, 489, 559; on committees, 383, 538, 541, 552, 554; delegate, 513, 545, 555, 573, 578; deacon, 1822, 572
—— Rev. Rowland (H. C. 1685; *d* 1722), son of Rev. John (*d* 1699), Sandwich, prays, 166, 272; dismissed to Sandwich, 1694, 272; ordained, 176
—— Theophilus (*d* 1782), son of Josiah (*d* 1756), 357; delegate, 340; on committee, 358
—— Rev. Ward (H. C. 1793; *d* 1843), son of Rev. John (*d* 1789), Boylston, title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1797, lviii; ordained, 513
Coughs, 260
Council, at Boston, 1688, 163, 263
Councils, church, purpose of, xxviii; recorded by pastors, xxx; their power, xxxii; proposals about, 206
—— held at: Abington, 297, 298; Athol, 583; Attleborough, 298; Barnstable, 165, 171, 272, 275, 555, 563, 576; Boston, 298, 587; Boylston, 513; Brattleboro, Vt., 585; Bridgewater, 586, 601; Carver, 555; Cohasset, 598; Concord, 581; Dorchester, 297; Duxbury, 297, 299, 301, 578, 588; East Barnstable, 591; East Bridgewater, 578, 580, 600, Eastham, 292; Easton, 298, 299; Farmingham, 297; Guilford, Ct., 306, 307–308, 309, 311, 320; Halifax, 302, 330; Hanson, 578; Hopkinton, 297; Kingston, 289, 580, 599; Littleton, 579; Manomet, 570, 577; Mashpee, 558; Medfield, 582; Middleboro, xxxii, 198, 203, 297, 342, 359; New Bedford, 573, 575, 587, 596; New York, N. Y., 579; Northfield, 582; Norton, 300; Pembroke, 597, 598, 716; Plymouth, 159, 180, 184, 186, 253, 254, 298, 300, 304, 305, 323, 324, 325, 541, 542, 594, 595, 713, 714; Plympton, 244, 297, 345; Quincy, 590; Rehoboth, 297, 330; Rochester, 289, 292, 330, 331, 340, 369, 370; Salem
Councils (*continued*)
291; Sandwich, 235, 291, 297, 586, 715; Scituate, 590; Sherborn, 581; Southboro, 597; South Scituate, 599; Sterling, 601; Taunton, 585; Tiverton, R. I., 298; Wareham, 362, 568, 569; West Bridgewater, 587; Wrentham, 372
Cousens, Dr. *See* Cosin, Richard
Covenant, xvii, xxxvi, 14, 34, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 116, 134, 144, 182, 230, 242, 335, 337, 338, 339, 341; renewal of, xxxi, 148, 149, 152, 166, 169, 170, 199, 231, 232, 244, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 389, 486, 487, 510–512; forms of, adopted, xxxi, xlvi, 148, 183, 574–575, 590–591; discussed, 383, 384. *See also* Baptismal covenant; Half-way covenant
Coventry, Thomas, first Baron Coventry, 86, 88
Crafts, Rev. Eliphalet Porter (Brown 1821; *d* 1880), son of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1819), East Bridgewater, ordained, 1828, 580; delegate, 585, 587, 589
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1783; *d* 1819), Middleboro, 559, 655
Creed. *See* Confession of faith; Covenant
Crombie, Deacon William (*d* 1814), lii, liii, 370, 543, 564, 566; chorister, 1769, 332; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; deacon, 1777, 352; accepts, 353; treasurer, 354; infirm, 355, 559; on committees, 355, 356, 357, 360, 367, 369, 375, 380, 381, 383, 386, 489, 515, 517, 535, 538, 541, 551, 554, 555, 556; delegate, 359, 362, 370, 372, 377, 535; prays, 540; to provide a table cloth, 1807, 556
Crosby, Rev. Jaazaniah (H. C. 1804; *d* 1864), Charlestown, N. H., delegate, 585
Croswell, Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1728; *d* 1785), a revival minister, xxxiv; sketch of, xxxiv *n*; preaches, 1742, 294–295; installed at Boston, 1748, 298
—— Andrew, chorister, 1777, 353
Cumberland, Earl of. *See* Clifford, George
Cunningham, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1825; *d* 1867), Dorchester, delegate, 590
Cursing. *See* Profaneness

Curtis, Ebenezer, dismissed, 1744, 296
—— William, Pembroke, desires dismission to Baptist Church, 1787, 367; committee to discourse with, on baptism, 367
Cushing, Ignatius, dismissed, 1734, 291
—— Rev. Jeremiah (H. C. 1676; *d* 1706), Scituate, signs letter, 1692, 168
—— John (*d* 1737), Kingston, 245
Cushman, Elkanah, son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), delegate, 176; to read psalms, 1692, 279; dismissed, 1703, 196
—— Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), Plympton, 174, 179, 180, 188, 189, 270; to read psalms, 1692, 279; nominated for elder, 1694, li *n*, 173; called to Plympton, 1695, 177; to Middleboro, 177; seeks dismission from Plymouth, 1697, 180; accepts call to Plympton, 1698, xxxi, xxxi *n*, lii *n*, 185; ordained, 185; dismissed from Plymouth, 186
—— Lydia, case of, 1728–1732, 237–238, 245; confession, 240, 290
—— Mary (*d* 1699), wife of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), contribution for, 1691, 166, 272
—— Rebecca, wife of Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Robert (*d* 1625), 31 *n*, 32, 32 *n*, 33, 41, 76; letter of, 38–40; death, 61
—— Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), son of Robert (*d* 1625), li, 107, 109, 144, 146, 154, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164, 165, 247, 255, 257, 259, 265, 270; conducts public worship, xxv, 146; elder, 1649, 76, 165; withstands Quakers, 77; gives charge, 1669, 144; inquires into condition of souls, 144; catechizes children, 145; delegate, 146, 147, 155, 160, 252, 256; speaks on covenant, 1676, 149; contribution for, 1680, 155; his differences with J. Cotton, 251, 253, 254; aged, 268; languishing, 272; death and character, 165–166, 271, 272; contribution for his gravestone, 1715, 214
—— Thomas, son of Elder Thomas (*d* 1691), delegate, 155, 175; to read psalms, 1692, 279
Cutbert, Samuel, his relation taken in private, 1677, 154
Cyprian, Saint, of Antioch, 126

DAGGET. *See* Doggett
Damon, Rev. Jude (H. C. 1776; *d* 1828), Truro, delegate, 563
Dana, ——, preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312
—— Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1763; *d* 1801), Barre, 471
Danes, study with W. Brewster, 80
Danforth, Allen, on committee, 1837, 592
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1683; *d* 1727), Taunton, 226; ordained, 1687, 162, 261; signs letter, 1692, 168
—— William Seaver, 712
Darling, Polly, dismissed, 1801, 547
Davenport, Rev. John (*d* 1670), 118
Davie, Johnson, on committee, 1837, 592
Davis, John (*d* 1847), entry in hand of, 152 *n*; on committee, 383; negotiations with, about his edition of N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 1802, 549–550; 1814, 561, 562; 1821–1822, 568, 570–572; thanked for donation to the poor, 1821, 568
—— Samuel (*d* 1829), brother of John (*d* 1847), his Historical Extracts, xlix *n*, l *n*; first to use term Pilgrim Fathers, 1799, xlix *n*
—— Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1804; *d* 1864), Wellfleet, delegate, 563
—— William (*d* 1826), brother of John (*d* 1847), 571, 572; letter of, 1822, 570–571; on committee, 571
Davison, William (*d* 1608), 78
Days of fasting and prayer. *See* Fast days
—— of humiliation. *See* Humiliation days
—— of thanksgiving. *See* Thanksgiving days
Deacon, 120; meaning of, xix, xxi; duty of, 36; term of office, 37
Deaconess, meaning of, xix; duty of, 139–140
Deacons, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1859, list of, lii–liii; ordination of, scrupled by E. Little, 215–216; to deal with scandals, 233, 240, 243, 246, 294, 298, 299; to bring in accounts, 290; to catechize children, 290, 291
Deacons' seat, 216, 238, 353

Deafness, admission and baptism in private allowed on account of, 1812, 638
Dearborn, Bowles &, Boston, printers, lix *n*
Deaths, recorded by pastors, xxx, xlv; lists of: 1682–1693, 249, 250, 256, 257, 260, 262, 265, 269, 271, 275, 281; 1703–1723, 195, 199, 201, 202, 205, 209, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 219, 221, 223; 1760–1798, 390–429; 1799–1807, 620–634; 1808–1859, 656–695; at sea, 398, 408, 423, 424, 425, 426, 621, 622, 625, 626, 630, 631, 658, 660, 663, 664, 665, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 676; in almshouse, 631, 658, 660, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 670, 672, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 680, 681, 682, 684, 685, 687, 690, 692, 693; in jail, 396, 427, 671; from: accidents, 394, 396, 400, 407, 412, 413, 414, 426, 633, 670, 677, 686, 689; apoplexy, 627; burning, 405, 630, 677, 682; cancer, 413, 417; distraction, 420, 663, 685, 692; drowning, 229, 392, 394, 396, 397, 398, 400, 401, 402, 404, 406, 408, 409, 412, 414, 415, 418, 425, 427, 429, 620, 621, 626, 628, 632, 633, 659, 660, 661, 666, 670, 674, 675, 684, 686, 688, 689; freezing, 409; intemperance, 413; lightning, 626; lock jaw, 417; overlaying, 415; paralysis, 693; smallpox, 191, 221, 352, 353, 391, 394, 402, 405, 406, 407, 408, 412, 414; operation for the stone, 422; suicide, 396, 417, 427, 669, 671, 674, 685
Decay, of religion, etc., 199, 201, 230, 299, 363
Dedham, J. Bates, ordained at, 1803, 550
Dedication, 105
De Forest, Samuel, Ripton (now Huntington), Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
Deists, 384
Delegate, the word, first used in 1755, 301. *See* Messenger
Delfshaven, Holland, 43
Demetrius, Bishop of Alexandria, 118
Dennis, William, 115; executed, 123–124
Dennis, C. Holmes ordained at, 1805, 553–554
Deputation, 105
Desk Bibles. *See* Bibles
Devens, Rev. Samuel Adams (H. C. 1829; *d* 1891), East Bridgewater, delegate, 595
Dewey, Rev. Orville (Williams 1814; *d* 1882), New Bedford and New York, N. Y., ordained at New Bedford, 1823, 575; delegate, 589, 596
Dexter, Rev. Elijah (Brown 1806; *d* 1851), Plympton, delegate, 577
Diman, Daniel, 1780–1793, on committees, 355, 357, 381; delegate, 372
—— David, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Deacon Jonathan (*d* 1797), lii, liii, 382, 384, 487, 488, 492, 513; desired to assist as deacon, 1780, 356; member, 1784, 364; deacon, 1784, 365; on committees, 367, 369, 375, 383; death, 491
—— Patience, dismissed, 1801, 547
Dipping. *See* Baptism
Discipline, church, xxx, xxxvi, xl, xlv, 336, 337; C. F. Adams on, xxx *n*; semi-annual meetings for cases of, 370, 371, 387, 487, 490, 517, 535
Dismission, 143, 155, 335, 337, 566; letters of, how to be obtained, 219; form of, varied, 1811, 557; form of, adopted, 1825, 577
Dismissions, lists of, from First Church, to Plympton, 1698, 186; to Manomet, 1738, 293; to Third Church, 1744, 296; from Third Church, 1784, 364; 1771–1796, 471; 1737–1756, 521; to Third Church, 1801, 547; 1804–1833, 655–656
Divinity, doctrine of, 384, 386
Doane, Deacon John (*d* 1686), lii, 73
Dodge, Rev. Ezekiel (H. C. 1749; *d* 1770), Abington, 450
Doggett, Rev. Simeon (Brown 1788; *d* 1852), Raynham, delegate, 586
—— Rev. Theophilus Pipon (Brown 1829; *d* 1875), son of Rev. Simeon (*d* 1852), Bridgewater, ordained, 1833, 586; delegate, 589, 595
Donatists, 121 *n*
Donham. *See* Dunham
Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville, Edward
Doten (Doty), Elisha, dismissed, 1744, 296
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Mary, member, 1784, 364

Dresden, Me., F. Parker ordained at, 1801, 545
Drew, Atwood Lewis, on committee, 1853, 713
—— Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
—— Deacon Lemuel (*d* 1825), lii, liii; on committees, 383, 551, 552, 556, 565; delegate, 554; deacon, 1812, 559
—— Seth, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
—— William T., on committee, 1853, 713
Drinking. *See* Intemperance
Drought, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 201, 208, 210, 211, 222, 239, 252, 253, 257, 260, 264, 267
Drowne, Shem (*d* 1774), made bird on spire of third meeting-house, l *n*
Drunkenness. *See* Intemperance
Dublin, Ireland, supplies sent from, 1677, 153
Dudley, Gov. Joseph, son of Gov. Thomas, escapes shipwreck, 201
—— Robert, Earl of Leicester, 78
—— Gov. Thomas, 68
Dumb child, a, 692
Dunham, Eleazar, case of, 1732, 246–247
—— Elijah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Eunice, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Deacon John (*d* 1669), lii; deacon, 73; death, 144
—— John, dismissed, 1686, 258; reconciled, 1691, 271, 272
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1717), Edgartown, ordained, 1694, 175
—— Joseph, 266; dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Mercy, excommunicated at Plympton, 1712, 212; restored, 212
—— Nathaniel, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Samuel, case of, 1683–1690, 252, 267, 270; 1703, 195–196; contribution for, 1709; on committee, 1757, 303
Duplessis. *See* Mornay, Philippe de
Dutch anabaptists, 138
Dutch toleration, xviii
Dutchmen, 17, 18, 23, 44
Duxbury, 71, 74, 75, 108; church at, organized, 1632, xxiv, liv, 69; R. Partridge pastor, 70; J. Holmes pastor, 70; I. Wiswall pastor, 1680, 70; W. Leverich at, 70; ordinations and
Duxbury (*continued*)
installations at: I. Wiswall, 1680, 155; C. Turner, 1755, 301; B. Kent, 1826, 578; J. Moore, 1834, 588; Rev. S. Veazie dismissed, 1750, 299
Dyer, Bithiah, member, 1784, 364
—— John (*d* 1741), 224; agent, 1725, 230
Dyke, Simeon, delegate, 1821, 568

East Barnstable, G. W. Woodward ordained at, 1837, 591
East Bridgewater, ordinations and installations at: J. D. Williams, 1826, 578; E. P. Crafts, 1828, 580; N. Whitman, 1844, 600
Eastham, church at, organized, 1632, xxiv–xxv, liv, 85; land at, reserved for old comers, xxv; settled, 84–85; J. Mayo pastor, 85; B. Chauncy preaches at, 85; S. Treat ordained at, 1675, 85, 147; council at, about Rev. S. Osborn, 1738, 292. *See also* Nauset
Easton, S. Prentice installed at, 1747, 298
—— Congregational Parish, Sheldon *vs.*, xxviii
Eaton, Rev. William (Williams 1810; *d* 1840), Middleboro, delegate, 578
Eddy, Joshua (*d* 1833), Middleboro, delegate, 1799, 542
Edes, Rev. Henry Francis (Brown 1828; *d* 1881), Canton and Nantucket, delegate, 586, 589
Edgartown, J. Dunham ordained at, 1694, 175
Edmondes, Sir Thomas (*d* 1639), 86, 88
Edward VI, King of England, 14
Edwards, Rev. Jonathan (Y. C. 1720; *d* 1758), 387
—— Sir Thomas. *See* Edmondes
Eells, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1699; *d* 1750), Scituate, 226; title of sermon at ordination of N. Leonard by, 1724, lxi; signs result, 1727, 235; preaches, 1728, 239; preaches first sermon at Third Church, 1744, 295
Egypt, 23
Elder, 307; meaning of, xix, xxi; duties of, 9, 36, 37, 54, 174; term of office, 37

Elders, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1746, list of, li; questions propounded by, 181–183; to deal with scandals, 233, 240; election of additional, proposed, 1722, 222
—— of Plymouth Colony, letter from, 1692, 166, 167–168, 276; of Massachusetts, letter from, 1692, 166, 168–169, 276
Election, of church officers, to be by the church, 97
Election sermon, title of, by C. Robbins, 1791, lvii
Eliot, Rev. John (*d* 1690), 146; assisted in his Indian translations by J. Cotton, lv *n*
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 9, 78, 115, 126, 127, 129, 132
Ellis, Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1737; *d* 1785), Manomet and Little Compton, R. I., ordained at Manomet, 1738, 293; dismissed, 1749, 298; installed at Little Compton, 1749, 298
—— Lydia. *See* Barrow
—— Samuel, dismissed, 1738, 293
Emden (Embden), Germany, 8, 14, 39, 135; synod at, 1571, 120
Emerson, Rev. Ezekiel (Princeton 1763; *d* 1815), Georgetown, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
—— Rev. Ralph Waldo (H. C. 1821; *d* 1882), Boston, delegate, 581
Endicott, Gov. John, 65; letter of, 66
England, agents in, 1689, 164, 164 *n*, 267; union with Scotland, 1707, 205
—— Church of, xx, xxi, xxii, 458; as to its being a true church, 115–116; member of, admitted to communion, 1770, 333–334
—— Lords Commissioners for the plantations in America, 90
—— Privy Council, xx, 17, 35, 36, 41
Ephesus, Turkey, church of, 95
Episcopalians, admitted to communion, 1770, 333–334; 1804, 552
Episcopius (Bisschop), Simon (*d* 1643), disputes with J. Robinson, 24
Erasmus, Desiderius (*d* 1536), 128
Ethiopians. *See* Negroes
Euelpis, 119
Eusebius of Cæsarea, surnamed Pamphili, 10, 118; book by, owned by First Church, 247
Evans, Charles, lvi *n*
Evening, marriage in, 1794, 506; 1799, 643
Everett, Daniel, Bethlehem, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
—— Rev. Noble (Y. C. 1775; *d* 1819), Wareham, 466, 471, 568; ordained, 1782, 362; delegate, 536, 555
Evil habit, title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1823, lix
Excommunication, xl, 231, 233; form of, xl, 520; administered by elders, 37; of members, threatened or imposed, 91, 92, 153, 157, 164, 196, 212, 267, 361, 373, 517, 518, 519, 520, 550, 552

FAITH, meaning of, 182
—— confession of, xx, xxxv, 36, 181; assent to New England, required, 321–322, 330, 342, 345; form of, discussed, 1794, 384, 385, 386; adopted, 1795, xl, 388–389, 486–487, 574
Fall River, resignation of Rev. G. W. Briggs, 1838, 592–593; acceptance, 593
—— Unitarian Church, title of sermon by G. W. Briggs at dedication of, 1835, lx
Fallowell, Catherine (*d* 1676), wife of Gabriel (*d* 1667), death, 153
—— Gabriel (*d* 1667), 153; death, 143
Familistical opinions, held by S. Gorton, 91
Family government, 197; instruction, 150; meetings, private, proposed, 1707, 205–206; prayer, 144, 335; worship, 151
Farley, Rev. Frederick Augustus (H. C. 1818; *d* 1892), Providence, R. I., delegate, 581, 585, 589, 590, 595, 596
Farms, questions concerning holding of, xxv
Fast days, 144, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 169, 170 *n*, 171, 172, 179, 180, 188, 197, 198, 199, 201, 203, 205, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 214, 222, 230, 239, 252, 253, 254, 255, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 267, 270, 272, 276, 278, 279, 281, 310, 317, 318, 319, 328, 363, 386, 516, 549
Fasts, general, xxxiii; particular, xxxiii

Faunce, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— John, delegate, 1740, 293
—— Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Deacon and Elder Thomas (*d* 1746), li, lii, 159, 172, 174, 179, 186, 187, 192, 196, 197, 199, 200, 202, 216, 225, 226, 233, 247, 255, 265, 270, 273, 279; chosen and ordained deacon, 1686, 161, 258, 259; delegate, 171, 176, 197, 198, 203, 205, 276, 289, 292; to read psalms, 1689, 165, 268; nominated for elder, 1694, li *n*, 173; declines, 1695, lii *n*, 177; moderator, 184; chosen elder, 1699, lii *n*, 187; accepts, lii *n*, 188; ordained, lii *n*, 189; proposes written relations, 201; aged, 222; death, 297; contribution for funeral of, 297
—— Thomas, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
Fessenden, Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1718; *d* 1746), Sandwich, dismission advised by council, 1726, 235; confession, 1734, 291
—— Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1817; *d* 1881), Bridgewater, ordained, 1821, 569
Fever, 240, 299
Field, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1809; *d* 1869), Weston, delegate, 581
Finney, Ebenezer, Middleboro, 1735, 291
—— Elizabeth, baptized in private, 1800, 543
—— Jane, wife of Ebenezer, dismissed, 1735, 291
—— Josiah, Lebanon, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
—— Deacon Robert (*d* 1687), lii, 111, 159, 162, 255; deacon, 1669, 145; delegate, 147, 155, 253; feeble, 160, 258; death, 162
Fire, at Boston, 1676, 5, 5 *n*
Firewood, for use of pastor, xxvi, xxvii
First Church, Plymouth, dates from 1620, xviii; pastors, 1620–1859, li; associate pastors, 1838–1859, li; elders, 1620–1746, li, li *n*, lii *n*; preachers to, but not settled, 1620–1669, li *n*; three chosen pastors but declined, 1757–1759, li *n*; deacons, 1620–1859, lii–liii; two chosen deacons but declined, 1777, lii *n*; complaints against, with replies, 52–53; number of members, 1667, 143; reunion of, with Third Church, 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xliv, 363–365, 635. *See also* Baptisms; Deaths; Dismissions; Marriages; Meeting-houses; Members; Offshoots; Plymouth Church Records; Silver; *etc.*
—— Meeting-houses. *See* Meeting-houses, First Church
—— Parsonage house, xxvii, xxxiv, xli, 550, 717
—— Parsonage lot, 286, 287; bounds of, 233
First day of the week, is Sabbath, 101–105
Fish, Deborah (Barrow), case of, 1688–1689, 263, 265
—— Rev. Phineas (H. C. 1807; *d* 1854), ordained at Mashpee, 1811, 558; delegate, 560, 563, 577
Fishery, at Plymouth, under a frown, 208
Fisk, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1708; *d* 1770), Salem, council about, 1735, 291
Fitts, Rev. ——, 132
Fletcher, Rev. Nathaniel Hill (H. C. 1793; *d* 1834), Kennebunk, Me., delegate, 545
Flint, Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1794; *d* 1835), Cohasset, delegate, 550
—— Rev. James (H. C. 1802; *d* 1855), Salem, delegate, 600
Floods, 159, 253
Flora. *See under* Negroes
Florida, French in, 30
Flushing, Holland, 78; a cautionary town, 78 *n*
Fobes, Rev. Perez (H. C. 1762; *d* 1812), Raynham, delegate, 555
Followell. *See* Fallowell
Forbes. *See* Fobes
Ford, Joseph, Pembroke, signs result, 1727, 235 *n*
—— Worthington Chauncey, xxiii *n*, 20 *n*, 68 *n*, 69 *n*
Forefathers' Day, lxix *n*; title of sermon by C. Robbins on, 1793, lvii
Forman, Rev. Jacob Gilbert (*d* 1885), Sandwich, installed, 1854, 715
Fornication, members charged with, 197, 216, 241, 244, 245, 246, 251, 252, 256, 261, 263, 265, 269, 273, 275, 282, 330, 334, 374–375

Forster. *See* Foster
Foster, Deacon John (*d* 1741), lii, liii, 247; deacon, 1716, 215; ordained, 216; agent, 230; delegate, 235, 244, 289, 292, 293; signs result, 1727, 235
—— Mary, second wife of Deacon Thomas, 347
—— Mercy, desires baptism for grandchild, 1780, 355
—— Nathaniel, delegate, 1749, 298
—— Priscilla, her child baptized, she dead, 1780, 355
—— Deacon Thomas (*d* 1777), son of Deacon John (*d* 1741), liii, 295, 303, 308, 340; on I. Watts, xxx; deacon, 1745, 296, 297; delegate, 300, 301, 331; on committees, 302, 305, 307, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 320, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336; handwriting, 312 *n*, 322 *n*; moderator, 312, 313, 318, 319, 321, 324; goes to Connecticut, 1759, 320, 321; speaks on baptism, 342; charges against, 1775–1776, xxx, xxxix, 346–348, 349–352; death, 353
Fox, Rev. Jabez (H. C. 1665; *d* 1703), Woburn, signs letter, 1692, 169
—— Rev. Thomas Bayley (H. C. 1828; *d* 1876), Newburyport, delegate, 599
Foxe, Rev. John (*d* 1587), his Actes and Monuments, 8, 132
Frame, of a house, falls, 1797, 514
France, 86; reformed churches of, 14; persecuted saints in, 1681, 157; war against, 1703, 196; rejoicing over successes to, 1793, 376. *See also* French
Francis, Rev. Convers (H. C. 1815; *d* 1863), Watertown, delegate, 581, 590, 591
Frankfort, Germany, 8, 8 *n*
Frederick Henry, Prince of Orange, 62
French, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1771; *d* 1809), Andover, lxii *n*, 543 *n*, 544; title of sermon at ordination of J. Kendall by, 1800, lxii; delegate, 541, 543, 548
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1798; *d* 1856), son of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1809), North Hampton, N. H., delegate, 541; ordained, 1801, 548
French, in, marriage performed, 1778, 499
French, the, 89; in Florida, 30; threaten by sea, 1691, 273; war with, 1704, 199; defeat, at Blenheim, 1704, 201; insult island of St. Christopher, 1706, 203. *See also* France
—— Church, Leyden, 23
—— reformed churches, xxi, 36
—— Republic, title of address by C. Robbins on victories of, 1793, lvii
Frith, Rev. John (*d* 1533), book by, owned by First Church, 247
Frost, Samuel T., Somerville, delegate, 1853, 714
Frothingham, Rev. Nathaniel Langdon (H. C. 1811; *d* 1870), Boston, delegate, 579, 590
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1799; *d* 1852), Saugus, delegate, 563
Fulke, Rev. William (*d* 1589), 119, 119 *n*
Fuller, Bridget (Lee), third wife of Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), xli; bounds of garden given by, settled, 1725, 230
—— Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), xli, lii, liii, 57, 68 *n*, 69 *n*; sent as physician to Salem, 65, 66; letters of, 67–68, 68–69; death, 83
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1695), son of Deacon Samuel (*d* 1633), Middleboro, xli; called to preach at Middleboro, 1678, 154; delegate, 155, 175; prays, 158, 159, 255; ordained, 1694, 176; death and character, 177; bounds of garden given by, settled, 1725, 230
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1661), on the name Puritans, 133 *n*
Fund, for the maintenance of the ministry, 549
—— for the poor. *See* Contributions
Funeral sermons, on pastors of First Church, Plymouth, lxi–lxii
Furniture. *See* Silver

GAMING, 274
Gannett, Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1763; *d* 1818), Cambridge, delegate, 1799, 542
—— Rev. Ezra Stiles (H. C. 1820; *d* 1871), son of Rev. Caleb (*d* 1818), Boston, delegate, 576, 581, 586, 590, 714
Garden, given by B. and S. Fuller, 230; bounds of, settled, 1725, 230

Gardner, Rev. James (*d* 1739), Marshfield, ordained, 1707, 205
—— Susanna. *See* Ransom
Gaylord, Rev. William (Y. C. 1730; *d* 1767), Wilton, Ct., delegate, 307
Geneva, Switzerland, 8, 14
Gentiles, 98
Germans, study with W. Brewster, 80; at Plymouth, 1842–1859, 614–620, 688–695, 705–710; names of, obscure, 615 *n*
Germany, 114
Gifford, Rev. George (*d* 1620), 120, 121, 121 *n*
Gill, Lieut.-Gov. Moses, 538
Gillet, Rev. Eliphalet (D. C. 1791; *d* 1848), Hallowell, Me., 471; title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1795, lvii; ordained, 1795, 486
Gilman, Rev. Tristram (H. C. 1757; *d* 1809), North Yarmouth, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
Glover, Rev. ——, li *n*; apparently invited to Plymouth, xxiii *n*; death in London, 73
—— Rev. Jose (*d* 1638), xxiii *n*
Golding, Arthur (*d c* 1605), translation by, owned by First Church, 248
Goldsbury, Rev. John (Brown 1820; *d* 1890), North Bridgewater, delegate, 580
Gooding, Joseph, Fall River, 1837, 593
Goodwin, Desire, wife of Thomas, confession, 1780, 375
—— Rev. Ezra Shaw (H. C. 1807; *d* 1833), son of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), Sandwich, delegate, 558, 576, 584; ordained, 1813, 560; action of council at Wareham about, 1821, 569
—— Fear, second wife of John, wants her husband's children baptized, 1780, 356; allowed, 1781, 359
—— Rev. Hersey Bradford (H. C. 1826; *d* 1836), nephew of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), Concord, title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, lix; ordained, 1830, 581; delegate, 582, 585, 588
—— John, brother of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), 356, 359
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1819), on committee, 561; delegate, 563, 564
—— Thomas, brother of Nathaniel (*d* 1819), 375
Gookin, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1675, *d* 1692), Cambridge, signs letter, 1692, 169
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando (*d* 1647), 90
Gorton, Samuel (*d* 1677), troubles caused by, 91–92
Gott, Charles, letter of, 66–67
Gouldsbury. *See* Goldsbury
Grandparents, in full communion, allowed to have grandchildren baptized, 1731, 243
Gravesend, Eng., 39
Gravestone, for T. Cushman, 1715, 214
Gray, Dorothy (Lettice), widow of Edward. *See* Clark
—— Rev. Frederic Turell (*d* 1855), Boston, delegate, 598
—— John, case of, 1692, 279, 280; excommunicated, 1703, 196
—— Susanna, daughter of Dorothy (Lettice). *See* Cole
Greek, known to W. Brewster, 78
Green, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1746; *d* 1768), Marshfield, delegate, 330
Green's Harbor, xxiv, 70, 71. *See also* Marshfield
Greenwood, Rev. Francis William Pitt (H. C. 1814; *d* 1843), Boston, delegate, 579, 589
—— Rev. John (*d* 1593), 115, 121, 123 *n*, 126; executed, 123, 124
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1717; *d* 1766), son of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1720), Rehoboth, 800
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1690; *d* 1720), Rehoboth, ordained, 1694, 175
Greville, Sir Fulke, first Baron Brooke, 37
Grey. *See* Gray
Grimsby, Eng., 17
Grimstone, Edward (*d* 1599), 14 *n*
Guevara, Antonio de, his Libro del Emperador Marco Aurelio, 22, 22 *n*
Guiana, South America, 30
Gurney, Rev. David (H. C. 1785; *d* 1815), Middleboro, delegate, 555, 560

HABIT, evil, title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1823, lix
Hale, Rev. Edward Everett (H. C. 1839; *d* 1909), Worcester, delegate, 601

Half-way covenant, controversy in regard to, xxxvi–xxxviii, 335, 337–339. *See also* Covenant
Halifax, church gathered at, 1734, 290; ordinations at: J. Cotton, 1735, 292; E. Briggs, 1767, 329–330; Rev. J. Cotton dismissed from, 1755, 301
Hall, Rev. Edward Brooks (H. C. 1820; *d* 1866), Providence, delegate, 585, 589, 595, 597, 718
—— Rev. Edward Henry (H. C. 1851; *d* 1912), son of Rev. Edward Brooks (*d* 1866), Plymouth, xlix *n*, li, 710; writings, lvi *n*; associate pastor, 1858, xlviii, 717; letter of acceptance, 717-718; ordained, 1859, 718
—— Hannah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Nathaniel, Boston, delegate, 1799, 541
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1875), Dorchester, delegate, 590, 595, 718
Hallowell, Me., lvii; E. Gillett ordained at, 1795, 486
Hammond, John, Rochester, 1736, 292
Hampton. *See* Southampton, Eng.
Hancock, Gov. John, lvii
Handwriting, identified, 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 142 *n*, 152 *n*, 170 *n*, 190 *n*, 217 *n*, 224 *n*, 247 *n*, 249 *n*, 285 *n*, 287 *n*, 288 *n*, 305 *n*, 309 *n*, 310 *n*, 312 *n*, 316 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*, 429 *n*, 450 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 521 *n*, 529 *n*, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 538 *n*, 541 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 621 *n*, 622 *n*, 623 *n*, 634 *n*, 636 *n*, 643 *n*; unidentified, 3 *n*, 142 *n*, 184 *n*, 223 *n*, 231 *n*, 249 *n*, 271 *n*, 307 *n*, 623 *n*, 719 *n*
Hanson, F. P. Howland ordained at, 578
Harding, Rev. Alpheus (D. C. 1805; *d* 1869), New Salem, delegate, 585
Harlow, Jedidah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Jesse, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
—— John, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Lot, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Lydia, wife of William, case of, 1683, 251
—— Nathaniel, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Robert, dismissed, 1738, 293; deacon of a church, 1751, lii *n*
—— Seth, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
—— Thomas, dismissed, 1738, 293
Harlow (*continued*)
—— William, case of, 1683, 251; delegate, 253; dislikes J. Cotton's preaching, 254; on committee, 266
Harris, Rev. Thaddeus Mason (H. C. 1787; *d* 1842), Dorchester, delegate, 555, 569
Harvard College, xxiv, xlii, 311, 542, 558, 570, 596
—— Divinity School, title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1855, lxi
Harvest, 159; Indian, 179
Haskell, Lot, Rochester, 1791, 370
Haskins, William (*d* 1695), called to Lakenham, 1692, 171, 278–279; not allowed to go, 282
Hatch, Rev. Nymphas (H. C. 1797; *d* 1850), Tisbury, ordained, 1802, 548
Hatherly, Timothy, Scituate, 71
Haverhill, Indian attack on, 1697, 180
Hawkins, Robert, 133
Hayward, Dr. Nathan (*d* 1848), delegate, 569, 578, 582, 586
—— Rev. Oliver (Brown 1804; *d* 1831), Barnstable, title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1815, lviii; ordained, 563
Hedge, Barnabas (*d* 1762), on committee, 315
—— Barnabas, delegate, 1833, 587
—— Rev. Frederic Henry (H. C. 1825; *d* 1890), Brookline, delegate, 718
—— Isaac Lothrop, on committee, 1837, 592
—— Levi, Cambridge, delegate, 1799, 542
—— Thomas, on committee, 1853, 713
Hemenway, Rev. Daniel (Middlebury 1815; *d* 1871), Wareham, ordained, 1821, 568, 569
Hemmenway, Rev. Moses (H. C. 1755; *d* 1811), Welles, Me., delegate, 1795, 486
Hendrick. *See* Frederick Henry
Henrietta Maria, wife of Charles I, King of England, 86
Hersey, Rev. Henry (Brown 1820; *d* 1877), Barnstable, ordained, 1824, 576; delegate, 586
Hicks, Samuel, becomes unsettled, 92; questions propounded by, and answers, 93–107; becomes a Quaker, 107

Higginson, Rev. Francis (*d* 1630), Salem, on baptism, xxxvii; ordained, 1629, 67
—— Rev. John (*d* 1708), son of Rev. Francis (*d* 1630), baptized at Salem, xxxvii
Hill, Rev. Alonzo (H. C. 1822; *d* 1871), Worcester, delegate, 585, 601
Hinckley, ——, Barnstable, case of, 1691–1692, 272, 275
—— Gov. Thomas, 156
Hirst. *See* Hurst
Hitchcock, Rev. Daniel (Middlebury 1811; *d* 1867), Randolph, delegate, 579
Hodge, Barnabas. *See* Hedge
Hodges, Rev. Richard Manning (H. C. 1815; *d* 1878), Bridgewater, ordained, 1821, 569; delegate, 578, 581, 586
Holbrook, Daniel, Derby, Ct., delegate, 1757, 307
—— Hannah (Luce) Finney, 543
Holcomb, Rev. Reuben (Y. C. 1774; *d* 1826), Sterling, delegate, 513
Holland, xvi, xvii, xviii, xxii, 4, 5, 13, 15, 17, 20, 20 *n*, 23, 26, 28, 34, 43, 78, 78 *n*, 80, 82, 83, 91, 111, 115, 117, 121, 131, 132, 135, 138, 139; reformed church in, 14; efforts of Pilgrims to reach, 16–20; Pilgrims settle in, 20; truce between Spain and, 25, 25 *n*, 29; Pilgrims leave, 43; arrivals from, 1629, 64; cautionary towns in, 78, 78 *n*
Holmes, Abigail, wife of Lemuel, confession, 1769, 374
—— Abigail, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1802; *d* 1813), Dennis, 555; title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1805, lviii; ordained, 553–554
—— Cloe, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Cornelius, deacon of a church, 1773, lii *n*
—— Deborah, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Elisha, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Ephraim, first person to be baptized in private, 1718, xxxiii, 218
—— George, son of Patience, contribution for, 1705, 202; 1706, 203
—— Gershom (*d* 1777), sexton, 407
—— Rev. John (*d* 1675), pastor at Duxbury, 70
—— Lemuel, 1769, 374
Holmes (*continued*)
—— Lucy, wife of Rev. Caleb (*d* 1813), dismissed, 1807, 556
—— Lydia, member, 1784, 364
—— Nathaniel, dismissed, 1744, 296
—— Patience, contribution for, 1705, 202
—— Phebe, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Susannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Rev. Sylvester (*d* 1866), New Bedford, delegate, 570, 579
Holt, Rev. Peter (H. C. 1790; *d* 1851), Epping, N. H., delegate, 1801, 548
Hoskins. *See* Haskins
Hosmer, Rev. George Washington (H. C. 1826; *d* 1881), Northfield and Buffalo, N. Y., ordained at Northfield, 1830, 582; delegate, 583, 585, 595
Hovey, Rev. Ivory (H. C. 1735; *d* 1803), Rochester and Manomet, ordained at Rochester, 1740, 293; dismissed, 1768, 330–331; installed at Manomet, 1770, 333; delegate, 340
—— James (*d* 1781), lvi
—— Lydia (*d* 1771), first wife of James (*d* 1781), title of sermon by C. Robbins on, lvi
Howard, Bithiah, case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537; 1804, 551, 552
—— Thomas, second Earl of Arundel and Surrey, 86, 88
Howland, Bithiah, dismissed, 1687, 261
—— Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
—— Rev. Freeman Parker (Amherst 1824; *d* 1882), Hanson, ordained, 1826, 578
—— John (*d* 1672), 144; death and character, 147
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1741; *d* 1804), Plympton and Carver, lxii *n*, 452, 604; delegate, 345, 362, 536, 541, 542, 548
—— Joseph (*d* 1704), delegate, 158, 253; death, 195; case of, 1690, 269
—— Sarah, case of, 1691, 273
—— Thomas, delegate, 1729, 239
Hubbard, Rev. William (*d* 1704), 152 *n*
Huguenot, a nickname, 117
Hull, Eng., 17
Humane Society of Massachusetts, title of discourse before, by C. Robbins, 1796, lvii; by J. Kendall, 1813, lviii

Humiliation days, 147, 148, 149, 152, 153, 156, 166, 181, 184, 187, 188, 198, 254, 267, 299, 549
Humphreys, Rev. Daniel (Y. C. 1732; *d* 1787), Derby, Ct., delegate, 307
Hunn, Rev. David Lathrop (Y. C. 1813; *d* 1888), Sandwich, delegate, 1821, 570
Huntingdon. *See* Huntington
Huntington, Rev. Daniel (Y. C. 1807; *d* 1858), North Bridgewater, delegate, 579
—— Rev. Frederic Dan (Amherst 1839; *d* 1904), delegate, 598, 715
Huntoon, Rev. Benjamin (D. C. 1817; *d* 1864), Canton, delegate, 580
Hurst, James, perhaps deacon, lii *n*
Huss, John (*d* 1415), 120
Hutchinson, Gov. Thomas, 51 *n*
Hymns, what, to be used, xxx, 333, 336

ICONIUM, Turkey, 119
Illegitimate children, 457; baptism of, scrupled, 1712, 212–213
Immersion. *See* Baptism
Independency, xviii
Independents, xvi, 114, 120, 122 *n*
Indian Bible, corrected by J. Cotton, xxxii, lv *n*; harvest, 179; languages, J. Cotton preached in, xxxii; wars, 107, 147, 148, 163, 164, 165, 167, 171, 172, 180, 197, 199, 201, 268
Indians, 69, 151, 152, 154, 167, 263, 267, 281, 558; kill J. Oldham, 60; R. Bourne ordained over, 1670, 146; liquor sold to, 146, 157; P. Fish ordained over, 1811, 558
—— Philip, King, slain and beheaded, 1676, 152–153; date of death, 152 *n*
Infants, baptism of. *See* Baptism
Installations. *See* Ordinations and Installations
Intemperance, cases of, 153, 157, 159, 171, 174, 196, 203, 230, 237, 240, 245, 255, 267, 269, 274, 277, 278, 279, 280, 290, 296, 332, 357, 360, 374, 380, 488, 516, 518, 535, 536, 537, 563, 564, 587; death from, 413
Ipswich, J. Norton pastor at, 73
Ireland, James, 134
Ireland, 60, 86, 132, 221; supplies sent from, 1677, 153; distress in, 1689, 267; subduing of, 1691, 273
Italy, 49

JACKSON, ——, testifies against S. Dunham, 1689, 267
—— Esther, not allowed baptism to orphan under her care, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1756; *d* 1796), Brookline, to supply pulpit, 1756, 303, 312
—— Samuel, on committee, 1794, 384
—— Sarah. *See* Witherell
—— Thomas, on committee, 1794, 384
Jacob, Rev. Henry (*d* 1624), 131
James I, King of England, 14, 30, 31, 37, 78 *n*, 86; death, 1625, 62
James II, King of England, 162
Jerome (*d* 1416), of Prague, 120
Jerusalem, Palestine, 94, 118
—— Bishop of. *See* Alexander
Jews, 98, 102
Johnson, Rev. Francis (*d* 1618), Amsterdam, 15 *n*, 39, 40, 138; sketch of, 121–122, 134–136
—— George (*d* 1605), brother of Rev. Francis, 135, 137
—— Isaac (*d* 1630), 67, 68
—— John, father of Rev. Francis, 135
—— Robert (*d* 1626), London, 38
—— Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Thomasine Boys, wife of Rev. Francis, 135
Jones, E. Alfred, his Old Silver of American Churches, l, l *n*
Jordan, Baruch, to read psalms, 1692, 279
—— Mary, unjust charges against, 1703, 195–196
Josephus, Flavius, book by, owned by First Church, 247, 248
Judaists, 124
Judea, 94
Judson, Rev. Adoniram (Y. C. 1775; *d* 1826), Plymouth, delegate, 555
—— Rev. Ephraim (Y. C. 1763; *d* 1813), brother of Rev. Adoniram (*d* 1826), Taunton, delegate, 360
Justification, 181

KEITH, Rev. James (*d* 1719), Bridgewater, pastor, 108–109; signs letter, 1692, 168
Kempton, Joanna, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— John, votes on baptism, 1772, 343; case of, 1804, 551–552

KEMPTON (*continued*)
—— Samuel, case of, 1749, 298
Kendall, Rev. James (H. C. 1796; *d* 1859), Plymouth, xxvii, xxxvi, xlii *n*, l, li, 544, 549, 566, 570, 571, 572, 583, 588, 592, 594, 596, 602, 691, 712, 713, 716; sketch of, xli–xlii; pastorate of, xliii–xlix; death, xlviii; writings, lvi *n*, lviii–lix; title of sermon by G. W. Briggs on, 1859, lxi, lxii; titles of sermons at ordination of, by J. French, 1800, lxii; by D. Tappan, lxii *n*; handwriting, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 541 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 622 *n*, 623 *n*, 634 *n*, 643 *n*, 719 *n*; chosen pastor, 1799, 538; letter of acceptance, 538–540; ordained, 1800, 540–543; remonstrance against his ordination, 542; his ordination regular, 544; delegate, 545, 548, 554, 555, 558, 560, 563, 565, 569, 570, 576, 577, 578, 579, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 714, 716, 718; on committees, 550, 554, 556, 561, 565, 568, 577, 715; protests against action of council at Wareham, 1821, 569; gives his salary to the parish, 1858, 717
—— Rev. James Augustus (H. C. 1823; *d* 1884), son of Rev. James (*d* 1859), Medfield, 583; title of sermon by J. Kendall at ordination of, lix; ordained, 1830, 582
—— Lydia Mason, daughter of Rev. James (*d* 1859), on committee, 1853, 603
—— Sally, second wife of Rev. James (*d* 1859), admitted, 1818, 566
—— Sarah, first wife of Rev. James (*d* 1859), admitted, 1801, 544
—— Sewall, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
Kennedy, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186
Kent, Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1820; *d* 1859), Duxbury, ordained, 1826, 578; delegate, 580, 584
Kent, Eng., 38, 71
King. *See also* Ring
—— Benjamin, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Bithia, wife of Samuel, case of, 1719, 219
—— Elizabeth, dismissed, 1698, 186
KING (*continued*)
—— John, confession, 1769, 374; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Joseph, dismissed, 1703, 197
—— Mercy, wife of Joseph, dismissed, 1703, 197
—— Samuel, 219; contribution for, 1706, 203
King, of England, authority of, acknowledged by Pilgrims, xx
Kingman, Bradford, his Epitaphs from Burial Hill cited, liii *n*, 420 *n*
Kingston, church at, organized, 1717, xxxiv, liv; ordinations at: J. Stacey, 1720, lv; J. Cole, 1829, 580; A. R. Pope, 1843, 599–600
Kirkland, Rev. John Thornton (H. C. 1789; *d* 1840), President of Harvard College, delegate, 558
Knapp, Rev. Frederick Newman (H. C. 1843; *d* 1889), Brookline, delegate, 714
—— Rev. Joshua (Y. C. 1770; *d* 1816), Winchester, Ct., delegate, 362

LAKENHAM (Lakingham). *See under* Plymouth
Lancashire, Eng., 14
Lanman, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel (*d* 1794), admitted in private, 1794, 383
—— Samuel (*d* 1794), 383
Laranda, Turkey, 119
Lathrop. *See also* Lothrop
—— Rev. John (Princeton 1768; *d* 1816), Boston, 471
Latin, known to W. Brewster, 78; taught by him at Leyden, 80
Laud, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91
Lawful money, 286, 287
Lawson, Rev. Deodat, Scituate, pastor, 73; ordained, 1694, 176
Laythorp (Laythrop). *See* Lothrop
Leavenworth, Rev. Mark (Y. C. 1737; *d* 1797), Waterbury, Ct., delegate, 307
Le Baron, Dr. Francis, gives desk Bibles, 1819, 534, 719
—— Lazarus (*d* 1773), delegate, 300, 333, 340; on committees, 306, 307, 314, 315, 317, 318, 322; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Rev. Lemuel (Y. C. 1768; *d* 1836), son of Lazarus (*d* 1773), Rochester,

Le Baron (*continued*)
title of sermon by C. Robbins at ordination of, 1772, lvi; ordained, 1772, 340; delegate, 359, 362, 536, 541, 542
—— Martha, member, 1784, 364
—— William (*d* 1816), son of Lazarus (*d* 1733), on committee, 1794, 383
Leicester, Earl of. *See* Dudley, Robert
Leonard, Rev. Abiel (H. C. 1759; *d* 1778), son of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1761), Woodstock, Ct., ordained, 1763, 327
—— Rev. George (H. C. 1823; *d* 1881), Marshfield, delegate, 565, 595, 598, 599
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1719; *d* 1761), Plymouth, xxxiv *n*, xlix, li, 247, 248, 285, 286, 288, 296, 298, 312, 313, 325, 337, 339, 377; house built by, xxxiv; on baptism, xxxvii, xxxviii, 230–231, 232–233, 334; perhaps author of a pamphlet, lv *n*; title of sermon by N. Eells at ordination of, lxi; chosen pastor, 1724, 224; handwriting, 224 *n*, 247 *n*, 248 *n*, 285 *n*, 287 *n*, 288 *n*, 305 *n*, 429 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 521 *n*, 529 *n*; letter of acceptance, 225; ordained, xxxiv, 226; delegate, 230, 240, 242, 244, 289, 290, 292, 293, 299, 300, 302; signs result, 1727, 235; health fails, 1753, 300; asks for colleague, 1756, 302; request granted, 303–304; asks dismission, 1757, 304; granted, 305; allowed to remove, 305; dismission, 1760, xxxv, 324, 325; death, xxxv, 326; sketch of, xxxv–xxxvi, 326–327
Leverich, Rev. William (*d* 1677), at Duxbury, 70; pastor at Sandwich, 70
Lewes. *See* Lewis
Lewis, Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1707; *d* 1753), Pembroke, title of sermon at ordination of J. Stacey by, 1720, lv; delegate, 226
Leyden, Holland, xv, xvii, xx, xxii, xliii, 5, 21, 23, 25, 43, 50, 51, 59, 62, 65, 117, 122, 131, 136, 138, 139, 140; Pilgrims at, 21–43; French church at, 23; printing set up at, by W. Brewster, 80
—— State House, 91
—— University, 21, 23, 136, 138
Liberal Preacher, The, lix *n*; title of sermon by J. Kendall in, 1828, lix
Library, parish, committee appointed to secure, 1853, 603
Lightning, second meeting-house struck by, 1715, 214; fourth meeting-house struck by, 1844, 584
Lincoln, Rev. Calvin (H. C. 1820; *d* 1881), Fitchburg, delegate, 601, 714
—— Rev. Henry (H. C. 1786; *d* 1857), Falmouth, delegate, 554
Lincoln, Countess of. *See* Clinton, Elizabeth
Lincolnshire, Eng., xvii, 14 *n*, 16, 80
Lining of psalms, introduced at Plymouth, 1681, xxix
Liquor, sold to Indians, 146, 157; petition to suppress selling of, 1681, 158
Little, Rev. Ephraim (H. C. 1695; *d* 1723), Plymouth, li, 189, 191, 194, 196, 199, 200, 202, 218, 224, 337; where buried, xxxii; on baptism in private, xxxiii–xxxiv, 217–218; writings, lv *n*, lvi; handwriting, 170 *n*, 190 *n*, 217 *n*, 223 *n*; asked to preach, 1697, 180, 184; called, 1698, 185, 187; ordained, 1699, xxxii, 188; delegate, 197, 198, 203, 205; sick, 198; proposes written relations, 201; proposes private family meetings, 205; on baptism of a bastard, 122–213; on ordination of deacons 215–216; on letters of dismission, 219; proposes election of another ruling elder, 222 death and character, xxxiii, 223
Little Compton, R. I., J. Ellis installed at, 1749, 298
Littlefield, George Emery (*d* 1915), on identity of Rev. Mr. Glover, xxiii *n*
Littleton, W. H. White ordained at, 1827, 579
Livermore, ——, preaches as candidate, 1758–1759, 311, 316, 318
Lobdell, Isaac, dismissed, 1689, 264
—— Sarah, wife of Isaac, dismissed, 1689, 264
Locke, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1755; *d* 1778), President of Harvard College, preaches as candidate, 1758, 311, 312; refuses to preach further, 312
London, Eng., 15, 15 *n*, 43, 44, 73, 122, 123, 127, 129, 130; Lord Mayor of, 133
—— Clink, 130
—— Fleet prison, xxii, 91
—— Gatehouse, 130

London (*continued*)
—— Inns of Court, 127
—— Newgate, 130
—— St. Thomas a Waterings, 123
—— Tyburn, 123
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth (*d* 1882), quoted, xxix
Lord, Arthur (H. C. 1872), son of Rev. William Henry (*d* 1866), xiv, lii *n*; owns photostats of Plymouth Church Records, xiii; his Introduction, xv–l; owns sketches of second and third meeting-houses, xlix *n*, l *n*
—— Joseph, 235
—— Rev. William Henry (D. C. 1837; *d* 1866), Southboro, ordained, 1838, 597
Lord's day. *See* Sabbath
—— supper. *See* Communion; Sacrament
Lothrop. *See also* Lathrop
—— Bathsheba, wife of David (*d* 1804), dismissed, 1801, 547
—— David (*d* 1804), on committee, 1782, 360; case of, 1799, 535, 537
—— Isaac (*d* 1743), 219; on committee, 224; delegate, 230, 235, 244, 289, 290; signs result, 1727, 235
—— Rev. John (*d* 1653), xxii, 64; pastor at Scituate, 71; at Barnstable, 72; death, 72
Loud, Jacob Hersey, 713; on committees, 592, 711, 715; delegate, 597; moderator, 712, 717
Low countries. *See* Holland
—— provinces, 20 *n*. *See also* Holland
Lowell, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1800; *d* 1861), Boston, delegate, 569, 576, 578, 579, 581, 588
Lucas, Isaac, Carver, delegate, 1799, 541
—— Samuel, buys Clark's Island, 1690, 265 *n*
Luce, Ebenezer, sexton, 1785, 414
—— Ruth, dismissed, 1805, 554
Lunt, Rev. William Parsons (H. C. 1833; *d* 1857), New York and Quincy, xlvi; ordained at New York, 1828, 579; installed at Quincy, 1836, 589–590; delegate, 595, 596, 600
Luther, Martin (*d* 1546), 120, 125; Erasmus on, 128
Lutherans, 114, 140
Lyford, Rev. John, li *n*, 63; first preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii, 54; troubles caused by, 54–60; his charges against the Pilgrims, 55–59; death, 60

MAGGNER, Capt. ——, 39
Magistrates, Plymouth Colony, their advice desired, 1683, 251; given, 1684, 253
Maimonides, 119
Manchester, Earl of. *See* Montagu, Sir Henry
Manomet (Manomet Ponds), Plymouth, xxxiv *n*, xl, 221, 328, 394, 408, 415, 429, 441, 453, 472, 482, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 504, 505, 604, 645, 686, 697; deacon at, to be chosen, 1728, 237; church at (Second Church of Plymouth), organized, 1738, xxxiv, xxxiv *n*, liv, 293; members dismissed to, from First Church, 293; ordinations and installations at: J. Ellis, 1738, 293; E. Packard, 1753, 300; I. Hovey, 1770, 333; H. Bushnell, 1821, 570; J. Barrett, 1826, 577; J. Ellis dismissed from, 1749, 298
Manton, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1677), 113–114
Marburg, Germany, 8
March, John, commands expedition against Nova Scotia, 1707, 205
Marcus Aurelius, 22, 22 *n*
Marlborough, Duke of. *See* Churchill, John
Marriage, performed by magistrates, xxii, 91, 648; of E. Winslow, xxii, 91; performed in French, 1778, 499; in evening, 1794, 506; 1799, 643; on a sabbath, 506; of man once a slave, 1845, 704
Marriages, first recorded by C. Robbins, 1760, xxx *n*; recorded by later pastors, xlv; lists of, 1760–1792, 492–510; 1799–1822, 643–654; 1823–1859, 695–710
Marshfield, 70, 75; church at, organized, 1632, xxiv, liv, 71; Welsh settle in, 71; S. Arnold, R. Blinman, and E. Bulkley pastors at, 71; ordinations at: E. Tompson, 1696, 179; J. Gardner, 1707, 205; M. Parris, 1817, 564. *See also* Green's Harbor

Marshpee. *See* Mashpee
Martha's Vineyard, 175; removals to, 192
Mary, Queen of Scots, 79
Mary I, Queen of England, 8, 9, 114, 132
Mary II, Queen of England, 172, 281
Mashpau. *See* Mashpee
Mashpee, church gathered at, by Indians, 1670, 146; ordinations at: R. Bourne, 1670, 146; P. Fish, 1811, 558
Mason, Capt. John (*d* 1635), 90
—— Lydia, member, 1784, 364
Massachusetts Bay Colony, agents in England, 1689, 164 *n*; letter from elders of, 1692, 166, 168–169, 276
—— General Court, 364
Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society, xlix *n*
Massachusetts Historical Society, owns photostats of Plymouth Church Records, xiii; owns sermon by G. W. Briggs, lxi *n*
Masterson, Deacon Richard (*d* 1633), lii, liii, 40, 41; death, 83
Mather, Rev. Cotton (H. C. 1678; *d* 1728), son of Rev. Increase (*d* 1723), on J. Cotton, xxxii *n*; signs letter, 1692, 169; his Ratio Disciplinæ, 520
—— Rev. Increase (H. C. 1656; *d* 1723), 85; house burned, 1676, 5, 5 *n*; on death of King Philip, 152 *n*; agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*
Mathews, Desire (*d* 1807), tankard bequeathed by, 556
Mattapoisett. *See* Rochester
Maurice, Prince of Orange, death, 1625, 62
May, Ann, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— John (*d* 1769), chorister, 1764, 329; death, 332, 398
—— Rev. Samuel Joseph (H. C. 1817; *d* 1871), Brooklyn, Ct., Scituate and Lexington, installed at Scituate, 1836, 590; delegate, 576, 595, 596, 599
Mayflower. *See under* Ships
—— company, xvi, xxii
—— Descendant, lv *n*, 75 *n*, 142 *n*, 250 *n*; parts of the Plymouth Church Records printed in, xiii
Mayhew, Thomas, on committees, 306, 315, 317, 318, 320, 322, 354, 357, 360; votes on baptism, 1772, 343; delegate, 345, 359
Mayo, Rev. John (*d* 1676), pastor at Eastham and Boston, 85; death, 85
Meadville, Pa., Theological School, title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1859, lxi
Measles, 162
Medfield, J. A. Kendall ordained at, 1830, 582
Meeting-houses, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1897, list of, liv
—— First (1648–1683), xlix, xlix *n*, liv
—— Second (1683–1744), xlix, liv; sketches of, xlix *n*; struck by lightning, 1715, 214; first meeting in, 1684, 253; taken down, 288
—— Third (1744–1831), xlix, liv, 584; sketch of, l *n*; raised, 288; first meeting in, 288; wall pews in, appropriated for spectators at sacrament time, 1793, 377; taken down, 583
—— Fourth (1831–1892) l, l *n*, liv; built, 583; dedicated, 584; sale of pews in, l, 584; struck by lightning, 1844, 584; painted and new pulpit made 1850, 601; marble communion table displaces wooden one, 601
—— Fifth (1897), xv, xlix, l, liv
Mellen, Rev. John (H. C. 1770; *d* 1828), delegate, 550
Members, living elsewhere, conduct of, to be looked after, 1683, 252
Members, First Church, lists of, and admissions: 1669–1698, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 177, 178, 180, 181, 251, 256, 257, 258, 260, 261, 264, 268, 271, 275, 281; 1703–1723, 191–192, 194–195, 199, 201, 202, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 219, 220, 221, 223; 1724–1732, 227–230, 238, 239; 1760, 468–470; 1760–1797, 471–477; 1732–1756, 521–529; 1799–1857, 634–643
Merchant adventurers. *See* Adventurers
Meriam, Rev. Jonas (H. C. 1753; *d* 1780), Newton, preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312
Merrick, Rev. John Mudge (Bowdoin 1824; *d* 1871), Sandwich, ordained, 1833, 586; delegate, 591, 595
Messenger, the word, last used in 1757, 310. *See* Delegate

Meteren, Emanuel van, 14 *n*; on James I, 14
Middelburg, Holland, 121, 122
Middleboro, charges against pastor of, xxxii–xxxiii, 203; S. Fuller called to, 1678, 154; I. Cushman called to, 1695, 177; ordinations at: S. Fuller, 1694, 176; S. Conant, 1745, 296; J. Barker, 1781, 359–360; council at, about Rev. T. Palmer, 1706–1707, 203
Middlesex Sunday-School Society, title of address by G. W. Briggs to, 1853, lx
Midwife, 420
Mighill, Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1663; *d* 1689), Scituate, ordained, 1684, 160, 256
Mildews, 159, 253
Miller, Rev. John (*d* 1663), Yarmouth, 262
—— Rebecca, daughter of John, son of Rev. John (*d* 1663). *See* Clark
Mills, Rev. Jedidiah (Y. C. 1722; *d* 1776), Ripton, Ct., delegate, 307
Ministers, lawfulness of removal of, 305; instances of removal, in New England, 306
Ministry, fund for maintenance of the, 549
Ministry lot. *See* Parsonage lot
Minot, Stephen, preaches as candidate, 1757, 311
Mitchell, James Henry, East Bridgewater, delegate, 1853, 714
Montagu, Sir Henry, first Earl of Manchester, 86, 88
Monthly church meetings, 145, 154; lecture, 210
Monthly Religious Magazine, lx, lx *n*
Monument (Monument Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
Moody, Rev. Joshua (*d* 1697), signs letter, 1692, 169
Moore, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1761; *d* 1814), Rochester, council about, 1791, 369–370
—— Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1826; *d* 1881), Athol and Duxbury, ordained at Athol, 1830, 583; delegate, 585, 590, 595, 598, 600, 601, 716, 718; installed at Duxbury, 1834, 588
Morecrofft, Richard, 133
Morison, Rev. John Hopkins (H. C. 1831; *d* 1896), New Bedford, ordained, 1838, 596
Mornay, Philippe de (*d* 1623), Seigneur du Plessis-Marly, known as Duplessis-Mornay, book by, owned by First Church, 247, 248
Morse, Rev. William (*d* 1878), Marlboro, delegate, 597
Morton, Anne, dismissed, 1688, 263
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1698), Charlestown, signs letter, 1692, 169
—— Elisha, 1793, 379
—— Elizabeth, wife of Elisha, case of, 1793, 379, 380–381
—— Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693), son of George, lii, liii, 111, 160, 162, 258, 273; deacon, 1669, 145; delegate, 155, 165, 253, 272, 275; speaks against intemperance, 1684, 159, 255; declines to read psalms, 1689, 164, 268; death and character, 172
—— Ephraim (*d* 1732), son of Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693); delegate, 176; dislikes J. Cotton's preaching, 1684, 254; on committees, 265, 270; to read psalms, 1692, 279; agent, 1725, 230
—— Ephraim, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— George, xv
—— Deacon George (*d* 1727), son of Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1693), lii, liii, 199; buys Clark's Island, 1690, 265 *n*; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174; delegate, 176
—— George, sexton, 666
—— Ichabod, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Ichabod (*d* 1809), Middleboro, delegate, 1799, 542
—— Deacon Ichabod, liii, iii *n*, 558, 559; on committees, 489, 550, 551, 555, 557, 564; delegate, 548, 581, requests a dismission, 1822, 573; deacon, 1832, 585; resigns as deacon, 1841, 597; dismissed 1842, 598–599
—— John (*d* 1739), son of Ephraim (*d* 1732), to read psalms, 1692, 279
—— Josiah, 364; member, 1784, 364
—— Juliana (Carpenter), wife of George, xv
—— Melatiah, wife of Josiah, member, 1784, 364
—— Secretary Nathaniel (*d* 1685), son of George, xvii, 5 *n*, 7 *n*, 11 *n*, 13 *n*,

Morton (*continued*)
14 *n*, 30 *n*, 32 *n*, 33 *n*, 34 *n*, 37 *n*, 46 *n*, 50 *n*, 51 *n*, 141 *n*, 142, 159, 247, 255; sketch of, xv-xvi; his New England's Memorial, xv, xvi, xxxvii, 5, 5 *n*, 44, 49, 51 *n*, 55, 59, 75 *n*, 91, 110, 158, 159; his preface to Bradford's History, 3–6; to Bradford's Dialogue, 113–115, 115 *n*; handwriting, 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 247 *n*; delegate, 146, 253; death and character, 160; negotiations about J. Davis's edition of his New England's Memorial, 549–550, 561, 562, 568, 570-572
—— Nathaniel, delegate, 1703, 198
—— Nathaniel, case of, 1770-1771, 340, 341; his difference with A. Churchill, 1780–1782, 356, 357, 358, 360, 362
—— Polly, case of, 1811, 557, 558. *See also* Clark
—— Ruth, confession, 1785, 375
—— Sarah, member, 1784, 364
—— Sarah (Boies), case of, 1799, 535, 536, 537
—— Silas, case of, 1771–1772, 340, 341; 1780–1782, 357, 358, 360, 361
—— Thomas (*d* 1646), charges of, answered by E. Winslow, 90, 91
Moseley, Rev. William Oxnard (H. C. 1836; *d* 1894), Scituate, ordained, 1843, 599; delegate, 600, 601
Mourt's Relation, 51 *n*
Mulattoes. *See* Negroes
Myrick, Rev. Henry Lewis (*d* 1913), Plymouth, li, lvi *n*, 706; associate pastor, 1853, xlviii, 712; letter of acceptance, 712–713; ordained, 713–714; resigns, 1854, 618, 716

NANTASKET, 60, 63
Naunton, Sir Robert (*d* 1635), 31, 31 *n*
Nauset, xxiv, xxv, 84, 85. *See also* Eastham
Neal, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1743), 133 *n*
Neamkeak, 66. *See also* Salem
Negroes:
—— Boston, case of, 1744, 295
—— Flora, confession, 1769, 332, 374
—— Nero, case of, 1744, 295; confession, 1746, 297; dismissed, 297
Neile, Richard, Archbishop of York, 86, 87, 88
Nelson, Ebenezer, on committee, 1798, 517
—— Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
—— John, delegate, 1694, 176; dismissed, 1744, 296; member, 1784, 364
—— Joseph W., dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Samuel, dismissed, 1744, 296
Neon, Bishop of Laranda, 119
Nero. *See under* Negroes
Netherlands. *See* Holland
New Bedford, ordinations and installations at: O. Dewey, 1823, 575; J. Angier, 1835, 589; E. Peabody, 1838, 596; J. H. Morison, 1838, 596; council at, about Rev. J. Whitaker, 1823, 573
New England confession of faith, assent to, required, 321–322, 332, 342, 345
New England Society in the City of New York, xiii
New England version of the Psalms. *See* Psalms
Newfoundland, 132
New Haven Colony, 74
New Jersey, 85
New Plymouth. *See* Plymouth
New Plymouth Colony. *See* Plymouth Colony
New Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, 374; J. Scott ordained at Middleboro for, 1772, 342
New York, N. Y., W. P. Lunt ordained at, 1828, 579
—— Second Congregational Unitarian Society, xlvi
Nickson, William, 133
Nicolson, Lucy, case of, 1825, 576
Niles, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1699; *d* 1762), Braintree, signs result, 1727, 235
—— Rev. Samuel (Princeton 1769; *d* 1814), son of Samuel (*d* 1804), son of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1762), Abington, preaches, 363; delegate, 370, 555
Nixon. *See* Nickson
Non resistance, 350
Norfolk County, Eng., 123
Norridgewock, Me., 201
North, Sir Thomas (*d c* 1601), 22 *n*
Northfield, G. W. Hosmer ordained at, 1830, 582
North Hampton, N. H., J. French ordained at, 1801, 548
Norton, Rev. John (*d* 1663), Boston, xxiii *n*, li *n*, lv *n*; preacher at Plym-

Norton (*continued*)
outh, but not settled, xxiii, 73; at Ipswich, 73; pastor at Boston, 73
Norton, J. Palmer ordained at, 1753, 300
Norway, 18
Norwich, Eng., 135
Nottinghamshire, Eng., xvii, 14
Nova Scotia, 205, 330, 342, 374
Novations, 10

OAKES, Thomas (*d* 1719), agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*
Oath, of allegiance, xxi, xxii, 36; of supremacy, xxi, xxii, 36
Offshoots from the First Church, Plymouth, xxiv, xxxi *n*, xxxiv, xxxiv *n*, xxxv; list of, 1632–1801, liv
Oil, from whales, set apart for use of the ministry, 1662, xxviii
Old comers, xxv
Old tenor, 286, 330
Oldham, ——, wife of John (*d* 1636), 56
—— John (*d* 1636), trouble with, 55–56; death, 60
Oliver, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter (*d* 1791). *See* Watson
—— Peter (*d* 1791), lvi
Ordinances, church, 182
Ordinaries, 153, 274; petition to lessen number of, 1681, 158; E. Morton speaks against, 1684, 154, 255. *See also* Taverns
Ordination, to be by imposition of hands, 37; to be by the church, 97; of deacons, scrupled by E. Little, 1716, 215–216
Ordination sermons, pastors of First Church, Plymouth, lxi–lxii
Ordinations, recorded by pastors, xxx; dates of some early, found only in these records, xxx *n*
Ordinations and installations: T. P. Allen, 1846, 601; J. Angier, 1835, 589; S. Angier, 1679, 155; S. Arnold, 1703, 197; J. Barker, 1781, 359; J. Barrett, 1826, 577; J. Bates, 1803, 550; W. M. Bicknell, 1857, 716; A. Bigelow, 1833, 585; R. Bourne, 1670, 146; S. Bourne, 1724, 230; C. Bradford, 1845, 600; E. Briggs, 1767, 330; G. W. Briggs, 1838, 594; J. Briggs,
Ordinations (*continued*)
1801, 548; A. Brown, 1831, 584; H. Bushnell, 1821, 570; O. Campbell, 1733, 1745, 289, 298; C. Chaddock, 1793, 377; J. Chandler, 1842, 597; T. Clap, 1729, 240; A. Clarke, 1830, 581; O. Cobb, 1799, 535; J. Cole, 1829, 580; H. Colman, 1825, 576; S. Conant, 296; J. Cotton, 1669, 144; J. Cotton, 1693, 173, 282; J. Cotton, 1735, 292; R. Cotton, 1694, 176; W. Cotton, 1797, 513; E. P. Crafts, 1828, 580; A. Croswell, 1748, 298; I. Cushman, 1698, 185; S. Danforth, 1687, 162, 261; O. Dewey, 1823, 575; T. P. Doggett, 1833, 586; J. Dunham, 1694, 175; J. Ellis, 1738, 1749, 293, 298; N. Everett, 1782, 362; B. Fessenden, 1821, 569; P. Fish, 1811, 558; J. G. Forman, 1854, 715; J. French, 1801, 548; S. Fuller, 1694, 176; J. Gardner, 1707, 205; E. Gillet, 1795, 486; E. S. Goodwin, 1813, 560; H. B. Goodwin, 1830, 581; T. Greenwood, 1694, 175; E. H. Hall, 1859, 718; N. Hatch, 1802, 548; O. Hayward, 1815, 563; D. Hemenway, 1821, 568, 569; H. Hersey, 1824, 576; F. Higginson, 1629, 67; R. M. Hodges, 1821, 569; C. Holmes, 1805, 553; G. W. Hosmer, 1830, 582; I. Hovey, 1740, 1770, 293, 333; F. P. Howland, 1826, 578; J. Kendall, 1800, 540–543; J. A. Kendall, 1830, 582; B. Kent, 1826, 578; D. Lawson, 1694, 176; L. Le Baron, 1772, 340; A. Leonard, 1743, 327; N. Leonard, 1724, 226; E. Little, 1699, 188; W. H. Lord, 1838, 597; W. P. Lunt, 1828, 1836, 579, 589; S. J. May, 1836, 590; J. M. Merrick, 1833, 586; T. Mighill, 1684, 160, 256; J. Moore, 1830, 1834, 583, 588; J. H. Morison, 1838, 596; W. O. Moseley, 1843, 599; H. L. Myrick, 1853, 713; J. Osgood, 1842, 598; E. Packard, 1753, 300; J. Palmer, 1753, 300; F. Parker, 1801, 545; J. Parker, 1731, 244; M. Parris, 1817, 564; E. Peabody, 1838, 596; N. Pitcher, 1707, 205; A. R. Pope, 1843, 599; E. Pratt, 1807, 555; S. Prentice, 1747, 298; C. Robbins, 1760, 324; C. Robbins, 1833, 587; J. Russell, 1683, 158, 252, 253; E. Samson, 1775, 345; J. Scott, 1772, 342; J.

Ordinations (*continued*)
Shaw, 1731, 242; J. Shaw, 1807, 555; S. Skelton, 1629, 67; J. Stacey, 1720, lv; R. Stone, 1834, 589; P. Thacher, 1748, 298; E. Tompson, 1696, 179; S. Treat, 1675, 147; C. Turner, 1755, 301; W. H. White, 1827, 579; N. Whitman, 1844, 600; J. A. Williams, 1826, 578; I. Wiswall, 1680, 155; G. W. Woodward, 1837, 591; F. Wooster, 1735, 291
Origen, 118
Orphan, baptism of, not allowed, 1764, 329; allowed, 1769, 331
Osborn, Rev. Samuel (1690–1785), Eastham, council about, 1738, 292
Osgood, Rev. Joseph (*d* 1898), Cohasset, ordained, 1842, 598; delegate, 599, 600

Packard, Rev. Elijah (H. C. 1750; *d* 1766), Manomet, ordained, 1753, 300
—— Rev. Hezekiah (H. C. 1787; *d* 1849), Chelmsford, delegate, 587
Paddy, Deacon William (*d* 1658), lii, liii, 73
Paine, Robert Treat (*d* 1811), uses the word Pilgrim in odes, 1795, 1798, xlix *n*
—— Thomas. *See* Paine, Robert Treat
Palfrey, Rev. John Gorham (H. C. 1815; *d* 1881), Boston, delegate, 569, 576
Palmer, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1747; *d* 1791), Norton, ordained, 1753, 300
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1743), Middleboro, his dismission advised by councils, 1706–1707, 203
Papists, 12, 119 *n*, 124
Parish, distinction between church and town or, xxvi, xxvii; right to dismiss pastor vested in, xxxiii
Parker, Rev. Freeman (H. C. 1797; *d* 1854), Dresden, Me., ordained, 1801, 545
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1726; *d* 1776), Plympton, 345, 455; ordained, 1731, 244; prays, 319, 326; delegate, 325
—— Rev. Robert (*d* 1614), 129, 131
Parkman, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1807; *d* 1852), Boston, delegate, 579, 581, 591, 596
Parris, Martin, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
—— Rev. Martin (Brown 1790; *d* 1839), Marshfield, ordained, 1817, 564
Parsonage house, lot. *See under* First Church, Plymouth
Partridge, Rev. Ralph (*d* 1658), Duxbury, pastor, 70; disputes with C. Chauncy on baptism, 74
Passive obedience, 350
Pastor, 120; meaning of, xix, xxi, xxiv; chosen by church, xxvi, 37; salary paid by town, xxvi; three causes for dismission, xxvii–xxviii; duties of, 9, 36, 58, 98, 99; how ordained, 37
Pastors, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1859, list of, li; writings, lv–lix
Pastors, associate, First Church, Plymouth, 1838–1859, list of, li; writings, lv *n*, lvi *n*, lx–lxi
Pastors, associated, 206
Patent, sought in vain by Pilgrims from James I, 30–31; sought from Virginia Company, 31–41; taken out in name of J. Whincop, 42
Patmos, island of, 103
Patten, Rev. William (H. C. 1754; *d* 1775), Halifax, 452, 455; officiates at Plymouth, 1757, 311
Paty, John (*d* 1821), frame of his house falls, 1797, 514; delegate, 548; on committee, 555
Paulinus, 119
Paupers, 419, 425
Paybody. *See* Peabody
Payn, Mehetabel, member, 1784, 364
Peabody, Rev. Andrew Preston (H. C. 1826; *d* 1893), Portsmouth, N. H., delegate, 597
—— Rev. Ephraim (Bowdoin 1827; *d* 1856), New Bedford, installed, 1838, 596–597; delegate, 601
—— William, 250
Pearce. *See* Pierce
Peirce. *See also* Pierce
—— Capt. William, 59
Pembroke, ordinations and installations at: J. Chandler, 1842, 597; W. M. Bicknell, 1857, 716
Penry, John (*d* 1593), 115, 123 *n*, 126; executed, 123, 124
Perkins, Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1717; *d* 1782), Bridgewater, preaches, 230; delegate, 300, 325

Perkins (*continued*)
—— Rev. William (*d* 1602), xviii, 10 *n*; his six principles, xviii-xix, xl; his catechism, xviii, xix, xx, xxxi, 145, 256; quoted, 10
Pews, wall, in third meeting-house, appropriated for spectators at sacrament time, 1793, 377; sale of, in fourth meeting-house, 1831, l, 584
Philip, King. *See under* Indians
Phillips, Rev. ——, quoted, 126
—— husband of Lydia, 334
—— Lydia, case of, 1770, 334, 336
Phipps, Rev. Harrison Gray Otis (H. C. 1832; *d* 1841), Cohasset, delegate, 590, 595
—— Rev. Joseph Hobson (*d* 1871), East Bridgewater, delegate, 714, 716
Phips, Gov. Sir William, 279
Piedmont, Italy, Protest in, article by G. W. Briggs, 1857, lxi
Pierce. *See also* Peirce
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1793; *d* 1849), Brookline, delegate, 582
Pierpont, Rev. John (Y. C. 1804; *d* 1866), Boston, delegate, 579, 585, 587
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1685; *d* 1709), Reading, signs letter, 1692, 169
Pilgrim, term used by R. T. Paine, 1795, 1798, lxix *n*; Bradford's use of term, 43
Pilgrim Church, xv, xvi, xvii, 4–5, 13; its pastors, elders, and deacons, xvii; its polity and dogma, xx
Pilgrim Fathers, term first used by S. Davis, 1799, lxix *n*
Pilgrim Society, Plymouth, xiv; copyright of J. Davis's edition of N. Morton's New England's Memorial transferred from First Church to, 1821–1822, 568, 570–572
Pilgrims, the, xvi, xvii, xviii; were Calvinists, xviii; their faith and church polity, xx–xxi; persecutions in England, 15; difficulties in reaching Holland, 16–20; life in Holland, 20–43; at Amsterdam, 20–21; at Leyden, 21–43; reasons for and against removal from Holland, 25–29; decide to remove, 29; going to Guiana and Virginia considered, 30; negotiate for royal patent, but fail, 31–32; church government, 36–37; obtain patent from Virginia Company, 42; this useless, 42; leave Holland, 43–44; at Southampton, 44; J. Robinson's letter to, 45–48; sail from Southampton, 49; reach Cape Cod, 49; hard situation of, 49–51; troubles with J. Lyford and J. Oldham, 54–60; T. Morton's charges against, 90, 91
Pitcher, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1703; *d* 1723), Scituate, ordained, 1707, 205
Plate, church. *See* Silver
Play, in streets, abandoned by children, 295
Pliseys, Monsieur du. *See* Mornay, Philippe de
Plymouth, church at, organized, 1620, xviii; migration from Holland to, 1629, xxii; proposed abandonment of, xxiv, 84; King Philip's head brought to, 1676, 153; ordinations and installations at: J. Cotton, 1669, 144; E. Little, 1699, 188; N. Leonard, 1724, 226; J. Ellis, 1738, 293; E. Packard, 1753, 300; C. Robbins, 1760, 325; I. Hovey, 1770, 333; J. Kendall, 1800, 540; H. Bushnell, 1821, 570; J. Barrett, 1826, 577; G. W. Briggs, 1838, 594; H. L. Myrick, 1853, 713; E. H. Hall, 1859, 718
—— Baptist Society, 676, 682, 683, 690
—— Beech Point, 392
—— Billington Sea, 688
—— Burial Hill, xxxii; Kingman's Epitaphs from, liii *n*, 420 *n*
—— Christian Society, 684
—— Clark's Island, 265, 266, 673; wood on, xxvii; obtained by N. Clark, 1688, 265 *n*; sold, 1690, 265 *n*
—— Eel River, 394, 423, 567, 656, 663, 669, 671, 672. *See also* Fourth Church
—— First Church. *See* First Church, Plymouth
—— Fourth Church, at Eel River, 568, 588, 655; old furniture of First Church given to, 1825, 577
—— Gurnett's Nose, wood on, xxvii
—— Herring Pond, 650
—— Lakenham (Lakingham), W. Haskins called to, 1692, 171, 278; not allowed to go, 280
—— Leyden Street, xv, xxxiv, xli
—— Loud Pond, 675

Plymouth (*continued*)
—— Manomet (Manomet Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— Meeting-house, new, at South Meadows, 1775, 461
—— Meeting-houses. *See* Meeting-houses
—— Monument (Monument Ponds). *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— New Society, lii *n*, 177, 178, 179, 191, 197, 198, 201, 203. *See also* Plympton
—— New Society, 295, 296. *See also* Third Church (1744–1784)
—— North Church, 226. *See also* Kingston
—— North Precinct, lv. *See also* Kingston
—— North Town, 616, 617, 689, 690
—— Parsonage house, lot. *See under* First Church, Plymouth
—— Pilgrim Hall, xiii
—— Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— Rocky Hill, 688
—— Salter's Beach, 630
—— Salthouse Beach, 684
—— Saquish, 392, 394, 397; wood on, xxvii
—— School-house, 337, 383, 516, 560
—— Second Church. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— Second Precinct, 300. *See also* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— South Church, 225, 226. *See also* First Church
—— South Meadows, new meeting-house at, 1775, 461
—— South Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
—— South Precinct, 224, 225; Precinct Book, 224, 226. *See also* First Church, Plymouth
—— Third Church. *See* Third Church (1744–1784), Plymouth; Third Church (1801), Plymouth
—— Town Brook, xxvii
—— Town House, 684
—— Town Square, xv, xlix
—— Training Green, xlv
—— Unitarian Society, 1831–1833, xlvii
—— Universalist Socieiy, xlvii, 656, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683
—— Upper society, xxxi, 185, 197. *See also* Plympton

Plymouth (*continued*)
—— Western Precinct, lii *n*, 177, 188, 196. *See also* Plympton
Plymouth Bay, 69
Plymouth Beach, 404, 630
Plymouth Church Records, the first three original volumes here printed, xiii, xv; three sets of photostats of, in existence, xiii
—— Volume I, text, 3–282; description, 3 *n*; contains five parts, 3 *n*; text of first part, 3–141; description, 4 *n*; text of second part, 142–189; description, 142 *n*; text of third part, 190–223; description, 190 *n*; text of fourth part, 224–248; description, 224 *n*; text of fifth part, 249–282; description, 249 *n*; the volume for publication loaned to J. Davis, 1802, 549–550; to W. S. Russell, 1853, 714 *n*, 715
—— Volume II, text, 285–529; description, 285 *n*
—— Volume III, text, 533–719; description, 533 *n*
Plymouth Colony, agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*; advice of magistrates of, desired and given, 1683–1684, 251, 253; letter from elders of, 1692, 166, 167–168, 276
—— General Court, xxv, xxviii, xxxi, xxxiii
Plymouth Harbor, 73
Plympton, lii; I. Cushman called to, 1695, 177; wishes to be a distinct church, 1696, 178; allowed, 178–179; asks for dismission, 1697, 179; church at, organized, 1698, xxxi *n*, xxxiv *n*, liv, 185; persons dismissed to, 186; ordinations and installations at: I. Cushman, 1698, 185; J. Parker, 1731, 244; O. Campbell, 1733, 289; E. Samson, 1775, 345; J. Briggs, 1801, 548; excommunication at, 1712, 212
Polyander a Kerckhoven, Joannes, 24
Ponds. *See* Manomet (Manomet Ponds)
Poor, Daniel, Andover, delegate, 1799, 541
Poor, the, 557, 561, 568. *See also* Contribution
Poor house. *See* Almshouse
Pope, Rev. Augustus Russell (H. C. 1839; *d* 1858), Kingston, ordained, 1843, 599–600; delegate, 600, 713, 714, 715

Pope, the, 37
Popery, 6, 12, 14, 114, 385, 388
Popham, Sir John (*d* 1607), 123
Popish ceremonies, etc., 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14 *n*, 117
Porter, Rev. Eliphalet (H. C. 1777; *d* 1833), Roxbury, son of Rev. John (*d* 1802), delegate, 578, 580
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1736; *d* 1802), North Bridgewater, delegate, 330, 342
Portland, Earl of. *See* Weston, Sir Richard
Port Royal. *See* Annapolis, Nova Scotia
Postmaster, 683
Potter, Rev. Nathaniel (Princeton 1753; *d* 1768), Brookline, li *n*; preaches as candidate, 1758–1759, 315, 316, 317; dismissed from Brookline, 316, 317; chosen pastor, 1759, 318; letter of declination, 318
Prague, Bohemia, 120
Pratt, Daniel, contribution for, 1705, 201
—— Rev. Enoch (Brown 1803; *d* 1860), Barnstable, ordained, 1807, 555; delegate, 558, 563, 577
—— Esther, first wife of Daniel, sickness and death, 1705, 201
—— Hannah. *See* Robbins
—— Jonathan, dismissed, 1690, 269
Prayer, days of. *See* Fast days
Prayers, out of a book, 95
Praying, 95, 96
Prentice, Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1727; *d* 1773), Grafton and Easton, installed at Easton, 1747, 298
Prentiss, John, Keene, N. H., printer, lix *n*
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1766; *d* 1814), Medfield, delegate, 550
Presbyterians, 114
Prince, James, on committees, 1793–1794, 380, 381, 383
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1776; *d* 1836), Salem, delegate, 1821, 569
—— Gov. Thomas (*d* 1673), 85; death and character, 147
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1707; *d* 1758), 51 *n*
Printing, set up by W. Brewster at Leyden, 80
Prison. *See* Jail
Private, in, admissions, baptisms. *See* Admissions; Baptisms
Privateer, a, wrecked, 1778, 409
Profaneness, 196, 245, 267, 332, 374, 518
Prophesying, practice of, 118–120
Proposals, about associated pastors, 206
Protestant churches, 388; doctrines, 385
Protestantism, 574
Providence, a remarkable, 1797, 514
Providential inhabitants, 454
Psalms, to be read, 156, 157, 268; persons appointed to read, 279; versions of, 335
—— Ainsworth's version, used, xxix, xxxi; abandoned, 1692, xxix, 171; too difficult to sing, 160, 171, 178, 257, 277
—— Bay Psalm Book or New England version, used, 1685, 257; adopted, 1692, xxix, xxxi, 171, 172, 178, 278; disuse of, mooted, 1770, 332–333; discarded, 1771, 336, 366
—— lining of, introduced, 1681, xxix, 156, 157
—— singing of, 92; is worshipping of God, 95–96, 156, 157
—— Tate and Brady's version, on trial, 1767–1770, xxix–xxx, 332–333; adopted, 1771, xxx, 336; abandoned, 1786, 366
—— Watts's version, on trial, 1767–1770, xxix, 332, 333; adopted, 1786, xxx, 366
Public, in, members to be dealt with, if sin is public, 159, 255
—— assembly, baptism not limited to, xxxiii, xxxiv, 218
—— houses. *See* Ordinaries; Taverns
—— worship, penalty for neglecting, xxviii
Pulpit, new, 1850, 601
Puritan Anglican clergy, xxi
Puritans, a term of opprobrium, 10, 114, 117, 128, 129, 133; their sufferings, 129, 130; the term first used, 1564, 133 *n*
Pursuivants, warrant-officers, 13
Putnam, Rev. Alfred Porter (Brown 1852; *d* 1906), Roxbury, title of sermon by G. W. Briggs at ordination of, 1855, lxi
—— Rev. George (H. C. 1826; *d* 1878), Roxbury, delegate, 587, 596, 601, 718
—— Rev. John Jay (*b* 1823), South Bridgewater, delegate, 716

QUAKER, S. Hicks becomes a, 107
Quakers, a perverse sect, 76; T. Cushman an instrument against, 77; troubles caused by, 110–111
Quarterly lecture, 559, 560; meetings, 387, 492
Questions, propounded by S. Hicks, 93–107; by J. Cotton, 154–155; by elders, 181–183
Quincy, W. P. Lunt installed at, 1836, 589–590

RAINOLDS (Reynalds), Rev. John (*d* 1607), 126
Ramakins, Castle of, Holland, a cautionary town, 78 *n*
Rambam. *See* Maimonides
Ransom, Susanna, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Susanna (Gardner), case of, 1692–1693, 277, 278, 281
Rebaptism, of a church member, resented, 146, 155
Rebels, patriotic members called, 1776, 351
Recommendations, on removal, to be procured, 337, 566; withheld from a member, 557; list of, 1804–1833, 655–656
Reed, Rev. John (Y. C. 1772; *d* 1831), son of Rev. Solomon (*d* 1785), West Bridgewater, delegate, 578
—— Rebecca, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1739; *d* 1785), Framingham and Middleboro, preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312; delegate, 342
Reformation, 148, 149, 150, 152, 166, 168, 169, 170, 178, 199, 202, 239, 274, 275, 277, 336
Reformation, the, 385, 388
Reformed churches, the, xx, 14, 140; held removal of ministers to be lawful, 305; religion, 14
Reformists, xx
Rehoboth, ordinations at: S. Angier, 1679, 155; T. Greenwood, 1694, 175; suffers in Indian wars, 165
Relations, oral, a hindrance, 201; private, 145, 154, 163, 165, 177, 273; allowed, 1688, 263; 1794, 386; public, preferable to private, 262; written, no longer required as a term of admission, 1823, xlvi, 575; adopted, 1705, 201, 1792, 371; first member to make, 1706, 201
Religion, decay of; revival of. *See* Decay; Revival
Removal, of ministers, question about lawfulness of, 305; instances in New England, 306; of members from one church to another, 335, 337
Repentance, 182
Reunion, of First and Third Churches, 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xliv, 363–365, 635
Revival, of religion, 1741–1742, 293, 294; 1783, 363; 1793, 377–379, 634
Revolutionary War, C. Robbins chaplain in, xxxix
Reynalds. *See* Rainolds
Reyner, Rev. John (*d* 1669), Plymouth, xxiii *n*, li, 74, 76, 109, 143 145; his pastorate, xxiii–xxiv; letter of, xxv; resignation, xxv; character, 73; sketch of, 107–108; death, 108, 144
Rhemists, 119
Richardson, Rev. Joseph (D. C. 1802; *d* 1871), Hingham, delegate, 563, 595, 598, 600
Richie. *See* Ritchie
Richmond, Rev. Abel (Brown 1797; *d* 1843), Halifax, delegate, 565
—— Rev. Edward (Brown 1789; *d* 1842), Dorchester, delegate, 585
Rickard, Giles (*d* 1709), bequeaths money for church plate, 209
—— John, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Mary, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Rebecca, dismissed, 1698, 186
Rider, Benjamin, case of, 1732, 246; scruples validity of his infant baptism, 246
—— Benjamin, case of, 1771–1784, 365
—— Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Hannah (Barnes), first wife of John, 275
—— John, case of, 1692, 275
—— Lydia, dismissed, 293
—— Samuel, dismissed, 1801, 547
Right, admissions to baptism on, of parents, grandparents, or others. *See under* Baptism
Ring. *See also* King
—— Andrew, delegate, 1683, 253
—— Eleazar, dismissed, 1707, 205

Ring (*continued*)
—— Mary, wife of Eleazar, dismissed, 1707, 205
Ripley, Rev. Ezra (H. C. 1776; *d* 1841), Concord, lix, 581; delegate, 582, 583
—— Rev. George (H. C. 1823; *d* 1880), Boston, delegate, 582, 583
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1804; *d* 1847), son of Rev. Ezra (*d* 1841), Waltham, delegate, 576, 581, 582, 588
—— Deacon William Putnam (*d* 1842), liii, liv *n*; title of address by G. W. Briggs on, 1842, lx; delegate, 563, 570, 576, 577, 580, 588; on committees, 564, 565, 577; deacon, 1818, 566
Ripton (now Huntington), Ct., 307
Ritchie, Rev. William (D. C. 1804; *d* 1842), Needham, delegate, 582
Robbins, Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (Y. C. 1760; *d* 1813), son of Rev. Philemon (*d* 1781), Norfolk, Ct., delegate, 340, 362
—— Rev. Chandler (Y. C. 1756; *d* 1799), son of Rev. Philemon (*d* 1781), Plymouth, xxii *n*, xxxv, xlii, xlv, li, lviii, 248, 285, 286, 325 *n*, 326, 327, 341 *n*, 348, 365, 376 *n*, 379, 471, 484; first pastor to record marriages, xxx *n*; where buried, xxxii; chaplain in Revolution, xxxix, 348; views on various subjects, xl; writings, xxxviii *n*, lvi–lviii, lvi *n*; title of sermon by P. Robbins at ordination of, 1760, lxi; title of sermon by W. Shaw on, 1799, lxii; handwriting, 285 *n*, 286 *n*, 287 *n*, 307 *n*, 322 *n*, 323 *n*, 327 *n*, 429 *n*, 450 *n*, 451 *n*, 510 *n*, 512 *n*, 520 *n*, 533 *n*, 534 *n*, 538 *n*, 604 *n*, 620 *n*, 621 *n*, 634 *n*, 636 *n*, 643 *n*; declines call to Middlefield, Ct., 1759, 321; preaches as candidate, 321; chosen pastor, 321; assents to New England confession of faith, 321–322; letter of acceptance, 322–323; ordained, 1760, xxxv, 324–325; delegate, 330, 331, 333, 340, 342, 345, 359, 362, 370, 377, 486, 536; on baptism, 1770, 334–335, 339; reasons for recording confessions, 1771, xl *n*, 287–288; controversy on baptism with J. Cotton, 1772–1774, xxxvi–xxxix, 341, 341 *n*, 343–345; absent, 352, 357, 373; on committees, 355, 356, 360, 367, 380, 383, 384, 386, 489, 517; to receive and distribute contributions for the poor, 372; reports, 385; death and character, xli, 623
—— Rev. Chandler (H. C. 1829; *d* 1882), son of Peter Gilman, son of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), Boston, charge by J. Kendall at ordination of, 1833, lix; title of sermon by H. Ware, Jr., at ordination of, lix; ordained, 587; delegate, 589, 595, 596, 598, 600, 718
—— Chandler, New York, xiv
—— Hannah (Pratt), wife of Jeduthun, case of, 1694, 282
—— Jane, wife of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii
—— Jeduthun, case of, 1694, 282
—— Mercy, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Rev. Philemon (H. C. 1729; *d* 1781), Branford, Ct., xxii *n*, lii *n*, 324, 325, 325 *n*; title of sermon at ordination of C. Robbins by, 1760, lxi; delegate, 307, 325
—— Rufus (*d* 1796), admitted in private, 1796, 491
—— Rev. Thomas (Y. C. 1796; Williams 1796; *d* 1856), son of Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1813), on J. Kendall, xlii
Robinson, Rev. Charles (H. C. 1818; *d* 1862), Groton, delegate, 579, 580
—— Rev. George (*b* 1754), Bridgewater, 367
—— Rev. John (*d* 1625), xvii, xlii, 15, 20, 21, 32, 38, 39, 40, 44, 52, 59, 117, 123, 134, 136; his views, xviii; on a church and offices of ministry, xix–xx; his catechism, xix, xx; on faith and church polity, xx–xxi; quoted, xxi; disputes with Episcopius, 24; letters of, xxi, 33–34, 35–36, 44–45, 45–48, 53–54; on church government, 36–37; sermons to Pilgrims, 42, 43; death, xxii, 61–62; poem on, 62–63; books by, quoted, 116, 116 *n*, 117, 118, 118 *n*, 119, 120–121, 124, 125, 231 *n*, 271 *n*; reconciled with W. Ames, 121; sketch of, 138–139; book by, owned by First Church, 248
Rochester, ordinations at: S. Arnold, 1703, 197; I. Hovey, 1740, 293; L. Le Baron, 1772, 340; C. Chaddock,

ROCHESTER (*continued*)
1793, 377; O. Cobb, 1799, 534, 536; Second Church gathered at, 1736, 292; council at, about Rev. E. Tupper, 292; about Rev. I. Hovey, 1768, 330–331; about Rev. J. Moore and E. Clap, 1791, 369–370
—— Mattapoisett precinct, 292
Rogers, Rev. ——, preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii, li *n*, 63
—— Eleazer, first member to make a written relation on admission, 1706, 201
—— Rev. Timothy Foster (H. C. 1802; *d* 1847), Bernardston, delegate, 585
Rome, Italy, 12, 13, 22
Rough, Rev. John (*d* 1557), 132
Rowland, Thomas, 133 *n*
Ruggles, Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1707; *d* 1768), Rochester, 226
Rushworth, John (*d* 1690), 78 *n*
Russell, Andrew Leach (*d* 1864), delegate, 591, 715
—— Elliott (*d* 1894), 716, 717
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1675; *d* 1711), Barnstable, ordained, 1683, 158, 252, 253; signs letter, 1692, 168
—— Mary H., on committee, 1853, 603
—— Nathaniel, 559, 572; delegate, 560, 564, 575, 576, 578, 579, 580, 581, 589, 590, 599; on committees, 561, 568
—— Deacon Thomas (*d* 1854), liii; deacon, 1853, 603; on committee, 715
—— Deacon William Shaw (*d* 1863), liii; owned sketches of second and third meeting-houses, xlix *n*, l *n*; deacon, 1853, 601; on committee, 601; allowed to publish church records, 1853, 714 *n*, 715
Ryder. *See* Rider

SABBATH, 109, 170, 274; work on, xxv; baptism not limited to, xxxiii, xxxiv, 218; neglect of family duties on, 52; is first day of the week, 101–105; profaned, 150, 151; marriage performed on a, 1794, 506
Sackville, Edward, fourth Earl of Dorset, 86, 88
Saco, Me., Indians attack, 1703, 197
Sacraments, xxi, xxxvi, xxxvii, 36, 52, 56, 134, 231, 232, 255; meaning of, 182; how members are admitted to, 183; administered, 145, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166, 172, 173, 176, 178, 195, 198, 200, 202, 204, 207, 208, 210, 212, 213, 214, 216, 218, 220, 222, 231, 235, 236, 249, 250, 255, 256, 257, 259, 262, 263, 268, 271, 274, 280, 377
St. Christopher, island of West Indies, insulted by French, 1706, 203; contribution for, 203
Saints, the, 6, 7, 8, 12, 13, 72, 113, 143, 154, 157, 172, 195, 252, 281, 287
Salary, of pastors, xxvi–xxvii, xxvii *n*, li *n*, 279, 282, 315; fixed by town, xxvi; J. Kendall's, given to parish, 1858, 717
Salem, J. Lyford at, 60; physician sent to, 65; ordinations and installations at: S. Skelton, 1629, 67; F. Higginson, 1629, 67; H. Colman, 1825, 576; council at, about Rev. S. Fisk, 1735, 291
Samaria, 94
Sampson. *See also* Samson
—— John, 573
—— Priscilla, wife of John, dismissed, 1822, 573
—— Zabdiel (*d* 1828), 572; on committee, 571
Samson. *See also* Sampson
—— Rev. Ezra (Y. C. 1773; *d* 1823), Plympton, 384; ordained, 1775, 345
—— Jonathan, 302, 331
—— Lydia, wife of Jonathan, case of, 1756–1757, 302, 303; 1769, 331–332. *See also* Barnes
Sanctification, 105, 106
Sands. *See* Sandys
Sandwich, W. Leverich pastor at, 70; ordinations and installations at: R. Cotton, 1694, 176; F. Wooster, 1735, 291; E. S. Goodwin, 1813, 560; J. M. Merrick, 1833, 586; J. G. Forman, 1854, 715; council at, about Rev. B. Fessenden, 1726, 235; sentence of non communion with church of, taken off, 1734, 291
Sandy, Bithia, Bristol, R. I., case of, 1683, 252, 255
Sandys, Edwin, Archbishop of York, 133

Sandys (*continued*)
—— Sir Edwin (*d* 1629), son of Archbishop Edwin, 31 *n*, 37, 38; letter of, 32–33
Sanger, Rev. Ralph (H. C. 1808; *d* 1860), son of Rev. Zedekiah (*d* 1820), Dover, delegate, 569, 582, 600, 601
—— Rev. Zedekiah (H. C. 1771; *d* 1820), Duxbury and Bridgewater, 463; delegate, 370, 542, 555, 560
Satan, 159; machinations of, against the saints, 6–8
Savages, of America, 28, 29
Savery, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Thomas, Carver, delegate, 1799, 541
Saxony, Duke of, 128
Scandal, 37, 126, 147, 157, 231, 233, 240, 243, 246, 277, 287, 293, 295, 335, 336; those guilty of, to be called to account, 293, 294, 298, 299
School, 52
Schoolmaster, 467, 478
Schoolmistress, 621
Scituate, 72, 75; church organized at, 71; J. Lothrop pastor, 71; C. Chauncy pastor, 72; N. Baker pastor, 72, D. Lawson pastor, 73; ordinations and installations at: T. Mighill, 1684, 160, 256; D. Lawson, 1694, 176; N. Pitcher, 1707, 205; S. Bourne, 1724. 230; S. J. May, 1836, 590; W. O. Moseley, 1843, 599
Scotland, 14, 86, 109; reformed church in, 14; saints in, under persecution, 1678, 154; union with England, 1707, 205
Scott, Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1819), New Yarmouth, N. S., and Poland, Me., ordained at Middleboro, 1772, 342; assents to New England confession of faith, 342
Scriptures, the, penalty for denying, xxviii
Scrooby, Eng., xv
Seals, of baptism, 98, 99, 230, 337; of the covenant, 98, 182, 337, 368; of communion, 134, 337
Sears, Rev. ——, delegate, 1837, 591
—— Rebecca, dismissed, 1801, 547
Semi-annual conference. *See* Conference
Seneca, 49
Sensuality, 274
Separated church, 132
Separation, xvii, xviii, 117, 128, 140; from First Church, proposed, 1794, 286, 383
Separatists, 117, 120 *n*, 129, 131, 133
Sermons, ordination and funeral, Plymouth pastors and associate pastors, lxi–lxii
Seventh, a, daughter, 200; son, 212
Seventh day of the week, 104
Sewall, Rev. Charles Chauncy (Bowdoin 1824; *d* 1886), brother of Rev. Edmund Quincy (*d* 1866), Danvers, delegate, 586
—— Rev. Edmund Quincy (H. C. 1815; *d* 1866), delegate, 588, 590, 595, 598, 599, 600
—— Judge Samuel (*d* 1730), on J. Cotton, xxxi–xxxii
Sexton, 407, 414, 666
Shaw, Rev. John (H. C. 1729; *d* 1791), Bridgewater, ordained, 1731, 242; prays, 319; delegate, 330, 342, 345, 359
—— Rev. John (Brown 1805; *d* 1844), Carver, ordained, 1807, 555
—— Jonathan, 277; to read psalms, 1692, 279; dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Rev. Oakes (H. C. 1758; *d* 1807), son of Rev. John (*d* 1791), Barnstable, delegate, 545, 554
—— Persis, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1762; *d* 1816), son of Rev. John (*d* 1791), Marshfield, lxii *n*; title of sermon on C. Robbins by, 1799, lxii; delegate, 541, 542, 560, 563
Sheldon *vs.* Congregational Parish, Easton, xxviii *n*
Sherborn, A. Clarke ordained at, 1830, 581–582
Sherley, James, 52
Sherman, Samuel, chorister, 1777, 353
Shertleff. *See* Shurtleff
Ships: Ann, xv; Boston, 627; Hannah, 666; Mayflower, xv, xli, 43, 43 *n*, 44, 48, 49; master of, 50; Regulator, title of sermon by J. Kendall on loss of, 1836, lix; Russell, 692; Speedwell, 43, 43 *n*, 48, 49; Welcome, 688
Shipwrecks, 409, 630, 688, 692
Shorthand, entries in, 420 *n*, 422 *n*
Shove, Rev. George (*d* 1687), 156
Shurtleff, Nathaniel, on committee, 1782, 360

SHURTLEFF (*continued*)
—— Susanna, wife of William, 256
—— William (*d* 1730), delegate, 179, 198; case of, 1684, 256; to read psalms, 1692, 279
Sibley, Rev. John Langdon (H. C. 1825; *d* 1885), lv *n*; on J. Cotton, xxxii *n*
Sickness, 151, 153, 162, 163, 164, 167, 180, 210, 214, 263, 267, 273
Silver, and church furniture, owned by First Church, Plymouth, l, l *n*, 354; money for, bequeathed by G. Rickard, 1709, 209; tankard bequeathed by G. Watson, 1800, 544–545; loaned to Third Church, 1801, xliii, 546, 548, 550; tankard bequeathed by D. Mathews and another piece of old plate to be exchanged for new, 1807, 556; table cloth to be procured, 556; desk Bibles given by F. Le Baron, 1819, 719; new bought by First Church and old given to Fourth Church, 1825, 577; marble communion table given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601
Silvester. *See* Sylvester
Simmons, Lemuel (*d* 1833), on committees, 560, 561
Simpkins, Rev. John (H. C. 1786; *d* 1843), Brewster, delegate, 558, 560
Simson, Cudbert, 133
Singers' seat, 353
Singing, 329
—— of psalms, or spiritual songs. *See* Psalms
Sisson, Benjamin P., Fall River, 1837, 593
Skelton, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1634), Salem, on baptism, xxxvii; ordained, 1629, 67
Slave, marriage of man once a, 1845, 704
Small-pox, 154, 162, 260, 268. *See also under* Deaths
Smith, ——, 133
—— Rev. John (*d* 1612), Amsterdam, 14, 21, 125, 134; sketch of, 137–138
—— Lydia, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Mary, wife of Rev. Ralph (*d* 1661), 63
—— Rev. Ralph (*d* 1661), Plymouth, li; first settled pastor, xxiii, 64; arrives with family, 63; a poor help, 64; resigns, 73
SMITH (*continued*)
—— Sarah, member, 1784, 364; dismissed, 547
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1725; *d* 1788), Casco Bay, Me., preaches as candidate, 1756–1757, 312
—— (Smythe), Sir Thomas (*d* 1625), 38
Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians and Others in North America, title of sermon by J. Kendall before, 1811, lviii
Socrates, Greek historian, quoted, 7
Songs, spiritual, singing of. *See* Psalms
Southampton, Eng., Pilgrims at, 44, 68
Southboro, W. H. Lord ordained at, 1838, 597
South Carolina, 186
Southworth, Alice (Carpenter), wife of Edward. *See* Bradford
—— Edward, xv
—— Thomas (*d* 1669), son of Edward, death and character, 110, 145–146
Spain, truce with Netherlands, 25, 25 *n*, 29; war against, 196
Spaniards, 25, 30
Sparhawk, John, case of, 1732–1740, 244–245, 290, 293
Spiritual songs, singing of. *See* Psalms
Spooner, Bourne, on committee, 1838, 592
—— Elizabeth, member, 1784, 364
—— Deacon Ephraim (*d* 1818), liii, 381, 543, 544, 572; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1818, lix; member, 1784, 364; deacon, 365; on committees, 367, 369, 380, 381, 383, 386, 489, 515, 517, 535, 538, 541, 550, 551, 555, 556, 558, 560, 561; delegate, 370, 372, 377, 513, 535, 548, 550, 558; moderator, 538, 540; handwriting, 538 *n*, 541 *n*, 621 *n*, 622 *n*
—— Mary, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Thomas, on committees, 306, 315, 317, 321; votes on baptism, 1772, 343
Sprinkling. *See* Baptism
Sproat (Sprout), Rev. James (Y. C. 1741; *d* 1793), Guilford, Ct., li *n*, 311, 314, 316, 319, 324, 452; invited to preach, 1757, 304, 305; lawfulness and expediency of his removal urged, 1757, 305–306; chosen pastor, 306;

Sproat (*continued*)
refused release by his church, 306; calls a council, 306; refused release by council, 307–308; letter of declension, 308–310; preaches, 1759, 313; another attempt to secure, fails, 1759, 320, 321
Stacey, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1719; *d* 1741), Kingston, title of sermon by D. Lewis at ordination of, 1720, lv
Staff, Rebecca, case of, 1740–1749, 293, 296, 298
Standish, Myles (*d* 1656), xxix, 61, 75
Staresmore, ——, wife of Sabine, 41
—— Sabine, 37 *n*, 40, 40 *n*; letters of, 37, 40–41
Stearns, Rev. Daniel Munroe (D. C. 1822; *d* 1847), Dennis, delegate, 591
—— Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1826; *d* 1885), Hingham, delegate, 598
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1794; *d* 1834), Bedford, delegate, 548
Stephenson, Rebecca, case of, 1798, 514–517, 519; 1804, 550, 551, 552, 553
Sterling, T. P. Allen ordained at, 1846, 601
Stetson, Rev. Caleb (H. C. 1822; *d* 1870), Medford and South Scituate, delegate, 579, 585, 589, 595, 596, 716
Stevens, Elizabeth (Thacher) Jackson, dismissed, 1805, 554
Stock, church, committee appointed to examine, 1734, 290
Stockbridge, Joseph, Pembroke, signs result, 1727, 235
Stone, Rev. Nathan (H. C. 1726; *d* 1781), Southboro, 452
—— Rev. Richard, West Bridgewater, ordained, 1834, 589; delegate, 595
Storer, Rev. John Parker Boyd (Bowdoin 1812; *d* 1844), Walpole, delegate, 582
Stoughton, Lt. Gov. William, 180
Stow, John (*d* 1605), 123 *n*
Strassburg, France, 8
Strong, Rev. Jonathan (D. C. 1786; *d* 1814), Randolph, delegate, 555
Strong drink. *See* Liquor
Sturtevant, Mercy, dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Samuel, 270; delegate, 173, 282; dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Sarah, dismissed, 1738, 293
Suffolk, Eng., 123
Sumner, Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1759; *d* 1824), Shrewsbury, delegate, 513
Sunday. *See* Sabbath
Sunday School Society, Middlesex, title of address by G. W. Briggs to, 1853, lx
Supremacy, oath of. *See* Oath
Suspensions, threatened or imposed, 245, 357, 360, 361, 362, 375, 381, 488, 491, 515, 517, 550, 553
Swansea, rebaptism at, of member of Plymouth Church, resented, 1670, 146, 155; dismissions to, not allowed, 1680, 155
Swearing. *See* Profaneness
Sweet, Rev., John Davis (Brown 1829; *d* 1852), Kingston, delegate, 595, 598
Swift, Jane, dismissed, 1801, 547
—— Joshua, votes on baptism, 1772, 343
—— Rev. Seth Freeman (H. C. 1807; *d* 1858), Nantucket, delegate, 576, 586
—— Susanna, dismissed, 1801, 547
Sylvester, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Hannah, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Hannah (Bartlett), wife of Joseph, case of, 1690, 269
—— Joseph, 269
—— Solomon, dismissed, 1738, 293
Synada, Phrygia, 119
Synods, xxxvii, xxxviii, 117, 118, 120; at Emden, 1571, 120

TABLE, communion, of marble, given by P. Cotton, 1850, 601
Table cloth, to be procured, 1807, 556
Taborites, 22
Talbot, J., on committee, 1853, 713
Tankard. *See* Silver
Tappan, Rev. David (H. C. 1771; *d* 1803), xlii; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1803; lviii; title of sermons at ordination of J. Kendall by, 1800, lxii *n*; delegate, 540, 542, 548, 550
Tate, Nahum (*d* 1715). *See* Tate and Brady
Tate and Brady, their version of the Psalms on trial at Plymouth, 1767–1770, xxix–xxx, 332–333; adopted, 1771, xxx, 336; abandoned, 1786, 366

Taunton, ordinations at: S. Danforth, 1687, 162, 261; T. Clap, 1729, 240; A. Bigelow, 585
Taverns, reformed, 295. *See also* Ordinaries
Taylor, Rev. Jeremy (*d* 1667), quoted, 124
—— Mary, case of, 1732, 245, 246
Teacher, 120; meaning of, xix, xxiv; duties of, 9, 98, 99
Temporals, 330
Tennent, Rev. Gilbert (*d* 1764), preaches, 1741, 294
Thacher, Elizabeth, sister of Dr. James (*d* 1844). *See* Stevens
—— Dr. James (*d* 1844), xxxii, xxxiii *n*, 265 *n*, 554, 572; delegate, 550, 554, 555, 563, 576; on committees, 555, 561, 568
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1671; *d* 1727), Milton, signs result, 1727, 235
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1706; *d* 1744), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1727), Middleboro, 226; preaches, 230; signs result, 1727, 235; delegate, 289
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1737; *d* 1785), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), Attleboro, ordained, 1748, 298
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1769; *d* 1802), Boston, delegate, 541, 542
—— Rev. Roland (H. C. 1733; *d* 1775), Wareham, delegate, 340
Thacker, Elias (*d* 1583), 115, 115 *n*; executed, 123, 123 *n*
Thanksgiving days, 146, 152, 152 *n*, 153, 154, 155, 157, 158, 160, 162, 164, 172, 178, 179, 181, 196, 201, 202, 203, 205, 210, 217, 252, 257, 261, 263, 273, 281, 312, 348, 386, 538; a member goes whaling on, 1710, 211
Thatcher. *See* Thacher
Thaxter, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1768; *d* 1827), Edgartown, delegate, 558
Thayer, Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1789; *d* 1840), Lancaster, delegate, 579
Theoctistus, Bishop of Cæsarea, 118
Theodorus, 119
Theological School, Meadville, Pa., title of address by G. W. Briggs to graduating class of, 1859, lxi
Thetford, Eng., 123
Third Church (1744–1784), Plymouth, xxxv *n*, 340; organized, 1744, xxxv, liv, 295; reunion of, with First Church, Third Church (*continued*) 1784, xxxv *n*, xl, xliv, 363–365, 635; dismissals from First Church to, 1744, 296; J. Diman, deacon of, 356
—— Meeting-house, first sermon in, 1744, 295
Third Church (1801), Plymouth, xxxv *n*, xxxvi, xxxvi *n*, liv; its formation discussed and meeting-house proposed, 1794, 383–384; organized, 1801, xliii–xliv, 546–548; dismissals from First Church to, xliii, xliv, 547; borrows furniture of First Church, xliii, 546, 548, 550; petition for organization of, xliv; provides its own furniture, 1804, 550,
Thirty-nine Articles, the, xx
Thomas, Rev. Daniel (Brown 1803; *d* 1847), Abington, delegate, 579
—— Briggs, Marshfield, delegate, 1799, 541
—— John Boice, 1821–1837, delegate, 569; on committee, 592
—— Joshua, on committee, 1794, 383, 384; reports, 384
—— Mary, member, 1784, 364
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1738), delegate, 205, 242, 289, 292
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1838), 382
—— Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1789; *d* 1831), Scituate, delegate, 564
—— Priscilla, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1838), admitted to baptism and communion in private and her children allowed baptism, 1793, 382; death, 382
—— William, 71
Thompson. *See also* Tompson; Tomson
—— Rev. James William (Brown 1827; *d* 1881), Elliotville (Natick) and Salem, delegate, 582, 715
Thorndike, Samuel Lothrop (*d* 1911), 171 *n*
Thorp, Giles, printer, Amsterdam, xxix
Tiffany, Rev. Francis (H. C. 1847; *d* 1908), Springfield, delegate, 714, 718
Tilden, Rev. William Phillips (*d* 1890), Norton, delegate, 599
Tilson, Sarah, member, 1784, 364
Tindall. *See* Tyndale
Tinkham, Jane, case of, 1770, 335; asked to withdraw from communion, 1771, 336

Tisbury, N. Hatch ordained at, 1802, 548
Tiverton, R. I., O. Campbell installed at, 1745, 298
Tobey, Thomas, Rochester, delegate, 1799, 541
Toboge, Nova Scotia. *See* New Yarmouth
Tompson. *See also* Thompson; Tomson
—— Rev. Edward (H. C. 1684; *d* 1705), Marshfield, ordained, 1696, 179
Tomson. *See also* Thompson; Tompson
—— Jacob, and wife, their dispute with Middleboro church about dismission to Plympton, 1703, 197–198
Torrey, Elizabeth, dismissed, 1807, 554
—— Hannah. *See* Winslow
—— Deacon Haviland (*d* 1750), lii, liii, liii *n*, 238, 295; deacon, 1728, 237; ordained, 239; delegate, 239, 244, 289, 292; on committee, 295; death, 298
—— Deacon John (*d* 1776), son of Deacon Haviland (*d* 1750), liii, 248, 340, 347; delegate, 299, 301, 302, 331, 345; deacon, 1754, 301; on committees, 302, 303, 305, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 317, 321, 322, 324, 326, 329, 336; to set tune, 1769, 332; moderator, 348; death and character, 352; burial, 353
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), Weymouth, delegate, 144
—— Rev. William Turner (H. C. 1806; *d* 1861), Plymouth, 666, 668; delegate, 570
Tory, B. Churchill called a, 1780, xxxix, 355
Total Abstinence Societies, Plymouth, title of address by G. W. Briggs before, 1842, lx
Town, or parish, distinction between church and, xxvi, xxvii; pastor settled by, xxvi; pastor's salary fixed by, xxvi
Townsend, Rev. Shearjashub Bourne (Brown 1830; *d* 1832), Sherborn, 581
Training day, 169
Treat, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1669; *d* 1717), Eastham, 85; ordained, 1675, 147; signs letter, 1692, 168
Trenholm, Esther, wife of William, member of Church of England, admitted to communion and her child baptized, 1770, 333–334
Trenholm (*continued*)
—— William, 333
Trinity, doctrine of the, 572
Truce, between Netherlands and Spain, 25, 25 *n*, 29
Tuckerman, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1798; *d* 1840), Chelsea, delegate, 576
Tune, members appointed to set. *See* Chorister
Tupper, Rev. Elisha, Rochester, council about, 1738, 292
Turner, Rev. Caleb (Y. C. 1758; *d* 1803), Middleboro, delegate, 345, 359, 370
—— Rev. Charles (H. C. 1752; *d* 1818), Duxbury, ordained, 1755, 301
Tyndale, Rev. William (*d* 1536), book by, owned by First Church, 247
Tyringham, Avery *vs.*, xxviii *n*

UNIDENTIFIED handwriting. *See* Handwriting
Union, of England and Scotland, 1707, 205
Union, of First and Third Churches. *See* Reunion
Unitarian, the word, 584, 592, 593, 595; first occurs in these records in 1828, xlvi, 579; use of, xlvii, xlviii
Unitarian Convention, Autumnal, title of discourse by G. W. Briggs before, 1847, lx
United Provinces. *See* Holland
United States, Congress, lviii
Utica, Africa, 25

VANE, SIR HENRY (*d* 1655), 86, 88
Veazie, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1737), *d* 1797), Duxbury, dismissed, 1750, 299
Vessels, church. *See* Silver
Vineyard. *See* Martha's Vineyard
Virginia, xx, 30, 33, 35, 38, 40, 41, 60
Virginia Company, 31, 32, 38, 42; patent from, sought by Pilgrims, 31–41; obtained, 42
—— Council, 32, 34, 37, 38

WADSWORTH, JOHN, signs result, 1727, 235
Wait, Martha, pays rent, 1752–1754, 286–287

Wait (*continued*)
—— Return, pays rent, 1745–1750, 286
Wales, Rev. John (H. C. 1728; *d* 1765), Raynham, delegate, 325
Walk, exemplary, 487, 557. *See also* Walking
Walker, Rev. James (H. C. 1814; *d* 1874), President of Harvard University, Charlestown, delegate, 582
Walking, disorderly, 154, 164, 165, 269, 334, 336, 354, 356, 362, 370, 372, 535, 536, 562. *See also* Walk
Walley, Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), Barnstable, pastor, 72; delegate, 144
Walloons, 23
Walter, Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1684; *d* 1750), Roxbury, signs letter, 1692, 169
Ware, Rev. Henry (H. C. 1785; *d* 1845), delegate, 570
—— Rev. Henry (H. C. 1812; *d* 1843), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), Boston, title of sermon at ordination of C. Robbins by, 1833, lix; delegate, 569, 587, 595, 596
—— Rev. John Fothergill Waterhouse (H. C. 1838; *d* 1881), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1843), Cambridgeport, delegate, 718
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1816; *d* 1852), son of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), New York, delegate, 579
Wareham, ordinations at: N. Everett, 1782, 362; D. Hemenway, 1821, 568, 569
Warren, Benjamin, delegate, 289; dismissed, 1744, 296
—— Benjamin, requests church meeting, 1801, 545; dismissed, 547
—— Rev. Charles Jarvis (Brown 1826; *d* 1883), Plymouth, 677
—— James (*d* 1715), delegate, 197, 203, 205
—— Joseph, case of, 1692, 279
—— Mary, member, 1784, 364
—— Mary, an Episcopalian, admitted to occasional communion, 1804, 553
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1767), deacon of a church, lii *n*
Washburn, Eben, Kingston, delegate, 1799, 541
Washington, George, title of discourse by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii; child named for, 1781, 465
Washington (*continued*)
—— Martha, wife of George, child named for, 1779, 463
Water, regarded as dangerous, 28, 80, 82
Waterman, Anna, wife of John, dismissed, 1698, 186; member, 1693, 282
—— John, member, 1693, 282; dismissed, 1698, 186
—— Rev. Jotham (H. C. 1799; *d* 1836), Barnstable, delegate, 554, 558; council about, 1815, 563
Waterston, Rev. Robert Cassie (*d* 1893), Boston, delegate, 599
Watson, Elizabeth, wife of William (*d* 1815), member, 1784, 364
—— Elizabeth (Oliver), wife of George (*d* 1800), title of sermon by C. Robbins on, 1767, lvi
—— Elkanah (*b* 1656), buys Clark's Island, 1690, 265 *n*
—— Elkanah (*d* 1804), son of John (*d* 1731), 330
—— George (*d* 1800), son of John (*d* 1731), lvi; title of sermon by J. Kendall on, 1800, lviii; on committees, 306, 312, 314, 315, 317, 318, 320, 321; delegate, 330, 342, 541; bequeaths tankard, 544–545
—— John (*d* 1731), son of Elkanah (*b* 1656), delegate, 230
—— John (*d* 1826), son of John (*d* 1753), son of John (*d* 1731), 374
—— Lucia, wife of John (*d* 1826), confession, 1770, 374
—— William (*d* 1815), son of John (*d* 1731), member, 364; on committees, 367, 381, 383, 386
Watts, Rev. Isaac (*d* 1748), his version of the Psalms on trial, 1767–1770, xxxix, 332–333; adopted, 1786, xxx, 366; his hymns favored, 1770, 333; adopted, 1771, 336; said to be under influence of the devil, 351
Weeks, John, and his wife, seduced by S. Gorton, excommunicated, 91
Wells, Rev. George Wadsworth (H. C. 1823; *d* 1843), Kennebunk, Me., delegate, 583
—— Phillip, surveyor, 1688, 265 *n*
Wells, Me., Indians attack, 172, 197, 281
Welsh, settle at Marshfield, 71
Wesel, Germany, 8
West, Judah, dismissed, 1744, 296

West (*continued*)
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1754; *d* 1807), Dartmouth, preaches as candidate, 1759, 316
—— Rev. Stephen (Y. C. 1755; *d* 1819), preaches as candidate, 1758, 311
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1730; *d* 1790), Rochester, delegate, 340
West Bridgewater, R. Stone ordained at, 1834, 589
Westminster, Eng., 89
Westminster Assembly, catechism of, adopted, 1678, xx, xxxi, 154, 175
Weston, Rev. Isaiah (Brown 1793; *d* 1821), Fairhaven, delegate, 1801, 548
—— Sir Richard, first Earl of Portland, 86, 88
Wetherell (Wethrell). *See* Witherell
Whales, oil from, set apart for use of the ministry, 1662, xxviii
Whaling, a brother goes, on Thanksgiving, 1710, 211
Wheeler, Rev. William Willard (H. C. 1755; *d* 1810), Scituate, 553
Wheelock, Rev. Eleazer (Y. C. 1733; *d* 1779), Lebanon, Ct., 324; delegate, 307; officiates at Plymouth, 1758, 311
Whincop, John, patent for Pilgrims from the Virginia Company taken out in name of, 42
Whitaker, Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1797; *d* 1835), New Bedford, council about, 1823, 573
White, Catherine, daughter of Alexander (*d c* 1596). *See* Carver
—— Daniel Appleton (*d* 1861), Salem, delegate, 714
—— Hannah, member, 1784, 364
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1805; *d* 1852), Dedham, delegate, 581, 582
—— Roger, son of Alexander (*d c* 1596), letter of, 61–62
—— Samuel, signs result, 1727, 235
—— Rev. William Hunt (Brown 1824; *d* 1853), Littleton, ordained, 1827, 579
Whitefield, Rev. George (*d* 1770), title of pamphlet in favor of, 1745, lv *n*; preaches, 1754, 301
Whitegift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 127
Whiting, Benjamin, 558; delegate, 554, 555; on committee, 557; case of, 1816, 564; 1834, 587–588
Whiting (*continued*)
—— Nathan, dismissed, 1801, 547
Whitman, Rev. Jason (H. C. 1825; *d* 1848), Boston and Portland, Me., delegate, 589, 600
—— Rev. Levi (H. C. 1779; *d* 1838), Wellfleet, delegate, 554
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1809; *d* 1869), Billerica and East Bridgewater, delegate, 581, 601; installed at East Bridgewater, 1844, 600
—— William Henry, on committee, 1858, 717
Whitmore, Rev. Benjamin (Brown 1814; *d* 1857), Chiltonville, Plymmouth, delegate, 577
Whitney, Rev. George (H. C. 1824; *d* 1842), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1843), Roxbury, delegate, 590
—— Job (H. C. 1758; *d* 1761), li *n*; preaches, 1758–1759, 313; chosen pastor, 1759, 313–314; salary voted, 315; letter of declination, 315–316; death, 316
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1762; *d* 1816), Northboro, delegate, 513
—— Rev. Peter (H. C. 1791; *d* 1843), son of Rev. Peter (*d* 1816), Quincy, 589, 590, 595
Whittingham, Rev. William (*d* 1579), his Brief Discourse, 8, 8 *n*
Whitwell, Rev. William Augustus (H. C. 1824; *d* 1865), Walpole, N. H., delegate, 582
Wicklife. *See* Wycliffe
Widow, meaning of, xix
Willard, Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1765; *d* 1804), President of Harvard College, xlii; delegate, 540
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1659; *d* 1707), Boston, signs letter, 1692, 169
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1803; *d* 1859), Deerfield, delegate, 578
Willet, Thomas (*d* 1674), part of his legacy given to T. Cushman, 1680, 155
William III, King of England, 172, 273, 281
Williams, Rev. James, li *n*; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxvi, 111
—— John, Boston, delegate, 1853, 714
—— Rev. John Adams (H. C. 1820; *d* 1872), East Bridgewater, ordained, 1826, 578

Williams (*continued*)
—— Rev. Roger (*d* 1683), li *n*, lv *n*; preacher at Plymouth, but not settled, xxiii; sketch of, 64–65
Williamson, Rev. Hugh, Philadelphia, preaches, 1759, 320, 321
Willis, ——, 89
—— John, deacon at Bridgewater, 109
—— Rev. Zephaniah (H. C. 1778; *d* 1847), Kingston, 580, 581; obituary notice by G. W. Briggs of, 1847, lx; delegate, 541, 548, 564, 579
Wilson, Rev. John (*d* 1667), Boston, 68
Wincobb. *See* Whincop
Windebank, Sir Francis (*d* 1546), 86, 88
Winkley, Rev. Samuel Hobart (*d* 1911), Boston, delegate, 601
Winship, Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1762; *d* 1824), Woolwich, Me., delegate, 545
Winslow, Gov. Edward (*d* 1655), xxiii *n*, 59, 68 *n*, 71, 73, 75, 90; on J. Robinson, xviii; on foundation of New England, xviii; quotes J. Robinson, xxi; married by a magistrate, xxii, 91; letter of, 67–68; experiences as agent in England, 89–91
—— Edward, Rochester, case of, 1732, 289
—— Hannah (Torrey), confession, 1779, 374
—— Joanna, an Episcopalian, admitted to occasional communion, 1804, 553
—— Josiah (*d* 1674), brother of Gov. Edward (*d* 1555), Marshfield, 262
—— Gov. Josiah (*d* 1680), son of Gov. Edward (*d* 1655), 152; death, 156
Winter, omission of communion in, proposed, 1812, 558–559
Winthrop, Gov. John (*d* 1649), 67, 68
Wiswall, Rev. Ichabod (*d* 1700), Duxbury, pastor, 70; ordained, 1680, 155; prays, 156; agent in England, 1689, 164 *n*; signs letter, 1692, 168
Witherell, Sarah (Jackson), second wife of Thomas (*d* 1809), wants her husband's children baptized, 1781, 359; allowed, 359
—— Thomas (*d* 1809), delegate, 486
—— Thomas, son of Thomas (*d* 1809), case of, 1811, 556–557
—— Rev. William (*d* 1684), Scituate, 274
Witherhead, Abigail, dismissed, 1738, 293
—— Remember, dismissed, 1738, 293
Withington, Rev. Hiram (*d* 1848), Leominster, delegate, 601
Wolstenholme, Sir John (*d* 1639), 35, 37, 38
Wood, Abiel, Middleboro, 1706, 203
—— (Atwood), Deacon Nathaniel, 179, 186, 187, 219; delegate, 162, 176, 179, 261; deacon, 1694, 173; ordained, 174. *See also* Atwood, Deacon Nathaniel
—— Samuel, case of, 1690, 270
—— Samuel, Middleboro, 1706, 203
Wood, for use of pastor, xxvii
Woodstock, Ct., A. Leonard ordained at, 1763, 327
Woodward, Rev. George Wheeler (D. C. 1831; *d* 1887), East Barnstable, ordained, 1837, 591; delegate, 595
Wooster, Rev. Francis (*d* 1783), Sandwich, ordained, 1735, 291
Worms, cause injury, 1708, 207
Worship. *See* Public Worship
Worsingham. *See* Wolstenholme, Sir John
Woster. *See* Wooster
Wrentham, council at, about Rev. D. Avery, 1792, 372
Wycliffe, John (*d* 1384), 120; book by, owned by First Church, 248

YARMOUTH, 85; J. Cotton ordained at, 1693, 173, 282
Yarmouth, Eng., 335
Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, 342
Yeardley, Sir George (*d* 1627), 38
York, Archbishops of. *See* Neile, Richard; Sandys, Edwin
York, Me., captives taken at, 1691, 273
Yorkshire, Eng., xvii, 14
Young, Rev. Alexander (H. C. 1820; *d* 1854), xvi; his Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers, xiii, xvi, 5 *n*, 7 *n*, 13 *n*, 51 *n*, 52 *n*, 54 *n*, 62 *n*, 82 *n*, 115 *n*; delegate, 587, 588

ZEALAND, 20 *n*, 78 *n*. *See also* Holland
Ziska, John (*d* 1424), 22

INDEX

II

Baptisms, Deaths, Marriages, Members

ABBOT, Mercy, death, 413; member, 468, 528
Abraham, Mary, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
Abrams, Mary, member, 528
Adams, ——, baptism, 221; dismission, 521
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 646
—— Francis, 208, 219, 221, 229; dismission, 521; member, 192, 213, 227
—— George, 663; marriage, 649, 698
—— Hannah Shaw, marriage, 698
—— Jane, death, 403
—— Lucy, marriage, 649
—— Lyman, marriage, 646
—— Mary, baptism, 218; member, 208, 218, 219, 229
—— Sophia, marriage, 648
—— William, marriage, 648
Akin, Sylvester (Sylvesta), marriage, 494
Albertson, Jacob, 408, 411, 414; marriage, 498
—— Lydia, marriage, 498
—— Margaret, death, 406
—— Martha, marriage, 508
Alden, Gideon S., marriage, 645
—— John, marriage, 504
—— Priscilla, marriage, 645
—— Susanna, marriage, 504
Alexander, Catherine E., marriage, 705
—— Maria P., marriage, 654
—— Maria T., marriage, 709
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 696
—— Samuel, 664, 666
Allen, ——, 676
—— Anthony Sherman, baptism, 605
—— Betsy, 608, 609; dismission, 656; marriage, 509, 701
Allen (*continued*)
—— Betsy Williams, baptism, 608
—— Betty, 605
—— Caroline, baptism, 607
—— Eliza, baptism, 607
—— Elizabeth, 607, 608, 610; baptism, 607; member, 637; marriage, 507
—— Esther, baptism, 607; marriage, 495, 504, 696
—— Ezra, death, 409
—— Francis, 438, 511; baptism, 438
—— James, marriage, 645
—— Jane, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 401
—— Jane Barnes, baptism, 609
—— Jennet, marriage, 651
—— Jenny, baptism, 438
—— John 626; marriage, 495, 508, 644
—— Mary, death, 413; marriage, 644; member, 468, 527
—— Meriah, marriage, 508
—— Priscilla, marriage, 645
—— Susan H., marriage, 701
—— Susanna Holmes, baptism, 607
—— Thankful, marriage, 650
—— Thomas, marriage, 701
—— Timothy, 605, 658, 661; marriage, 650
—— William, 607, 608, 609, 610, 626, 658; baptism, 608, 610; marriage, 509
Ames, Oliver, 659
Ander, Willemena, marriage, 708
Anderson, Andrew, marriage, 503
—— Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 533, 507
—— John, marriage, 507
—— Priscilla, marriage, 499, 500
—— William, marriage, 499

Andrews, ——, 669
—— Jerusha, marriage, 653
—— Samuel, marriage, 653
Arre, Sylvanus, death, 394
Arthur, Elizabeth, marriage, 708
—— Richard, marriage, 708
Ash, Mary, marriage, 705
Atkins, Joseph, marriage, 654
—— Sarah, marriage, 654
Atwood. *See also* Wood
—— Abigail, marriage, 494
—— Deborah, 465; baptism, 465; death, 418; marriage, 496, 505; member, 474
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 432; marriage, 498, 648
—— Experience, 432; baptism, 231, 241, 432, 524; death, 392; member, 468, 524
—— George, baptism, 432
—— Hannah, baptism, 458; marriage, 497, 647
—— Hannah R., marriage, 698
—— Isaac, 443, 446, 447, 449, 458; baptism, 443, 467; member, 523
—— Joanna, 452; baptism, 449, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 498
—— Joè, baptism, 461
—— John, 204, 209, 229, 231, 241, 392, 403, 418, 432, 441, 443, 445, 447, 449, 452, 465, 474, 510, 511, 524, 626, 633; baptism, 441, 465; death, 401, 658; marriage, 494, 496, 647; member, 192, 209, 227, 521
—— Joseph, 461
—— Lydia, baptism, 449; death, 622; marriage, 493, 494, 498, 499, 505
—— Lydia A., marriage, 698
—— Martha, 461
—— Mary, baptism, 452; marriage, 500
—— Mary Wait, marriage, 696
—— Micah, baptism, 443
—— Nathaniel, 227; marriage, 499; member, 191, 227
—— Phebe, baptism, 467
—— Polly, marriage, 644
—— Priscilla, baptism, 432
—— Rebecca, dismission, 471; marriage, 502, 504
—— Sarah, baptism, 209, 447, 465;
Atwood (*continued*)
marriage, 495, 507; member, 204, 209, 227
—— Solomon, 391, 402; marriage, 497
—— Susanna, baptism, 467; marriage, 509
—— Thomas, marriage, 648, 698
—— Wait, 414, 467; baptism, 446, 467; dismission, 471; marriage, 502, 644; member, 474
—— William, baptism, 445; marriage, 499
—— Zaccheus, baptism, 447
Austin, Bithia J., marriage, 696
—— Isaac, marriage, 696
—— Rebecca, marriage, 504, 650
—— Richard, death, 631; marriage, 504
Avery, Betsy, marriage, 509
—— Elizabeth, member, 477
—— Harriet G. W., death, 690
—— John H., 690
—— Joseph, death, 670

BABB, Abigail, marriage, 510
—— Betsy, marriage, 509
—— Meriah, death, 667; marriage, 496
—— Richard, marriage, 496
—— Sarah, marriage, 506
Bachellor, George, death, 398
Bacon, Abigail, marriage, 499
—— David, 415, 626; marriage, 499
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 509
—— George, baptism, 460; marriage, 509
—— Jacob, 401
—— John, 397, 419; marriage, 504
—— Mary, 457, 459, 460; death, 401; member, 472, 635
—— Molly, baptism, 459
—— Nathan, 457, 459, 460, 472; baptism, 457
—— Priscilla, marriage, 504
Bagnall (Bagnal, Bagnel, Bagnell), Benjamin, 612, 614, 639, 679, 686, 687; baptism, 433; death, 410, 682; marriage, 654
—— Betsy, marriage, 653, 704; member, 642
—— Betsy Crocker, baptism, 613
—— Deborah, marriage, 653
—— Elizabeth, 433; baptism, 244, 613, 614; baptismal covenant, 244, 510

Bagnall (*continued*)
—— Ellen, marriage, 707
—— Hannah, baptism, 433; marriage, 500
—— Hannah J., marriage, 648
—— Harriet Newell, marriage, 701
—— Ichabod, marriage, 707
—— Joseph, marriage, 653
—— Lois, marriage, 649
—— Lucy, 611, 614; baptism, 612, 639; member, 639, 642; marriage, 654
—— Lucy Emily, baptism, 613
—— Lydia, marriage, 508, 653
—— Lydia Ann, marriage, 708
—— Nancy, marriage, 652
—— Nancy E., marriage, 651
—— Oliver, 690; marriage, 704
—— Phebe Ann, marriage, 704
—— Richard, 407, 414, 428; death, 657; marriage, 653
—— Samuel W., 611, 669
—— Samuel West, marriage, 649, 701
—— Sarah, death, 660; marriage, 506; member, 474
—— Spinks, 683; death, 672
—— Susan S., marriage, 704
Bailey (Baley, Bayley), ——, 621, 624
—— Caleb C., marriage, 709
—— Catherine, marriage, 709
—— Clift, marriage, 647
—— Eliphalet, death, 669
—— Hannah, marriage, 648
—— Maria, marriage, 653
—— Melvin, 677; marriage, 653
—— Mercy Ann, marriage, 703
—— Nancy, marriage, 647
Baker, Abner, marriage, 499
—— Hannah, marriage, 499
—— John, marriage, 703
—— Mary, marriage, 703
Baldwin, Abram, 615
—— Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 615
Ballonscheng, Dorethea Amalie, baptism, 617
—— Gettlieb, 617
Ballou, Sarah H., marriage, 699
Balston, Anna, baptism, 466
—— Benjamin, 404, 410, 424
—— Joseph, death, 423; marriage, 506
—— Mary, marriage, 506, 509
—— Mercy, death, 410
—— Nancy, marriage, 508
Bancroft, Betsy, marriage, 706
—— Irving M., marriage, 706
Banks, Abigail, marriage, 510
—— Isaac, 633, 657, 668, 678; marriage, 510
—— Sarah Cotton, marriage, 697
Bantam, Benjamin, member, 257
Barker, Martha, marriage, 709
Barnaby (Barnabe, Barnebe, Barneby), Elizabeth, baptism, 210
—— Hannah, baptism, 210
—— Joseph, baptism, 212
—— Lydia, baptism, 210
—— Martha, member, 526
—— Ruth, baptism, 210, 436
—— Stephen, 210, 212; member, 192, 211, 227
—— Timothy, 436, 526; baptism, 210
Barnes (Barns), ——, 482
—— Abigail, marriage, 500, 648
—— Alice, marriage, 493
—— Benjamin, 393, 395, 401, 413, 420, 422, 424, 674; baptism, 430; death, 390, 621, 682; marriage, 498
—— Betsy T., marriage, 653
—— Bradford, 608, 622, 628, 633, 637, 642, 658, 660, 668; baptism, 608; death, 689
—— Caroline D., marriage, 709
—— Corban, 392, 407, 664, 683; baptism, 439; death, 423, 630, 633, 680; marriage, 494, 501
—— Cynthia Davis, marriage, 650
—— Deborah, marriage, 498, 646
—— Dorcas, 439; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 420; marriage, 501; member, 468, 528
—— Eleanor, marriage, 650
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 207, 243, 457, 605, 613, 640; marriage, 503, 506, 652; member, 613, 636, 640, 642
—— Elkanah, 672, 674, 678; baptism, 463; death, 664, 692; marriage, 650
—— Ellis, 670, 680, 690, 692; marriage, 650
—— Else, death, 404
—— George R., marriage, 706
—— Hannah, 396; baptism, 202, 437, 463; death, 405, 663; marriage, 492, 494, 499, 503, 506
—— Hannah E., marriage, 700
—— Hannah L., death, 690
—— Ichabod Holmes, baptism, 608
—— Isaac, 421, 631, 673; baptism, 446; death, 684; marriage, 653

Barnes (*continued*)
—— James, 457, 688; baptism, 243, 457; death, 406; marriage, 698
—— Jane, 608; baptism, 608; dismission, 656; marriage, 500, 648; member, 637, 642
—— Jane E., marriage, 701
—— Jerusha, marriage, 494, 507
—— John, 194, 202, 207, 212, 227, 439, 511, 525, 528; baptism, 202, 439, 440, 444, 512; baptismal covenant, 512
—— Jonathan, 440, 525; baptism, 202, 440; member, 523
—— Joseph, 424, 640, 664, 673, 677, 680, 693; baptism, 430; death, 423, 681, 682; marriage, 503, 648
—— Lemuel, 391, 437, 444, 446, 463, 473, 523; baptism, 439; death, 624, 671; marriage, 648
—— Levi, death, 691; marriage, 698
—— Lucy, marriage, 495, 644, 647
—— Lydia, 437; baptism, 437, 523; marriage, 699; member, 468, 523
—— Martha D., marriage, 698
—— Martha J., marriage, 705
—— Mary, 202, 207; baptism, 202, 243, 439, 457; death, 671; marriage, 493, 494, 650, 651, 654, 698, 699; member, 194, 202, 227
—— Mary W., death, 684; marriage, 705
—— Mercy, 391; death, 413; marriage, 498
—— Nancy, baptism, 608; marriage, 644, 647, 696
—— Nathaniel, 401; baptism, 212; death, 410, 422; marriage, 494
—— Patty, marriage, 644
—— Phebe, 440; marriage, 501, 647; member, 525
—— Rebecca, death, 679
—— Roselia, death, 677
—— Sally, marriage, 702
—— Samuel, death, 629; marriage, 644
—— Sarah, 243, 430, 457, 463; baptism, 243; death, 399, 660; marriage, 506, 507; member, 238, 468, 473
—— Sarah E., marriage, 706
—— Seth, 238, 243, 390, 399, 430, 457, 468; baptism, 202, 243; death, 392; member, 468, 524
—— Southworth, death, 424
—— Susanna, marriage, 648
Barnes (*continued*)
—— Thankful, baptism, 202
—— William, 405, 409, 416, 417, 419, 624, 626, 627, 631, 673, 680; baptism, 202, 430; death, 421, 674; marriage, 493, 500, 506
—— Zaccheus, 405, 672, 684; death, 678; marriage, 494, 654
Barrett, ——, 674
—— Clarissa, marriage, 699
—— Hannah, death, 629; marriage, 503
—— John, marriage, 503
Barrow (Barrows), ——, 449
—— Amos, baptism, 221
—— Asa, death, 633, 690; marriage, 504
—— Bathsheba, baptism, 449
—— Bithia, 220; member, 205, 208, 215, 220, 228, 229
—— Deborah, 257; marriage, 502, 504
—— Deliverance, baptism, 434
—— Desire, 453; dismission, 471; member, 468
—— Ebenezer, baptism, 257
—— Elisha, 212, 221, 222, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 241, 434; baptism, 232, 258
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 220
—— Ephraim, baptism, 220
—— Hannah, baptism, 234
—— Isaac, baptism, 220
—— Jabez, baptism, 215
—— Jane, marriage, 696
—— John, 220
—— Lydia, 258, 264, 274; baptism, 218, 221, 222; death, 217; dismission, 655; marriage, 493, 651; member, 193, 257
—— Patience, baptism, 240, 241
—— Rebecca D., marriage, 697
—— Robert, 193, 205, 215, 218, 221, 228, 257; baptism, 264; member, 207, 220, 228
—— Samuel, 392, 444, 453; baptism, 453; death, 680
—— Susanna, baptism, 434
—— Thankful, baptism, 236, 274; member, 212, 229
—— Thomas, baptism, 215
—— Willis, baptism, 444
Barstow, Ichabod, 677
—— Ichabod Weston, marriage, 652
—— Sarah Roberts, marriage, 652

Bartlett, ——, 468, 605; death, 622
—— Abigail, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 466; baptism, 436, 454, 481; death, 394, 417; marriage, 497, 498, 502, 505, 643, 649, 651; member, 208, 217, 228, 468, 527
—— Abner, baptism, 450
—— Alexander, death, 659
—— Allen, baptism, 478
—— Alonzo S., marriage, 709
—— Amasa, 425; death, 679; marriage, 503, 699
—— Amelia, baptism, 466
—— Andrew, 623; marriage, 494, 699
—— Anna May, marriage, 507
—— Ansel, 429; marriage, 504, 644
—— Augustus, baptism, 611; death, 678
—— Benjamin, 204, 213, 214, 392, 393, 412, 416, 417, 468, 477, 483, 526; baptism, 213; death, 390, 625
—— Benjamin P., death, 677
—— Benjamin Paris, baptism, 611
—— Betsy, baptism, 483; death, 676; marriage, 498, 502, 509
—— Betsy Thacher, baptism, 613
—— Betty, baptism, 236, 450; death, 409; marriage, 494
—— Bithiah, marriage, 494
—— Caleb, baptism, 450; marriage, 499
—— Charles, baptism, 449; marriage, 502
—— Clement, baptism, 482
—— Cloe, baptism, 433
—— Coleman, baptism, 605
—— David, marriage, 508
—— Deborah, baptism, 608
—— Diman, 418, 420, 422, 427, 475, 481, 484; 621, baptism, 451 *n*, 452
—— Dolly, death, 425
—— Dorothy, 420, 425, 464; baptism, 464; death, 630; marriage, 495; member, 474
—— Ebenezer, 403, 433, 447, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 468, 523, 525; baptism, 479; death, 411; member, 468, 522
—— Eleazar Stevens, baptism, 606
—— Eliza, marriage, 654
—— Eliza Ann, baptism, 611, 613; member, 639
—— Eliza J., marriage, 699
—— Eliza T., marriage, 700
—— Elizabeth, 236, 440, 607; baptism, 236, 448, 485, 605; death, 413, 420, 694; marriage, 494, 497, 498, 499, 504, 507, 646, 651; member, 238, 468, 637
—— Elizabeth D., 485
—— Elizabeth G., marriage, 705
—— Elizabeth Thacher, baptism, 607
—— Elkanah, 411, 426, 427, 477, 483, 485; marriage, 495, 507, 644, 698
—— Emiline F., marriage, 710
—— Ephraim, 402, 408, 415; death, 622, 625; marriage, 498, 643
—— Esther, baptism, 463
—— Esther S., marriage, 699
—— Eunice, marriage, 502
—— Experience, marriage, 509
—— Fear, marriage, 644
—— Flavel, baptism, 479
—— Francis, baptism, 455
—— Frederick, marriage, 705
—— Freeman, 485, 605, 606, 607, 633, 655; baptism, 476, 481, 485; death, 666; dismission, 656; marriage, 509; member, 476, 481
—— George, 408, 414, 415, 428, 682; baptism, 447; death, 678; marriage, 498, 509
—— George W., marriage, 697
—— Hannah, 251, 424, 429, 465; baptism, 213, 241, 445, 451; death, 212, 629, 695; marriage, 495, 498, 501, 503, 506, 508, 650, 698; member, 194, 239, 468, 526
—— Hannah R., marriage, 698
—— Hannah Rogers, baptism, 607
—— Hannah Stevens, baptism, 605
—— Harriot Witherell, baptism, 610
—— Henrietta, marriage, 697
—— Henry, baptism, 464; marriage, 649
—— Ichabod, 391, 392, 394, 400, 415, 465, 474, 528; baptism, 605; death, 396
—— Isaac, 400, 684, 688; marriage, 494, 644, 697
—— James, 610, 611, 612, 613, 627, 638, 657, 659, 661, 666, 670, 672, 676, 678; baptism, 241, 433, 442, 445, 466; death, 683; marriage, 501, 647
—— James Thomas, baptism, 611
—— Jane, death, 401, 409; marriage, 497

BARTLETT (*continued*)
—— Jane Elizabeth, baptism, 612
—— Jane G., marriage, 709
—— Jane Holmes, baptism, 604
—— Jean, baptism, 449
—— Jemima, 483; death, 656; member, 477
—— Jenny, baptism, 483; marriage, 496
—— Jerusha, baptism, 236, 436, 454, 465, 474, 609; marriage, 501, 504, 696, 699; member, 474
—— Jesse, 485; marriage, 509; member, 475
—— Joanna, baptism, 483; marriage, 501, 509
—— John, 238, 241, 396, 400, 406, 426, 436, 444, 446, 447, 449, 464, 468, 469, 474, 484, 485, 525; baptism, 436, 464, 476, 481, 485, 613; death, 401, 417, 420, 667; marriage, 493, 495, 507, 643; member, 476, 481
—— Jonathan, 415, 442, 446, 506, 526; baptism, 213, 483; marriage, 493, 499
—— Joseph, 194, 212, 236, 238, 241, 401, 402, 404, 407, 411, 414, 439, 440, 445, 463, 468, 481, 522, 607, 610, 611, 626, 638, 659, 669, 678; baptism, 198, 213, 228, 440, 453, 612; death, 195, 412, 679; marriage, 493, 502, 507, 654; member, 228, 468, 521, 639
—— Joseph H., death, 675
—— Joshua, 481, 625, 626, 627; baptism, 443; death, 407, 633; marriage, 497, 646
—— Josiah, 411; baptism, 448, 476; marriage, 498
—— Judah, 398, 424, 676; baptism, 429; death, 412, 418; marriage, 493, 503, 696, 699, 703
—— Lazarus, death, 415
—— Lemuel, 445, 449, 452, 454, 468, 634; baptism, 482, 484; death, 420; member, 468, 522
—— Lewis, 679, 685; baptism, 615; death, 423; marriage, 506; member, 641
—— Lois, marriage, 494, 500
—— Lois Holbrook, marriage, 650
—— Love, marriage, 493
—— Lothrop, baptism, 450
—— Lucy, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609; baptism, 484, 606, 607; death, 691, marriage, 501, 506, 654; member, 636

BARTLETT (*continued*)
—— Lucy D., marriage, 703; member, 642
—— Lucy L., marriage, 709
—— Lucy T., marriage, 651
—— Lydia, 481, 484; baptism, 236, 484; death, 402; marriage, 493, 494, 499, 506; member, 475
—— Marah, 452, 454
—— Margaret, 604; baptism, 236, 440; marriage, 700
—— Margaret J., marriage, 699
—— Margaret James, 485, 606, 608; baptism, 606; death, 683; marriage, 507
—— Margaret Minot, baptism, 610
—— Maria, baptism, 444
—— Martha, marriage, 498; member, 474
—— Mary, 476, 484; baptism, 241, 445, 484, 608; death, 250, 659, 690; marriage, 493, 496, 497, 498, 501, 506, 699, 700; member, 468, 634
—— Mary Ann, baptism, 612; marriage, 696
—— Mercy, 463, 466, 467, 478, 479, 482, 484, 485 604; baptism, 439, 464, 474, 485; death, 416, 680; marriage, 493, 499, 502, 503, 643, 697; member, 474
—— Mercy Branch, baptism, 484
—— Meriah, marriage, 496
—— Michael, baptism, 446
—— Molly, baptism, 450
—— Nancy, 425; death, 680; dismission, 656
—— Nathaniel, 428; baptism, 213, 606; death, 422, 664, 690; marriage, 503, 506, 696
—— Peabody, 422, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 625, 636, 658, 679; baptism, 605; death, 670; marriage, 506
—— Phebe, baptism, 433; marriage, 493; member, 471
—— Polly, marriage, 507, 508, 644
—— Priscilla, baptism, 449; marriage, 492, 696
—— Prudence, marriage, 649
—— Rebecca, 439, 463, 611; baptism, 433, 452, 463, 485, 610, 612, 638; death, 684, 688; marriage, 495, 501, 502, 504, 507, 509, 643; member, 468, 473, 477, 485, 523, 524, 638, 639, 642

Bartlett (*continued*)
—— Rebecca Taylor, baptism, 613
—— Robert, 193, 198, 209, 397, 401, 439, 443, 445, 447, 448, 450, 468, 524; baptism, 439; death, 685; marriage, 496; member, 468, 525
—— Rufus, 484; baptism, 454, 463, 484; marriage, 503; member, 477
—— Ruth, marriage, 510
—— Ruth Rogers, marriage, 652
—— Sally, 612; baptism, 483; death, 688; marriage, 506, 647
—— Samuel, 236, 238, 239, 241, 243, 413, 429, 440, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451, 495; baptism, 243, 445, 447, 455, 609; death, 398, 410, 672, 694; marriage, 494, 501, 507; member, 229, 455, 472
—— Sarah, 198, 209, 395, 436, 482, 483, 485, 610, 611, 612, 613; baptism, 213, 440, 442, 479, 483; death, 414; dismission, 471, 655; marriage, 495, 498, 499, 503, 509, 644, 647, 697; member, 193, 205, 214, 227, 238, 468, 476, 477, 522, 525, 527, 638
—— Sarah Cotton, marriage, 697
—— Sarah J., marriage, 701
—— Sarah Jackson, baptism, 610
—— Sarah S., marriage, 703
—— Sarah Stevens, baptism, 605
—— Sarah T., marriage, 654
—— Seth, baptism, 479
—— Solomon, 400, 402, 404, 409, 416, 466; death, 624; marriage, 497
—— Sophia, marriage, 508, 654
—— Stephen, baptism, 463, 466
—— Sukey, marriage, 651
—— Susan, marriage, 650, 697
—— Susan Louisa, baptism, 613
—— Susan Thacher, 613; member, 639
—— Susanna, death, 397; marriage, 646; member, 528
—— Sylvanus, 394, 406, 450, 453, 454, 455, 475; baptism, 236, 450, 485; member, 468, 526, 634
—— Sylvanus Taylor, baptism, 611
—— Sylvester, 474
—— Thankful, 442; baptism, 446; member, 526
—— Thomas, 208, 228, 394, 409, 416, 452, 468, 476, 479, 482, 485, 604, 605, 606, 608, 609, 623, 624, 625, 626, 660, 683; baptism, 251, 433, 479; dismission, 471; marriage, 494, 499, 507, 510; member, 206, 217, 227, 468, 475
Bartlett (*continued*)
—— Truman, 663
—— Welthia S., marriage, 703
—— William, 399, 408, 411, 414, 463, 464, 466, 467, 473, 474, 478, 479, 482, 485, 604, 613, 675, 694; baptism, 209; death, 632; marriage, 499, 650, 703, 709; member, 473
—— William Thomas, baptism, 605
—— Zaccheus, 417, 419, 421, 422, 695; baptism, 236; death, 425, 680; marriage, 501, 508
—— Zephaniah, 425; marriage, 507
—— Zilpah, 484; dismission, 656; marriage, 507
Barton, Abigail, marriage, 501
—— John, marriage, 501
Basford, Harriet D., marriage, 709
—— Harriet Loisa, death, 694
—— Stephen P., 694; marriage, 709
Bassert, ——, 617
—— Anna, baptism, 617
Bates, Betsy, marriage, 696, 706
—— Blaney, 658; death, 677
—— Catherine E., marriage, 704
—— Charles, death, 688
—— Clement, 671, 678, 679; marriage, 650, 696
—— David, 627
—— George H., marriage, 703
—— Hannah, marriage, 494, 643
—— Irena Sanger, marriage, 650
—— John, marriage, 494
—— John Blaney, marriage, 647
—— Martha, marriage, 706
—— Mary, death, 690; marriage, 647
—— Mary H., marriage, 703
—— Mercy, death, 663; marriage, 645
—— Ruby, marriage, 700
—— Sukey, marriage, 643
—— Thomas, death, 689
Battles, ——, 622; death, 622
—— Bradford L., marriage, 700
—— Caleb, marriage, 509
—— Deborah, marriage, 505
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 462; marriage, 503
—— Eunice, marriage, 699
—— Experience, baptism, 465
—— Harriet H., marriage, 706
—— Jane, marriage, 509
—— John, baptism, 463; marriage, 647
—— Lydia, marriage, 647
—— Martha, marriage, 502

Battles (*continued*)
—— Mary, baptism, 462
—— Nancy, marriage, 700
—— Polly, marriage, 508
—— Samuel, 462, 463, 465, 627, 656; baptism, 462; death, 660; marriage, 505; member, 473, 635
—— Sarah, baptism, 462; marriage, 646
—— *See also* Brattles
Baxter, Lydia K., marriage, 706
Bayne. *See* Burns
Beal, Asa, 393, 443, 468, 527; death, 401
—— Charles, marriage, 708
—— Margaret, marriage, 492
—— Nancy W., marriage, 708
—— Rhoda, death, 393; member, 468, 527
Bearse (Bearce, Berce, Berse), Esther, marriage, 495
—— Ichabod, 622, 661; marriage, 495, 507
—— Jerusha, marriage, 507, 653
—— Pamela, marriage, 697
—— Thomas, marriage, 697
Beating, James, death, 407
Belcher, Jonathan, 408
Bell, Daniel, marriage, 500
—— Sarah, marriage, 500
Bennett, Deborah, 268; member, 261
—— Eleanor, baptism, 268
—— John, 261, 268; member, 260
Benson, Bathsheba, marriage, 696
—— Elias T., marriage, 706
—— Helen M., marriage, 706
—— Seth, marriage, 696
Bent, Joseph, 398
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 703
Besse (Bessey, Bessy), Benjamin, marriage, 696
—— Joshua, marriage, 501
—— Mercy, marriage, 501
—— Sarah, marriage, 696
Bicknell, Caroline D., marriage, 709
—— James H., marriage, 709
Billings, John, death, 392
Billington, Abigail, 214; member, 205, 215, 228
—— Content, baptism, 214
—— Francis, 205; baptism, 214
—— Jemima, baptism, 214
—— Mercy, baptism, 214
—— Sarah, baptism, 214
Bisbee (Bisby), Jonah, marriage, 496
Bisbee (*continued*)
—— Lydia, marriage, 644, 653
—— Ruth, marriage, 496
—— Sylvanus, marriage, 644
Bishop, ——, death, 425
—— Abigail, marriage, 494
—— Betsy, marriage, 648
—— Catherine B., marriage, 705
—— Dorcas, baptism, 445
—— Ebenezer, baptism, 449
—— George, baptism, 482
—— Henry, baptism, 482
—— John, 402, 408, 426; baptism, 482; marriage, 494; member, 477, 634
—— Jonathan, 443, 449, 528; baptism, 443
—— Joseph, 445
—— Mary, 443; member, 528
—— Sarah, death, 691
—— Sarah T., marriage, 654
—— Susanna, marriage, 504
—— William, baptism, 482; marriage, 654, 705
Blackmer (Blackmar), Betty, marriage, 496
—— Branch, baptism, 432
—— Experience, baptism, 446
—— Ezra Hovey, marriage, 697
—— Henrietta, marriage, 697
—— Jerusha, marriage, 494
—— John, 432, 446, 522
—— Sarah, 432; baptism, 432; member, 522
—— Susanna, marriage, 492
—— Tryphosa, marriage, 706
Blackwell, Catherine, member, 527
Blanch, Rebecca, dismission, 471
Bliss, Alexander, death, 675; marriage, 697
—— Betsy, marriage, 697
Boice (Boies, Boyse), ——, baptism, 482
—— Ellen, marriage, 646
—— John, marriage, 649
—— Sarah, 482; baptism, 477, 482; marriage, 509; member, 477, 482
—— William, 477, 482; death, 423
Boid. *See* Boyd
Bonham (Bonum), George, death, 191; member, 191
Bonienkie, ——, 616
—— Barbara, baptism, 616
Bosset, Andros, 690; marriage, 706
—— Anna, 690; marriage, 706
Bosworth, ——, 631

Bosworth (*continued*)
—— Benjamin, baptism, 221
—— Bithiah, 204; member, 194, 204
—— Hannah, baptism, 204
—— Hezekiah, 194, 204, 215, 221; baptism, 215; member, 192, 204
—— Jane Tayler, marriage, 696
—— Joanna, member, 524
—— Lydia, 442; baptism, 442; member, 526
—— Nathaniel, 442, 526
—— Orrin, marriage, 696
Boult, Lydia, marriage, 498, 499
Bourn, Rous, death, 397
Boutelle, Ann, 610, 611, 671; death, 680; marriage, 648
—— Ann G., member, 642
—— Caleb, 610; death, 667; marriage, 648; member, 639
—— Ellen Goodwin, baptism, 610
—— Ellen Lincoln, baptism, 611
Boyd, Samuel, baptism, 221
—— William, 221
Boyse. *See* Boice
Brace, Elizabeth, member, 527
—— Thomas, 527
Bradford, Abigail, baptism, 270, 467
—— Alice, baptism, 270; marriage, 653; member, 195, 207
—— Amos, death, 422
—— Anna, marriage, 696
—— Annie R., 694
—— Bartlett, 666; death, 669; marriage, 647
—— Betsy M., marriage, 699
—— Betsy T., marriage, 701
—— Caleb C., marriage, 701
—— Charles, baptism, 451
—— David, 672
—— Deborah, marriage, 649
—— Eleanor, marriage, 653
—— Ellen, marriage, 647
—— Elisha, 194, 219
—— Elizabeth, member, 477
—— Ephraim, 660, 664; marriage, 646
—— George Russell, death, 694
—— Gershom, baptism, 274
—— Gideon, 467
—— Hannah, 274; baptism, 194, 274, 447; death, 219, 417; marriage, 646, 696; member, 194, 275, 473
—— Hetty Amelia, marriage, 654
—— Isaac, death, 632
—— Israel, 426
Bradford (*continued*)
—— Jael, member, 192
—— James, death, 680; marriage, 497, 653
—— James M., marriage, 699
—— Joanna, marriage, 644
—— John, 192, 207, 271; baptism, 270; member, 191, 268
—— Joseph, 192, 627; death, 214; marriage, 644; member, 191
—— Joseph M., 694
—— Josiah, 418, 445, 447, 451, 473; death, 407; member, 468, 524
—— LeBaron, marriage, 500
—— Lemuel, 418, 479, 625, 627; baptism, 447, 475, 479; marriage, 498, 505; member, 475, 479
—— Lois, baptism, 475, 479; member, 475, 479
—— Lucy, marriage, 502, 647, 650, 652
—— Lucy G., marriage, 702
—— Lydia, death, 682; marriage, 505; member, 637
—— Mary, marriage, 498
—— Mercy, 271; baptism, 270; member, 192, 268
—— Nancy, marriage, 508, 644
—— Nathaniel, 444, 447, 623; baptism, 444; death, 681; marriage, 498
—— Pelham, 625, 626; marriage, 644
—— Polly, marriage, 643
—— Priscilla, baptism, 270
—— Rebecca, death, 682; marriage, 498
—— Rebecca H., marriage, 708
—— Ruth, death, 660; marriage, 497
—— Samuel, 194, 275, 631; baptism, 270; death, 660; marriage, 502, 652
—— Sarah, death, 670; marriage, 492, 497, 500; member, 468
—— Thomas, 629; marriage, 643
—— William, 416, 445; baptism, 270; death, 195, 422; marriage, 497, 508, 653
—— William H., 681, 683
—— Zephaniah, 679
Brailey (Braley), ——, 679, 693
—— Anna Maria, marriage, 707
—— Benjamin, death, 689
—— Catherine E., marriage, 704
—— Charles, marriage, 704
—— Deborah E., marriage, 700
—— Edward B., marriage, 710
—— Jonathan F., marriage, 707
—— Sarah, marriage, 710

Bramhall, Benjamin, 418, 665, 680; baptism, 455
—— Betsy, death, 623; marriage, 699
—— Charles, 673, 686; death, 683; marriage, 652
—— Cornelius, baptism, 234; marriage, 496
—— Edmund, baptism, 448
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 464
—— George, 400, 464, 465, 466, 467, 474, 657, 671; baptism, 465; death, 424; marriage, 649
—— Gracy, baptism, 467
—— Hannah, baptism, 478
—— Joseph 409, 410, 464, 465, 466, 467, 474, 478; baptism 234, 448, 466; marriage, 496, 648
—— Joshua, 234, 238, 468; death, 393; dismission, 521; member, 228, 468
—— Lucy, death, 657
—— Lydia, baptism, 467; death, 668; marriage, 648; member, 637
—— Martha, baptism, 234, 466; marriage, 646
—— Mary, marriage, 499; member, 527
—— Mary Bennett, baptism, 464, 465, 527
—— Mary Wait, marriage, 696
—— Mercy, 426, 455; death, 427; marriage, 492, 496
—— Mercy Warren, baptism, 464, 610, 638; member, 638
—— Nancy E., death, 686; marriage, 652
—— Polly, baptism, 465; death, 658
—— Remember, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478; baptism, 464, 474; marriage, 496; member, 474
—— Sarah, baptism, 448, 465, 478; death, 409; dismission, 521; marriage, 649; member, 238, 468
—— Sylvanus, 455, 527, 659, 663; baptism, 234, 465; death, 409, 672, 675; marriage, 492, 696
—— William, marriage, 699
—— Zilpah, 465, 466, 467; baptism, 464, 465, 474; death, 427; marriage, 504; member, 474
Branch, Experience, baptism, 243
—— John, baptism, 232; member, 524
—— Lydia, 243; baptism, 232
—— Mercy, baptism, 232
—— Thankful, baptism, 234
Branch (*continued*)
—— Thomas, 232, 234; member, 228
Brand, Mary, marriage, 705
—— William, marriage, 705
Brant, Mary, death, 691
—— William, 691
Brattles, Eunice, marriage, 699
—— Experience, marriage, 643
—— *See also* Battles
Breck, Margaret, marriage, 496
—— William, marriage, 496
Brett, Mary, marriage, 498
—— Nathaniel, marriage, 498
Brewster, America, 689; death, 687; marriage, 507
—— Betsy, marriage, 507, 653
—— Deborah, marriage, 649
—— E., 631
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 606, 637; death, 668; dismission, 656; marriage, 502; member, 637
—— Elizabeth T., death, 693
—— Ellis, 658; death, 665; marriage, 505
—— George Bradley, marriage, 706
—— Isaac, marriage, 701
—— Jane, marriage, 648
—— Job, 625, 688; death, 412, 669, 675; marriage, 502
—— Mary, marriage, 703
—— Nancy, baptism, 610, 638; dismission, 656; marriage, 505; member, 638
—— Nancy E., marriage, 652
—— Nancy Paulding, marriage, 706
—— Patty, marriage, 506
—— Sarah, death, 689; marriage, 507
—— Sarah J., marriage, 701
—— William, 428, 626; death, 629; marriage, 507
—— Wrestling, marriage, 506
Briant. *See* Bryant
Brick, ——, 625
Brickle, Mary, marriage, 707
Briggs, George Ware, 615, 642, 683, 686; marriage, 705
—— Henry, death, 668
—— Lucia J., marriage, 705
—— Lucia Jane, member, 642
—— Lucretia A., death, 686
—— Lucy, marriage, 501
—— Seth, marriage, 501
—— William, baptism, 615
Brimmer, Martin, marriage, 500

Brimmer (*continued*)
—— Sarah, marriage, 500
Brooks, ——, 422
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 503
—— Mary, marriage, 499
—— Samuel, 423; marriage, 503
Brown, ——, 394, 446, 511
—— Abigail, death, 695
—— Alonzo Foster, death, 691
—— Bradford, 608
—— Caroline Matilda, marriage, 701
—— Catherine, marriage, 697
—— Catherine Bradish, baptism, 607
—— Charles, 691; death, 686, 691; marriage, 653
—— David, 618, 620
—— Dorcas, marriage, 645
—— Eunice, 692
—— Eunice T., marriage, 704
—— Ichabod Holmes, baptism, 608
—— Jane, baptism, 608
—— Johnson, 688, 691
—— Joseph P., marriage, 701
—— Joseph Philemon, baptism, 609
—— Lemuel, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 625, 626, 633, 657, 669
—— Lewis, marriage, 701
—— Lewis Henry, marriage, 709
—— Lucy C., marriage, 653
—— Margaret, 694; baptism, 432; marriage, 701
—— Margaret W., baptism, 615; member, 641, 642
—— Marian, 618
—— Martha, baptism, 243
—— Mary, 691; marriage, 499, 700, 701
—— Mary B., marriage, 697
—— Mary Briggs, baptism, 607
—— Nathaniel, marriage, 500, 700
—— Polly, death, 411
—— Priscilla, 432; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; marriage, 645; member, 524
—— Rebecca, baptism, 432; marriage, 500, 644
—— Robert, 243, 411, 412, 419, 432, 524, 692; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 403; marriage, 499, 704
—— Robert Alexander, baptism, 620
—— Robert S., death, 692
—— Sally, marriage, 648
—— Sarah, death, 657
—— Sarah M., marriage, 702
—— Sarah Palmer, baptism, 605, 606
Brown (*continued*)
—— Sophia, death, 684
—— Steven P., 615, 641
—— Steven Parmer, baptism, 608
—— Susan Burt, marriage, 709
—— Thomas Anderson, baptism, 618
—— William, 689, 694, 695; baptism, 432; death, 668, 686; marriage, 648, 705
Bryant, ——, 416; death, 633
—— Abigail, 250, 262; baptism, 250
—— Benjamin, baptism, 262
—— Caleb, marriage, 696
—— Eleanor, baptism, 477, 482; member, 477, 482
—— Elizabeth, member, 264
—— John, baptism, 207
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Mehetabel, 207, 274; baptism, 275; member, 194, 275
—— Phebe, marriage, 696
—— Polly, marriage, 646
—— Samuel, 403, 407, 413, 477, 482; death, 622
—— Stephen, 194, 275; baptism, 274; member, 256
—— Thomas, baptism, 274
—— William, baptism, 274
Buerki, Magdelener, death, 694
—— Michael, 694
Buhman. *See* Bumann
Bulkley, Priscilla L., death, 691
Bullard, Benjamin, marriage, 696
—— Mary, marriage, 696
Bumann, Caroline, 620; marriage, 708
—— Heinich, 620
—— Heinrich Jacob, baptism, 620
—— Henry, marriage, 708
Bumpas, Rebecca, marriage, 710
Bunker, Edward, marriage, 702
—— Esther, marriage, 702
Burbank, Abigail S., marriage, 654
—— Cordelia, marriage, 705
—— David, baptism, 446; death, 406, 661; marriage, 646
—— Ezra, 459, 461, 462, 472, 610, 630, 636, 662, 663, 665; baptism, 431, 459; death, 622, 677; marriage, 493, 505, 653
—— Hannah, 609; marriage, 696; member, 637
—— Hannah Torrey, baptism, 609
—— Isaac, baptism, 433
—— Joanna, death, 677; marriage, 646

BURBANK (*continued*)
—— John, 426, 622, 682; baptism, 459; death, 673; marriage, 506, 697
—— Joseph, 400, 412
—— Luce, marriage, 494
—— Lucy A., marriage, 703
—— Lucy Ann, marriage, 697
—— Lydia, 610; baptism, 610, 638; death, 665, 684; marriage, 505, 506, 654; member, 638
—— Mary, baptism, 241, 459
—— Mercy, baptism, 444; marriage, 498
—— Nehemiah, 609, 630, 659; baptism, 462; death, 661
—— Polly, death, 662; marriage, 646, 653
—— Priscilla, 459, 461, 462; baptism, 459, 610; death, 671; marriage, 493, 649, 695; member, 472, 635
—— Priscilla Lovell, baptism, 609
—— Sally, death, 693; marriage, 509
—— Samuel, 693; baptism, 461; marriage, 509
—— Stevens M., marriage, 705
—— Stevens Mason, marriage, 696
—— Thomas, baptism, 459
—— Timothy, 241, 243, 393, 399, 433, 444, 446; baptism, 243; death, 421; member, 468, 523
—— William S., 670; marriage, 654
Burden, Benjamin, baptism, 251
—— Deborah, 251, 257, 262
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 262
—— Sarah, baptism, 251
—— William, baptism, 257
Burgess (Burges, Burgis, Burgiss), Abigail, marriage, 699
—— Abner, marriage, 647
—— Anna, marriage, 649
—— Betsy, baptism, 611, 639; marriage, 696; member, 639
—— Chandler, 661, 667; marriage, 646
—— Charlotte, marriage, 709
—— Deborah, marriage, 508, 647, 699
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 494
—— Esther, marriage, 653
—— Frederick, marriage, 709
—— George, death, 689; marriage, 508
—— Hannah, marriage, 652
—— Hannah E., marriage, 700
—— Irena Sanger, marriage, 650
—— Jabez, death, 667
—— Jane, marriage, 646
—— Jane E., marriage, 701
BURGESS (*continued*)
—— John, 628, 630, 667, 686; baptism, 612; death, 689; marriage, 646; member, 639
—— Joseph, marriage, 650
—— Joseph A., 689
—— Joseph W., marriage, 700, 705
—— Judith, marriage, 699
—— Lewis, marriage, 701
—— Lucy, death, 685; marriage, 646
—— Lydia, marriage, 500
—— Nathaniel, death, 427
—— Patience, death, 424; member, 468, 527
—— Rebecca, marriage, 652
—— Ruth, death, 686; marriage, 643, 697; member, 639
—— Sally, marriage, 650, 698
—— Sarah, marriage, 654, 701
—— Sarah E., marriage, 705
—— Simon, 689
—— Simon R., marriage, 701
—— Susanna, marriage, 646
—— Thomas, 417, 423, 444, 633, 685; baptism, 444; death, 658; marriage, 500, 646
—— Vinall, marriage, 653
—— William, 624; death, 620
Burns, Andrew William, baptism, 618
—— Catherine, death, 688
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 434
—— Ellen, death, 688
—— Henry, death, 688
—— James, 688
—— Margaret, 618; baptism, 440
—— Mary, death, 688
—— Michael, 434, 440
—— Rose, death, 688
—— Samuel, baptism, 434
—— William, 618
Burr, ——, 420
—— Priscilla, death, 659
Bursley, Deborah L., marriage, 700
—— Washburn, marriage, 700
Burt, Hannah, marriage, 647
—— Laban, marriage, 647
—— Mary W., marriage, 703
—— Priscilla E., marriage, 709
—— William B., marriage, 709
Burton, Charles, marriage, 704
—— Sarah, marriage, 704
Bushnell, Harvey, marriage, 654
—— Susan, marriage, 654
Butt, John, death, 403

CAHOON (Cahoun), Andrew J., marriage, 709
—— Lovesta, marriage, 709
—— Patty, marriage, 696
Calderwood, John, marriage, 505
—— Patience, marriage, 505, 647
—— Priscilla, death, 406; marriage, 492, 504
—— Samuel, marriage, 492
Callaway (Caliway), George, marriage, 698
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 698
—— Mary Jane, marriage, 707
Campbell, Andrew, marriage, 498
—— Anna, death, 400
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 498
—— Duncan, marriage, 497
—— Frances M., marriage, 710
—— Rebecca, death, 419
—— Susannah, marriage, 497
Cannon, Mary Ann, marriage, 698
—— Nathan, marriage, 698
Capen, Lucy Ann D., marriage, 705
Carter, Benjamin, 442; baptism, 442
—— Elizabeth, 442; member, 527
Carver, ——, 423, 428, 475, 605
—— Abigail, marriage, 651
—— Betsy, marriage, 701
—— Chandler, marriage, 702
—— Dorothy, baptism, 234, 439; marriage, 495
—— Elizabeth, 485; marriage, 508, 509
—— Elizabeth Holmes, baptism, 485
—— Hannah, baptism, 195
—— Harriet, marriage, 702
—— Hope, marriage, 493
—— James, 411, 413; baptism, 236, 455
—— Jerusha, dismission, 471; member, 468
—— John, 193, 195, 227, 271, 485; baptism, 274, 475, 479, 605; death, 622; marriage, 509, 654; member, 475, 479
—— Josiah, 232, 234, 236, 439, 468, 525, 671; baptism, 232; dismission, 471; marriage, 508, 651; member, 228, 468, 524
—— Mary, 195, 274; baptism, 271; member, 193, 227, 271
—— Mercy, 439; baptism, 439; member, 525
—— Nancy, death, 662
CARVER (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, 410, 479, 659, 661, 662, 672; baptism, 439; death, 662, 671; marriage, 493
—— Polly, marriage, 508
—— Sally, marriage, 506, 650
—— Sarah, marriage, 493, 654
Casada. *See* Cassidy
Case, John, 435, 437, 522; baptism, 435, 437; member, 521
—— Rebecca, 435, 437; baptism, 435; member, 522
—— William, baptism, 437
Cassidy (Casada, Cassady), Elizabeth, marriage, 702
—— Lydia, marriage, 502
—— William, marriage, 502
Castle, ——, 419
Caswell, ——, 685
—— Deborah E., marriage, 700
—— Henry, death, 667
—— Mary, marriage, 697
—— Thomas, 682; marriage, 700
—— William, 683; death, 685
Caver. *See* Carver
Chace. *See* Chase
Chalker, Mary Ann, marriage, 697
—— Richard, marriage, 697
Chamberlain, Sarah, marriage, 703
Chandler, Caleb, baptism, 467
—— Deborah, marriage, 505, 650
—— Elijah, 467; dismission, 471; member, 475
—— Eliza, marriage, 651
—— Ephraim, marriage, 650
—— Hannah, marriage, 648
—— Hannah J., marriage, 702
—— Jerusha, marriage, 699
—— John, marriage, 648
—— John B., 668, 669, 672; death, 686
—— Lydia T., marriage, 700
—— Nancy Brown, marriage, 699
—— Samuel, marriage, 699
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 700
—— Stetson, marriage, 651
—— Thankful S., marriage, 699
Chase, ——, 628
—— Hannah S., marriage, 697
—— John, marriage, 499
—— Rebecca, marriage, 499, 503
—— Sylvanus D., marriage, 697
Chipman, Jabez, baptism, 215
—— John, 215
—— Nancy, marriage, 651

CHIPMAN (*continued*)
—— Samuel, marriage, 651
Christian, Alexander, marriage, 708
—— Rebecca H., marriage, 706
Church, Abigail, marriage, 652
—— Charles, marriage, 652
Churchill, ——, 511; baptism, 484; death, 223, 667
—— Abiah, baptism, 217
—— Abigail, 465, 466, 467, 478, 483; baptism, 448, 465; marriage, 498, 502
—— Abner, baptism, 446
—— Almira, marriage, 703
—— Almyra B., marriage, 706
—— Alpheus, baptism, 448
—— Amaziah, 413, 424, 443, 445, 446, 447, 448, 450, 451, 452, 454, 455, 484; baptism, 236, 446; death, 417; marriage, 498, 643; member, 468, 525, 634
—— Andrew, death, 412
—— Ansel, baptism, 440; marriage, 494
—— Asa, baptism, 445
—— Assenah, marriage, 644
—— Barnabas, 208, 217, 222, 228, 232, 240, 392, 399, 414, 417, 432, 475, 479, 483, 625, 672; baptism, 217, 258; death, 390, 409, 688; marriage, 500, 645
—— Bath[a], baptism, 454
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 502, 509
—— Benjamin, 395, 428, 446, 448, 449, 450, 453, 454, 456; baptism, 234, 446; death, 627, 659; marriage, 501; member, 468, 524, 634
—— Betsy, marriage, 498, 502, 645, 647
—— Bithiah, baptism, 449; marriage, 494, 508; member, 208, 229
—— Branch, baptism, 447, 479
—— Caleb, baptism, 443, 445; marriage, 644
—— Charles, 425, 456, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 659, 666, 667; baptism, 440, 456; death, 666; marriage, 494
—— Daniel, 622, 631, 668, 695; marriage, 509, 697
—— David, baptism, 466, 483
—— Desire, member, 208, 217, 228
—— Ebenezer, 390, 391, 398, 445, 447, 449, 451, 453, 454, 634; baptism, 221, 432, 445, 478; death, 410; marriage, 497, 498; member, 468, 524
—— Edmund, marriage, 644

CHURCHILL (*continued*)
—— Eleanor, baptism, 484; marriage, 702
—— Eleazar, 193, 208, 214, 218, 228, 251, 256, 259, 264, 271, 280, 400, 402, 403, 445, 446, 450, 468, 526; baptism, 218, 251, 441; death, 214, 417; marriage, 493, 498; member, 191, 207, 219, 228, 468, 523
—— Eliphaz, baptism, 446
—— Eliza, 455
—— Elizabeth, 452, 454, 478, 479, 481, 483; baptism, 262, 445, 447, 450, 475, 476, 478, 481, 484; death, 409, 424, 661; marriage, 494, 496, 499, 501, 502, 504, 509; member, 475, 476, 478, 481
—— Elkanah, 236, 401, 629; baptism, 236, 271, 462; death, 393, 404; marriage, 644; member, 228, 468
—— Ellis, 401; marriage, 493
—— Enos, baptism, 452; marriage, 505
—— Ephraim, 440, 444, 524; baptism, 234, 440, 465; member, 522
—— Ephraim Finney, marriage, 698
—— Eunice, 485, 610; baptism, 605; dismission, 656; marriage, 508, 644, 649, 654, 699
—— Faith, baptism, 448; marriage, 499
—— Francis, baptism, 453
—— George, 475, 478, 479, 483, 641; baptism, 453; death, 425, 693; marriage, 502, 697; member, 476
—— Hannah, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455; baptism, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 478; death, 269, 659; marriage, 494, 500, 503, 508, 644, 651; member, 208, 219, 228, 468, 526, 528, 634
—— Hannah J., marriage, 654
—— Harriot, baptism, 484
—— Heman, 626, 628; marriage, 507, 703
—— Henry, 194, 195
—— Hosea, 671, 676; marriage, 649, 700
—— Ichabod, baptism, 220
—— Isaac, 675; baptism, 232, 280; marriage, 500
—— Isaac C., 673
—— Isaac Covington, baptism, 485
—— Jabez, 676
—— James, baptism, 268; death, 426
—— Jane, marriage, 493, 497

CHURCHILL (*continued*)
—— Jane D., marriage, 700
—— Jedidah, baptism, 259
—— Jenny, marriage, 502, 507
—— Jesse, 401, 408, 412, 416, 460, 462, 463, 465, 466, 478, 483, 659; baptism, 460; member, 473, 638
—— Joanna, baptism, 456
—— Job, baptism, 479; death, 674; marriage, 700
—— John, 193, 208, 209, 221, 228, 229, 234, 262, 271, 391, 401, 632, 689, 693; baptism, 234, 271, 432, 444; death, 191, 223, 264, 409, 623, 661; marriage, 496; member, 191, 261
—— John E., marriage, 702
—— Jonathan, 390, 443, 446, 451*n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 468, 528, 634; baptism, 433; death, 414; member, 468, 523
—— Joseph, 193, 217, 220, 221, 231, 234, 236, 433, 444, 446, 657, 673, 679; baptism, 221, 274, 444, 458, 463; marriage, 646, 699; member, 207, 217, 228, 523
—— Joshua, baptism, 234
—— Josiah, 443, 444, 446, 448, 449, 452, 456; baptism, 218, 446
—— Lemuel, baptism, 221, 462
—— Lewis, 627; marriage, 505, 651
—— Luce, baptism, 446, 451; marriage, 494
—— Lucy, marriage, 501, 502, 646, 654
—— Lucy W., marriage, 698
—— Lydia, 264, 268, 280; baptism, 432, 613, 639; death, 672, 680, 692; marriage, 494, 497, 500, 509, 510, 644, 645; member, 208, 217, 228, 264, 639
—— Marcia, baptism, 615, 641; member, 641, 642
—— Margaret, baptism, 254
—— Maria, 682; marriage, 509, 700
—— Martha, 693; marriage, 643, 706
—— Martha C., member, 641, 642; marriage, 697
—— Martha H., marriage, 698
—— Mary, 251, 256, 259, 264, 271, 280; baptism, 264, 440, 441, 448, 452; death, 214; marriage, 499, 502, 505, 644, 654, 700; member, 193, 194, 195, 473, 635
—— Mary B., marriage, 697
—— Mary F., marriage, 706

CHURCHILL (*continued*)
—— Mendall, baptism, 452, 481
—— Mercy, baptism, 264, 433, 454; marriage, 503, 646; member, 468, 523
—— Mordecai, baptism, 445
—— Muriah, baptism, 236
—— Nancy, death, 426, 682; marriage, 505, 644, 651
—— Nathan, 633, 659, 664; baptism, 453
—— Nathaniel, 405, 441, 444, 448, 468, 473, 523; baptism, 234, 280, 444; death, 422
—— Olive, death, 410
—— Otis, death, 426
—— Patience, 452, 456; death, 423; marriage, 493, 498, 504, 505, 509; member, 634
—— Patty, marriage, 647
—— Phebe, death, 657; marriage, 501
—— Polly, marriage, 645
—— Priscilla, 440; baptism, 440, 524; marriage, 503; member, 524
—— Rebecca, 262, 271; baptism, 264, 444, 451; death, 209; marriage, 495, 502; member, 193, 261
—— Reuben, baptism, 455; marriage, 503
—— Rufus, 485, 605, 606, 610, 621, 678; baptism, 459, 606; death, 675; marriage, 508, 698
—— Rufus C., 683
—— Ruth, 454, 456
—— Sabra Ann, marriage, 703
—— Sally, marriage, 509, 645
—— Sally Seabury, marriage, 648
—— Samuel, 415, 418, 621, 622; baptism, 231, 264, 446, 449, 461; death, 629; marriage, 499, 501, 509, 644
—— Sarah, 254, 258, 264, 274, 456, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 479; baptism, 236, 450, 455, 463; death, 418, 626; marriage, 493, 494, 498, 500, 501, 503, 646, 701; member, 193, 227, 468, 475, 526
—— Sarah S., marriage, 653
—— Sarah W., marriage, 653
—— Sarah Warren, baptism, 483
—— Seth, 419, 424; death, 427; marriage, 501, 648
—— Simeon, baptism, 467
—— Solomon, 421, 476, 481, 484, 485; baptism, 454, 481; marriage, 502; member, 477

Churchill (*continued*)
—— Stephen, 234, 420, 424, 443, 445, 526, 670; baptism, 234, 256, 449, 450; death, 672; marriage, 494; member, 228
—— Susanna, baptism, 448; death, 420, 662; marriage, 496, 498
—— Sylvanus, 622, 676, 692; baptism, 446, 456; death, 687; marriage, 510
—— Thaddeus, 416; baptism, 443
—— Thomas, baptism, 240
—— William, 264, 444, 445, 446, 448, 682; baptism, 217, 264, 446, 485, 610; death, 665; marriage, 646
—— William C., marriage, 706
—— William L., marriage, 700
—— Wilson, 408; marriage, 497
—— Zaccheus, 392, 394; baptism, 234, 440
—— Zadoc, baptism, 443
Clark (Clarke), ——, 413; member, 213
—— Abby T., marriage, 704
—— Abigail, 260; baptism, 234, 435; marriage, 502, 509; member, 194, 526
—— Abigail Thomas, marriage, 654
—— Alden, 422, 483; death, 423
—— Amasa, 655
—— Anna, baptism, 605
—— Ann, baptism, 232, 453
—— Avis F., marriage, 708
—— Benjamin, 417, 418, 476, 478, 672; marriage, 505
—— Consider, baptism, 466
—— Cynthia, marriage, 697
—— Daniel, marriage, 646
—— Deborah, 466; marriage, 647; member, 474
—— Dorothy, member, 192, 227
—— Edward, marriage, 496
—— Eliza Healy, baptism, 608
—— Elizabeth, 274; baptism, 274; death, 400; marriage, 496; member, 271
—— Esher, marriage, 653
—— Experience, marriage, 505
—— Hannah, 453; baptism, 527; marriage, 696; member, 527
—— James, 194, 221, 232, 234, 241, 260, 453; baptism, 221; member, 191, 227
—— James E., marriage, 708
—— Joanna, death, 395
—— John, 194, 202, 212, 435, 522, 608, 637, 676; death, 212; marriage, 508, 648, 654; member, 521

Clark (*continued*)
—— Jonas, marriage, 494
—— Joseph Churchill, baptism, 478
—— Josiah, baptism, 270
—— Lemuel, marriage, 652
—— Lothrop, baptism, 241
—— Lydia, baptism, 232; marriage, 494, 505
—— Lydia B., marriage, 652
—— Marah, baptism, 212
—— Martha, death, 659; marriage, 494, 646; member, 638
—— Mary, 608; baptism, 435, 608; death, 394; member, 204, 213, 228, 637
—— Meriah, marriage, 495
—— Nathaniel, 192, 227, 622, 665; baptism, 209; death, 206, 217; marriage, 502; member, 206, 217
—— Patience, 468 *n*; marriage, 650
—— Phebe, 478; baptism, 478; member, 475
—— Polly, marriage, 508
—— Rebecca, 435; member, 194, 202, 227, 522
—— Rebecca M., marriage, 704
—— Robert, baptism, 608
—— Roxana, member, 476
—— Sally, marriage, 648
—— Samuel, death, 393
—— Sarah, baptism, 198, 212, 216; dismission, 655; marriage, 494; member, 229
—— Sarah Churchill, baptism, 483
—— Sarah Roberts, baptism, 608; marriage, 652
—— Sena, member, 476
—— Steven, marriage, 697
—— Susan, marriage, 653
—— Susanna, baptism, 221, 259; death, 221; member, 193
—— Thomas, 193, 198, 204, 216, 218, 221, 228, 229, 232, 259, 270, 271, 274, 413, 466, 474, 526; baptism, 218, 259; death, 227, 421; marriage, 502; member, 191, 192, 213, 227, 260
—— Willbore, baptism, 435
—— William, 209, 212, 427, 492; baptism, 209, 218, 638; death, 410, 423, 665; marriage, 494, 504; member, 192, 209, 638
—— Zilpah, marriage, 504
—— Zoeth, death, 674; marriage, 704
Coad (Coade, Code), ——, 625

Coad (*continued*)
—— James, 406, 427
—— Nancy, marriage, 509
—— Sarah, marriage, 644
Cobb, ——, 630; baptism, 459, 461
—— Abigail, baptism, 460
—— Betsy, marriage, 645
—— Caroline E., marriage, 708
—— Cornelius, 659; death, 676; marriage, 498
—— Deborah, baptism, 440
—— Ebenezer, 208, 215, 216, 228, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 632; baptism, 215; marriage, 496; member, 206, 215, 227, 468, 472, 524, 635
—— Eleanor, baptism, 460
—— Elijah Winslow, marriage, 707
—— Elisha, 440, 511
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 215, 440, 460; death, 669; marriage, 508, 651, 701; member, 468, 526
—— Ephraim, death, 404
—— Fear, baptism, 456; marriage, 644
—— Gershom, baptism, 216
—— Grace, death, 630; marriage, 498
—— Hannah, baptism, 460; marriage, 496, 504; member, 477
—— Helen, baptism, 619
—— Heman, marriage, 645
—— Isaac, 669
—— Isaac E., death, 669; marriage, 651
—— Jabez, 390
—— James, 204, 216, 228; baptism, 250; member, 192, 213, 227
—— Jerusha, 454, 467, 478; baptism, 467; marriage, 495, 501
—— Joanna, 440; baptism, 460; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Job, 658; baptism, 216; death, 391, 670; marriage, 645
—— John, 192, 250, 395, 411, 414, 460, 461, 463, 464, 466; baptism, 215, 460; death, 214, 392; member, 191, 473, 635
—— John Kempton, marriage, 648
—— Joseph, baptism, 457
—— Josiah, baptism, 464
—— Lemuel, 400, 418, 477; marriage, 496
—— Lydia, baptism, 440, 460; marriage, 493
—— Margaret, death, 425
—— Martha, 250; marriage, 496; member, 192
Cobb (*continued*)
—— Mary, baptism, 215; death, 621; member, 635
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 700
—— Mercy, baptism, 215, 454; member, 208, 215, 228
—— Mercy R., 619
—— Mercy Ruggles, marriage, 707
—— Nancy, marriage, 645
—— Nathan, 440, 511; baptism, 215; marriage, 495
—— Nathaniel, 404; baptism, 478; marriage, 497
—— Nehemiah, death, 631
—— Patience, baptism, 460; death, 420; marriage, 500; member, 204, 213, 228
—— Persis, baptism, 463, 466
—— Polly, marriage, 648
—— Priscilla, 440; baptism, 443; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Rebecca, baptism, 467, 478
—— Roland (Rowland), 414, 467, 478; marriage, 501
—— Ruth, marriage, 643
—— Sarah, baptism, 215, 460; death, 630; marriage, 497, 500, 507; member, 635
—— Sylvanus, 443, 468, 526
—— William, 666; baptism, 440, 455, 460; marriage, 508
—— William H., 619
Code. *See* Coad
Coil, Margaret, marriage, 707
Coin, Ellen, marriage, 708
—— John, marriage, 708
Colburn, Lemuel, marriage, 652
—— Susan, marriage, 652
Cole (Coles), ——, death, 217, 219
—— Abigail, death, 209; member, 194, 204
—— Asahel, marriage, 696
—— Benjamin, death, 394
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 198, 212; death, 281
—— Ephraim, 193, 200, 212, 227, 275; baptism, 210, 274; member, 192, 211. 227
—— Helen M., marriage, 706
—— Hugh, 281
—— Isaac, 673, 677; death, 422; marriage, 492, 647
—— James, 194, 204, 209; baptism, 200, 274; death, 192, 209; member, 192, 202

Cole (*continued*)
—— Jane, marriage, 696
—— John, 193, 198, 207, 275; baptism, 274
—— Lydia, 421; marriage, 494, 502, 645, 699
—— Martha, marriage, 492, 496
—— Nathaniel, death, 402
—— Patty, marriage, 501
—— Rebecca, 200, 243, 274; baptism, 243; death, 397; marriage, 494; member, 193, 227, 275
—— Samuel, death, 415, 421, 659
—— Samuel Herman, marriage, 502
—— Sarah, baptism, 243; marriage, 647
—— Susanna, 198, 274; dismission, 207; member, 193, 275
—— Thomas, baptism, 198
—— Winslow, marriage, 699
Coleman, Caroline, marriage, 707
—— Charles L., marriage, 707
Collingwood, Eleanor Wyman, baptism, 616
—— Martha, marriage, 706
—— Mary Jane, baptism, 617
—— Rebecca W., 616, 617
—— Steven, 616, 617
—— Thomas, marriage, 706
Collins (Collings), ——, 477
—— Bathsheba, baptism, 467; marriage, 509
—— Gamaliel, baptism, 485; death, 415
—— James, 409, 411, 412, 467, 478, 479, 482, 485; baptism, 479; marriage, 498, 702
—— John, marriage, 508
—— Lois, 485; baptism, 467; death, 412; marriage, 498
—— Mary, 467, 478; baptism, 467
—— Mercy, marriage, 508
—— Nancy, baptism, 478; marriage, 648
—— Rebecca, marriage, 651
—— Sally, marriage, 509, 702
—— Samuel Avery, baptism, 482
—— Sarah, baptism, 467
Color, people of. *See* Negroes
Commington, Nancy, marriage, 644
Comstock, Hannah, marriage, 648
—— William, marriage, 648
Conant, Charles, baptism, 436
—— George, baptism, 436
—— Mary, 436; baptism, 523; member, 523
Conklin, Deborah, marriage, 502
—— Samuel, marriage, 502
Connell, Elizabeth, marriage, 498
—— Jeremiah, marriage, 498
Convers, Polly, 429; death, 428
Coofs. *See* Cuff
Cook (Cooke), ——, death, 688
—— Anne, baptism, 280
—— Caleb, 194, 280; death, 191, 221; member, 191, 281
—— Damaris, baptism, 195
—— Elisha, baptism, 442
—— Elizabeth, 215, 281; baptism, 280; death, 281; member, 208, 215, 281
—— Francis, 281
—— Jacob, 192, 195, 208, 229, 257, 281; baptism, 271; member, 191, 207, 219, 281
—— James, 442
—— Jane, 280; baptism, 280; member, 194, 281
—— John, 208, 215, 218; baptism, 195, 280
—— Lysia, 259, 262, 271; baptism, 259; member, 192, 257
—— Mercy, baptism, 218, 280
—— Paul, baptism, 215
—— Phebe, baptism, 218; member, 208, 218, 219, 229
—— Rebecca, baptism, 262
—— Robert, baptism, 215, 280
—— Silas, baptism, 215
—— Susanna, baptism, 280
—— William, baptism, 259
Coomer, Priscilla, marriage, 500
—— William, marriage, 500
Cooper, ——, death, 674
—— Benjamin, marriage, 506
—— Calvin, baptism, 478; death, 666
—— Caroline, marriage, 696
—— Edward T., marriage, 696
—— Edward Taylor, 671
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 501, 706
—— Esther, marriage, 644
—— Experience, marriage, 497
—— George, 681; marriage, 697
—— Hannah, 465, 466; death, 217, 393; marriage, 500; member, 193, 474
—— Jacob T., marriage, 706
—— John, 393, 400, 407; death, 391; marriage, 495
—— Joseph, 424, 662, 668, 684; death, 676, 690; marriage, 505, 650
—— Lucia Samson, baptism, 465

Cooper (*continued*)
—— Lucy, marriage, 505
—— Mary, marriage, 697
—— Nancy, baptism, 466
—— Priscilla, death, 265; marriage, 505; member, 251
—— Richard, 193, 403, 406, 412, 415, 465, 466, 474, 478; baptism, 464, 474; dismission, 655; member, 207, 223, 474
—— Sarah, marriage, 495, 501, 507, 654
—— Siloa, marriage, 650
—— Susanna, marriage, 506
—— Thomas, marriage, 497
—— William B., 679
Copeland, Lewis, marriage, 703
—— Sarah S., marriage, 703
Cornish, ——, 631
—— Abigail, baptism, 217; marriage, 495
—— Benjamin, 441, 525; baptism, 217, 441; marriage, 504
—— David, 666
—— Experience, 441; baptism, 525; marriage, 504; member, 525
—— Hannah, baptism, 455
—— James, baptism, 217; marriage, 701
—— John, 455
—— Joseph, baptism, 217
—— Josiah, baptism, 217
—— Lydia, 455; baptism, 455
—— Margaret D., marriage, 701
—— Mary, baptism, 455
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 697
—— Mercy, marriage, 499, 649
—— Nathaniel, marriage, 495
—— Samuel, 208, 217, 228; baptism, 217
—— Susanna, member, 208, 217, 228
—— Thomas, baptism, 217
—— William, marriage, 499
Cotton, ——, 408; death, 416
—— Augusta L., death, 692
—— Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Bithiah, baptism, 446
—— Charles, 678; baptism, 479
—— David Barnes, baptism, 482; death, 420 *n*
—— Edward, baptism, 221
—— Edwin R. *See* Cotton, Rowland Edwin
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 229, 455; marriage, 505; member, 229, 261
Cotton (*continued*)
—— Emory Wells Sudler, baptism, 614
—— Experience, marriage, 500, 645
—— Frederick Augustus, marriage, 653
—— Hannah, 430, 452, 454, 455, 457, 458; baptism, 209; death, 622; marriage, 499; member, 208, 215, 228, 476
—— Joanna, baptism, 268, 452; death, 670
—— John, 249, 256, 261, 268, 271, 415, 423, 452, 454, 455, 457, 458; baptism, 212, 443, 478; death, 417; marriage, 500; member, 256, 468, 521, 526
—— John Rosseter, baptism, 612
—— John Winslow, 612; baptism, 605
—— Josiah, 209, 212, 214, 221, 228, 232, 234, 240, 412, 416, 430, 467, 478, 482, 485, 656, 664, 668; baptism, 221, 232, 448; death, 667, 676; marriage, 648, 653; member, 637
—— Louisa, member, 640
—— Louisa Maria, death, 681
—— Lucy, baptism, 457; marriage, 500, 506
—— Lydia, 467; baptism, 467; marriage, 648, 653
—— Margaret, baptism, 240
—— Martha, 443; death, 425
—— Mary, baptism, 479
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 654
—— Mary Anna, baptism, 485
—— Phebe, baptism, 610, 638; dismission, 655; member, 638
—— Polly, marriage, 500
—— Priscilla, 479, 482, 484, 485; death, 684; marriage, 501, 648; member, 638, 642
—— Rachel, 478, 482, 485; death, 656; member, 637
—— Rebecca, marriage, 643
—— Rosseter, 419, 421, 424, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 631, 638, 684; baptism, 452, 482; death, 681; marriage, 501; member, 475
—— Rosseter Mather, baptism, 485
—— Rowland, baptism, 234, 430, 444; member, 261
—— Rowland Edwin, 614, 676, 680 681, 692; baptism, 605; marriage, 698
—— Sally, death, 668; marriage, 646
—— Sarah, baptism, 454; member, 271
—— Sophia, baptism, 484; marriage, 651

COTTON (*continued*)
—— Susan Augusta, marriage, 698
—— Theophilus, 425, 443, 444, 446, 447, 448; baptism, 214, 249, 443; death, 411; member, 471
—— Thomas Edwin Sudler, baptism, 614
—— Thomas Jackson, 610, 638; baptism, 479; death, 667
—— Thomas Smith, baptism, 467
—— Ward, baptism, 458; death, 397; marriage, 643
—— William Crow, baptism, 447
—— William Cushing, baptism, 606
Courtney, Charlotte G., marriage, 709
—— Eliza, marriage, 706
—— John G., marriage, 706
Covington, Caroline B., marriage, 709
—— Edwin, 689
—— Eleanor, marriage, 650
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 508
—— Eunice, baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 508; member, 476, 481
—— Hannah, marriage, 651
—— Isaac, member, 507
—— Leonard, marriage, 709
—— Mary, marriage, 607, 697
—— Mary H., marriage, 703
—— Nancy, marriage, 644
—— Sarah, marriage, 496, 507
—— Thomas, 476, 481, 621, 672; death, 673; marriage, 496, 508
—— Tryphena, marriage, 649
Cowan, Mary Ann, marriage, 704
Cowit, ——, 624; death, 624
Cox, Abby R., death, 687
—— Abigail, marriage, 653
—— Elias, marriage, 646
—— Patience, death, 691; marriage, 647
Coye (Coy), Sally, marriage, 509
—— Susan, marriage, 706
—— William, 406, 411, 416, 417, 428, 657; death, 664
Cramm, H., death, 677
Crandon, Abby, baptism, 611
—— Benjamin, 611, 638, 667, 668, 680; death, 683; marriage, 504
—— Benjamin Howland, baptism, 611
—— Eleazar, baptism, 231
—— Emila Henrietta, baptism, 611
—— James, baptism, 234
—— Jane, baptism, 611; member, 229
CRANDON (*continued*)
—— John, 229, 231, 232, 234, 236; baptism, 232
—— Mary Bishop, baptism, 611; death, 667
—— Ruth, death, 676
—— Sally, death, 668
—— Sukey, 611; member, 638
—— Susan, marriage, 651
—— Susanna, marriage, 504
—— Thomas, baptism, 236
—— William, 623
Crapo, Francis, marriage, 492
—— Margaret, marriage, 492
Craton. *See* Graton
Croade, Nathaniel, member, 524
—— Thomas, member, 207, 220, 228
Crocker, David, marriage, 697
—— Lydia P., marriage, 697
Crombie, Anna, baptism, 457, 459 *n*
—— Anne, baptism, 459
—— Calvin, 630, 631; baptism, 460; death, 662; marriage, 508
—— Deborah, death, 621; marriage, 504, 506
—— Deborah J., marriage, 653
—— James, baptism, 462
—— Kimball, 417; baptism, 456; death, 418; marriage, 504
—— Mary, baptism, 463
—— Nancy, marriage, 507
—— Naomi, marriage, 508
—— William, 399, 408, 454, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 463, 621, 629; baptism, 454; death, 629, 662; marriage, 506; member, 471, 634
—— Zeruiah, 454, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462; member, 471, 635
Croswell, ——, death, 423
—— Abigail, baptism, 463, 478; marriage, 508
—— Andrew, 396, 402, 407, 411, 415, 462, 463, 466, 467, 478, 479, 483; baptism, 462; death, 414, 425
—— Anna, baptism, 483
—— David, baptism, 465
—— David Allen, baptism, 479
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 479
—— Joseph, 405, 409, 413, 463, 465, 467, 473, 478, 479; baptism, 463
—— Lucy, 463, 467, 478, 479; baptism, 463; death, 621; member, 473
—— Mary, baptism, 466, 478
—— Rebecca, baptism, 467

Croswell (*continued*)
—— Samuel Palmer, baptism, 463
—— Sarah, 463, 465, 478, 479, 483; baptism, 467
—— Thomas, baptism, 478
—— William Allen, baptism, 466
Crowell, ——, death, 630
—— Lydia, marriage, 700
—— Paul, marriage, 700
Crowit, Priscilla, marriage, 645
Cuff (Cuffe, Cuffs), Hannah, 464, 467; baptism, 464; death, 663; marriage, 498; member, 474
—— Hannah Wadsworth, marriage, 645
—— Mary W., marriage, 696
—— Molly Williams, baptism, 467
—— William, 464, 467, 474; baptism, 464; death, 414; marriage, 498
Cumming, Alexander, death, 393
Cummington, Hannah, marriage, 651
Cunningham, Ellen, marriage, 708
—— Mary A., marriage, 702
Curtis (Curtice, Curtiss), Caleb, baptism, 437
—— David, 449
—— Deborah, marriage, 499
—— Ebenezer, 205, 217, 221, 234, 241; baptism, 241; member, 192, 214, 227
—— Elizabeth, 438; baptism, 437, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 390; marriage, 493
—— Elkanah, baptism, 210
—— Eunice, baptism, 221; member, 468, 527
—— Fear, 437; baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510
—— Francis, 204, 210, 211, 228, 438, 511; baptism, 210; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Hannah, 210, 216, 460, 462, 465, 466; baptism, 443, 465; marriage, 494, 495, 497; member, 204, 211, 228
—— Jacob, 437, 443, 510; baptism, 466
—— James, baptism, 210, 460; death, 396; marriage, 646
—— Lydia, baptism, 216, 460; death, 404; marriage, 497, 509
—— Martha, death, 404
—— Mary, death, 205, 217; marriage, 494; member, 205, 214
—— Nathan, baptism, 449
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 210; death, 408
Curtis (*continued*)
—— Sarah, baptism, 217; death, 621; marriage, 646
—— Seth, baptism, 234
—— Stoddard, baptism, 462
—— Sylvanus, baptism, 210
—— William, 460, 462, 465, 466; baptism, 460; marriage, 495; member, 473, 635
—— Zaccheus, 404; death, 402, 410; marriage, 499
Cushing, Ignatius, 204, 216; member, 192, 213, 227
—— Lydia, marriage, 507
—— Matthew, 625; marriage, 507
—— Mercy, baptism, 216; death, 204, 217; member, 204, 213
—— Zattu, death, 397
Cushman, ——, 250
—— Abigail, 254, 259, 271; baptism, 218; member, 192
—— Allerton, baptism, 258
—— Bartholomew, baptism, 254
—— Benjamin, baptism, 271
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 258
Cushman, Elkanah (Elkanan), 204, 211, 258, 262, 271, 280, 528; baptism, 258; member, 191, 257
—— Fear, baptism, 264
—— Hannah, 442; baptism, 218, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Hester, baptism, 210; member, 204, 211
—— Ichabod, baptism, 258
—— Ignatius, marriage, 506
—— Isaac, 250, 257, 258, 260, 264, 274; baptism, 250
—— James, 442, 511; baptism, 258, 442; marriage, 500
—— Job, 204, 210, 211, 212, 228; baptism, 212
—— Jonathan, baptism, 218
—— Joseph, marriage, 700
—— Joshua, baptism, 218
—— Josiah, baptism, 262
—— Lydia, 210; member, 204, 211, 228, 528
—— Maria, baptism, 210
—— Martha, baptism, 271
—— Mary, baptism, 250
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 280
—— Mercy, baptism, 274; marriage, 500
—— Persis, member, 208, 217

Cushman (*continued*)
—— Rebecca, 264, 274; baptism, 250; member, 260
—— Robert, 208, 218; baptism, 218
—— Ruth, baptism, 218; marriage, 506
—— Samuel, baptism, 259
—— Sarah, baptism, 257
—— Sarah T., marriage, 700
—— Thomas, 192, 254, 259, 271; baptism, 218; member, 191

Daggett. *See* Doggett
Daman (Damon). *See* Diman
Dane, Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 619
—— William, 619
Danforth, James, 687
—— Mary A., marriage, 708
Daniels, Catherine T., marriage, 702
Darling, Ephraim, 472; marriage, 495
—— Jonathan, 409
—— Lydia, marriage, 497
—— Polly, baptism, 464, 474; member, 474
—— Rebecca, marriage, 495; member, 472
—— Sarah, marriage, 500
Davie (Davee, Davy). *See also* Davis
—— Abigail, marriage, 651
—— Betsy, baptism, 453; death, 687
—— Betsy F., marriage, 698
—— Betsy T., marriage, 653
—— Deborah, marriage, 504
—— Ebenezer, marriage, 509
—— Elizabeth, 426 *n*; death, 426; marriage, 494, 508
—— Esther, marriage, 640
—— Experience, marriage, 506
—— George, death, 688
—— Hannah, marriage, 492, 645, 696
—— Ichabod, 627; marriage, 509, 647
—— Jane, death, 671
—— Jedidah, marriage, 503
—— Jenny, marriage, 495
—— Jerusha, marriage, 508, 654, 705
—— Joanna, marriage, 509
—— John, baptism, 453
—— Johnson, marriage, 695
—— Joseph, baptism, 453; marriage, 645
—— Lydia, death, 673; marriage, 495, 508, 509, 654
—— Marcia W., death, 685
—— Mary S., marriage, 708
Davie (*continued*)
—— Nancy, marriage, 647
—— Phebe, marriage, 695
—— Robert, 220, 426, 426 *n*, 622; baptism, 477, 481; death, 423, 624; marriage, 494, 508; member, 477, 481
—— Samuel C., death, 680
—— Samuel H., 683
—— Sarah, baptism, 453, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 426, 426 *n*
—— Solomon, 621, 626, 660; baptism, 453; death, 682; marriage, 503, 649
—— Sylvester, death, 679
—— Thomas, 392, 399, 453; baptism, 220; death, 409, 426; marriage, 492, 495
—— William, 410, 423, 685; marriage, 495, 506
Davis. *See also* Davie
—— ——, 682
—— Abby B., marriage, 705
—— Ann, marriage, 705
—— Betsy, marriage, 697
—— Charles, 691
—— Charles Gideon, baptism, 612
—— Deborah, baptism, 208; member, 208, 217, 228
—— Elizabeth, 433; baptism, 484; member, 524
—— Ellen, marriage, 503
—— Ellen Watson, baptism, 484
—— Francis B., marriage, 709
—— Hannah, 691
—— Hannah White, baptism, 612; marriage, 702
—— Harriet M., death, 687
—— Helen, 690; marriage, 705
—— Isaac, baptism, 459
—— Joan, member, 639
—— Joanna, 612; member, 639, 642
—— John, 484; baptism, 456, 484; marriage, 503
—— Lemuel, baptism, 433
—— Martha, marriage, 498
—— Mary F., marriage, 703
—— Mercy, 456, 459, 462; baptism, 456, 484, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 409; member, 473
—— Nathaniel Morton, baptism, 483; death, 687
—— Nicholas, marriage, 498
—— Rebecca, marriage, 501; member, 639
—— Rebecca M., marriage, 700

Davis (*continued*)
—— Rebecca Morton, baptism, 612
—— Robert, 208, 228
—— Robert Sidney, death, 689
—— Samuel, baptism, 433, 456; death, 676
—— Sarah, baptism, 456, 484; marriage, 500
—— Sarah E., marriage, 705
—— Sarah Elizabeth, baptism, 612
—— Solomon, 407
—— Susan E., marriage, 709
—— Thomas, 395, 409, 456, 459, 462, 473, 512; baptism, 456, 483; death, 414, 686
—— Wendell, baptism, 462
—— William, 433, 483, 524, 639, 657, 662, 690; baptism, 433, 456, 483; death, 671, 673, 691; marriage, 501, 705
—— William Thomas, baptism, 612; marriage, 705
Dean, Avery, marriage, 652
—— Lydia Anderson, marriage, 652
Decost, Jacob, 400; member, 524
Delaney, Ann Maria, marriage, 707
—— Sarah, marriage, 707
Delano (Dilano), ——, 447; death, 693
—— Angeline, marriage, 701
—— Asenah, baptism, 445
—— Avery, marriage, 505
—— Barzillai, baptism, 433
—— Benjamin, 445, 448, 450
—— Betsy, marriage, 505
—— Elijah, baptism, 448
—— Eliza, marriage, 698
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 482
—— Elkanah, 433, 445, 447, 468, 522; baptism, 433, 447; death, 404
—— Eunice, marriage, 492
—— Hannah, baptism, 433, 450; member, 229
—— Huldah, baptism, 447
—— Jesse, marriage, 698
—— Jonathan, baptism, 445
—— Judah, 413, 414, 418, 482; baptism, 482; marriage, 500; member, 477
—— Luther, death, 690
—— Lydia, death, 630; member, 469, 527
—— Mary, 433; baptism, 433; marriage, 495; member, 468, 522
—— Nathan, death, 412
Delano (*continued*)
—— Penelope, 482; baptism, 477, 482; marriage, 500; member, 477, 482
—— Priscilla, baptism, 482
—— Sarah, death, 411
—— Thomas, 229; member, 228
Delanta (Delanter), Caroline, marriage, 708, 708 *n*
Depperce, Elizabeth, marriage, 705
Detling, Felix, 618
—— Joseph, baptism, 618
—— Theresia, 618
Deverson, Elizabeth, marriage, 502
Devine, Ellen, marriage, 707
Dewey (Duey), Deborah, marriage, 504
—— Rebecca, death, 631; marriage, 494; member, 477
—— William, marriage, 494
Dexter, Charles, 658
—— Martha, dismission, 471; member, 469
Diaz, Abigail, marriage, 704
—— Manuel A., marriage, 704
Dickerman, Isaac, marriage, 709
—— Louisa, marriage, 709
Dickson, Emiline F., marriage, 710
—— Jacob W., marriage, 710
—— John, 626, death, 669
—— Polly, marriage, 645
—— Samuel, 633; death, 666; marriage, 645
Dike, Mary, 608, 609; dismission, 656; marriage, 651; member, 637
—— May Gibbs, baptism, 608
—— Pamey (Parney) Young, baptism, 609, 609 *n*
—— Rebecca, baptism, 612; marriage, 652
—— Sally, marriage, 650
—— Samuel, death, 660
—— Simeon, 608, 609, 612, 661, 679; baptism, 608, 609; member, 637
—— William Prince Gibbs, baptism, 608
Dilano. *See* Delano.
Dillard, Benjamin, marriage, 647
—— M., 671
—— Mercy, death, 671; marriage, 647
Diman, Abigail Bartlett, marriage, 654
—— Abigail Grover, baptism, 605
—— Daniel, 397, 400, 415, 419, 452, 456, 458, 474, 497, 660; baptism, 452; death, 427; marriage, 505; member, 471

DIMAN (*continued*)
—— David, 426, 480, 481, 485, 605, 625; baptism, 452, 481; marriage, 652; member, 476
—— Elijah, 395
—— Elizabeth, 452, 456; baptism, 452; member, 474
—— Jonathan, 395, 408, 441; death, 426; marriage, 500
—— Josiah, 428, 624; baptism, 456
—— Lois, baptism, 480
—— Margaret H., marriage, 703
—— Patience, baptism, 485; marriage, 505; member, 636
—— Rebecca, baptism, 452; marriage, 497, 500
—— Rebecca H., marriage, 709
—— Samuel N., marriage, 703
—— Susanna, 458; baptism, 458
Ditman, Elizabeth, marriage, 706
—— Valentine, marriage, 706
Dixon. *See* Dickson
Doane, Hannah, marriage, 498
—— Isaiah, marriage, 498
Doggett, Bathsheba, baptism, 447
—— Catherine, baptism, 452
—— Deborah, 452; baptism, 452, 512; baptismal covenant, 512
—— Ebenezer, 445, 447, 449; baptism, 449; death, 405; marriage, 499
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 445; death, 410; member, 469
—— Jenny, marriage, 505
—— Lydia, marriage, 499
—— Samuel, 452, 512
—— Seth, 420, 422; marriage, 505
—— Thomas, death, 409
Donham. *See* Dunham
Doten (Dotey, Doty), ——, 392; death, 414, 660
—— Abigail, baptism, 221; marriage, 499, 509; member, 211, 221, 229, 469, 527
—— Abby Davie, marriage, 701
—— Bathsheba, death, 629; marriage, 505, 649
—— Benjamin, baptism, 264
—— Betsy, death, 427; marriage, 649
—— Betsy P., death, 690
—— Betty, marriage, 497
—— Caroline M., marriage, 706
—— Cordelia, marriage, 705
—— Cynthia, marriage, 646

DOTEN (*continued*)
—— Daniel, baptism, 459; marriage, 643
—— Deborah, marriage, 493, 496
—— E., 464
—— Edward, 444, 446, 448, 450, 469, 527, 687, 690; baptism, 215, 258; member, 523
—— Eleanor, baptism, 466; marriage, 644
—— Elisha, 204, 210, 212, 215, 221, 227, 232, 234, 236, 396, 464; baptism, 210, 258; death, 408; marriage, 495, 706; member, 192, 211, 227
—— Elizabeth, 258, 264, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 466; baptism, 198, 200, 258, 459, 463; death, 275; marriage, 493, 507, 509; member, 257, 472, 635
—— Euphelia F., marriage, 702
—— Experience, baptism, 221
—— George W., marriage, 706
—— Hannah, baptism, 431; death, 396, 657; marriage, 503, 645; member, 204, 211, 227
—— Hope, baptism, 459; marriage, 504, 649
—— Isaac, 194, 200, 391, 443, 445, 447, 449, 450, 454, 469, 526, 634; baptism, 258, 459; death, 399, 657; member, 191, 201
—— Jabez, 412, 419, 429; baptism, 450; death, 631
—— Jacob, baptism, 258
—— James, 405, 418, 420, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 466, 472; baptism, 236, 459; death, 415, 416, 422; marriage, 493, 504
—— Jean, baptism, 445
—— Jenny, marriage, 502
—— Jerusha, 408; baptism, 464; death, 407; marriage, 495, 506, 507
—— Joanna, marriage, 501; member, 526
—— John, 192, 204, 210, 227, 257, 275, 421, 425, 630; baptism, 258, 444, 446, 459; marriage, 505
—— John Robbins, marriage, 649
—— Joseph, 625; death, 629; marriage, 507
—— Josiah, 211, 221, 229; baptism, 221, 264; death, 396; marriage, 493
—— Lemuel, baptism, 448, 450; marriage, 505
—— Lois, baptism, 232, 465; marriage, 500, 501, 509

DOTEN (*continued*)
—— Lucy, baptism, 463; marriage, 503, 643
—— Lydia, marriage, 504, 648; member, 528
—— Maromia, death, 689
—— Martha, baptism, 275; marriage, 504, 505, 643; member, 194, 201, 227
—— Mary, 443, 445, 454, 455; baptism, 461; death, 419, 657; marriage, 493, 495, 506; member, 469, 526, 528, 634
—— Mehetabel, 198, 204, 210; member, 192, 227, 275
—— Mercy, 431; baptism, 254, 431, 464, 474; marriage, 494, 495, 500; member, 238, 474
—— Nancy, marriage, 645
—— Nathaniel, death, 624; marriage, 494; member, 474
—— Patience, baptism, 221; member, 527
—— Paul, 396, 414; baptism, 221
—— Phebe, member, 469, 527, 634
—— Rebecca, baptism, 449, 454; marriage, 500, 507
—— Rebecca S., marriage, 706
—— Ruth, marriage, 499
—— Samuel, 238, 241, 414, 418, 419, 431, 526, 685; baptism, 212, 241, 258
—— Samuel Holmes, marriage, 701
—— Sarah, 254, 264; baptism, 204, 221, 431; death, 420; marriage, 505, 509, 643
—— Stephen, 408, 427; baptism, 234; death, 427; marriage, 497, 509
—— Susanna, baptism, 210
—— Thomas, 406, 407, 413; death, 422; marriage, 495, 500, 501
—— William, 407, 412, 659, 660; baptism, 447; death, 661; marriage, 499, 502, 648
—— William W., death, 692
Dottlings, Albert Edward, baptism, 620
—— Barbara, 620
—— Charles Heinrich, 620
Douglass (Douglas, Duglas), ——, 662
—— Betsy W., marriage, 705
—— Earl, death, 685
—— Elizabeth, death, 680; marriage, 503, 651
—— John, 419, 627, 660; death, 393, 666; marriage, 503, 651
—— Mary, marriage, 698, 703
—— Mercy, death, 411

DOUGLASS (*continued*)
—— Nancy, marriage, 699
—— Sheba, marriage, 507
—— William, marriage, 698, 699
Dow, Alexander, 398, 511, 527; marriage, 494
—— Lydia, marriage, 494
—— Sarah, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 469, 527
Downs, Joanna, marriage, 644
Drake, Elizabeth, marriage, 644
—— Isaac, marriage, 644
Drew, ——, baptism, 463
—— Abbot, death, 429
—— Abigail, marriage, 495; member, 641, 642
—— Atwood, 630, 631, 632, 662, 665; death, 671; marriage, 644
—— Atwood L., marriage, 699
—— Augusta W., marriage, 706
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 510
—— Benjamin, 397, 400, 408, 429, 462, 463, 663; death, 669; marriage, 508
—— Betsy, marriage, 508, 509, 701
—— David, 405, 412, 416, 418, 426, 633, 660, 668; death, 633, 672; marriage, 498, 645
—— Deborah, death, 685
—— Desire, baptism, 462; death, 663; marriage, 647
—— Ebenezer, 685; death, 689
—— Elizabeth, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 477, 478; baptism, 460; marriage, 498, 507; member, 472, 476, 635
—— Eunice, marriage, 500
—— Euphelia F., marriage, 702
—— Fanny, marriage, 646
—— Fanny Lee, marriage, 698
—— George, 633, 657, 659, 666, 669; baptism, 462; death, 685; marriage, 646
—— George A., marriage, 700
—— Hannah, 254, 259, 260; marriage, 497
—— Isaac, baptism, 478
—— James, 401, 460, 461, 473, 627; baptism, 460, 473; member, 473, 635
—— James Harvey, marriage, 701
—— Jane, marriage, 699
—— Jane S., marriage, 710
—— Joanna, death, 391; marriage, 648
—— Joseph, 633; baptism, 466, 477; death, 669; marriage, 647

DREW (*continued*)
—— Joseph Pierce, marriage, 652
—— Joshua, 511
—— Josiah, 407, 411, 415; death, 412, 674, 691; marriage, 497
—— Lemuel, 415, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 472, 476, 478, 626, 663; baptism, 259, 458, 460, 473, 477; death, 622, 672; marriage, 506; member, 473, 635
—— Levi, 391, 393, 415
—— Lucia, marriage, 651
—— Lucinda, marriage, 700
—— Lucinda T., 692; death, 692
—— Lydia, 241, 431; baptism, 431, 461; marriage, 505, 507, 644
—— Margaret, marriage, 507
—— Margaret James, baptism, 461; marriage, 507; member, 476
—— Mary, 461; baptism, 461; death, 415, 627, 633 *n*; marriage, 696; member, 473, 635, 637
—— Mary E., marriage, 705
—— Mercy, death, 633; marriage, 495
—— Nicholas, 241, 396, 431, 674; baptism, 254; death, 406, 412; marriage, 495
—— Patience, marriage, 494
—— Priscilla, baptism, 461; death, 695; marriage, 504
—— Rebecca, baptism, 241; marriage, 648
—— Ruby, marriage, 700
—— Ruth Rogers, marriage, 652
—— Sally, death, 676; marriage, 506, 645, 646
—— Samuel, 405; death, 671
—— Sarah, baptism, 461, 464; death, 415; marriage, 497, 501, 696; member, 639
—— Sarah D., marriage, 709
—— Seth, baptism, 459; death, 681; marriage, 507
—— Sophia, marriage, 508
—— Rhoda Ann, marriage, 700
—— Susan H., marriage, 701
—— Temperance, marriage, 507
—— Theodore, 689; marriage, 702
—— Thomas, marriage, 651
—— William, 657, 660, 695; baptism, 461, 463; death, 390, 676, 683; member, 641; marriage, 500, 646
—— William T., 694; marriage, 700
—— Winslow, 641, 642

Duey. *See* Dewey
Dunbar, John D., 629, 630; death, 658
—— John Danforth, marriage, 507
—— Nancy, marriage, 507
Dunevan, Sophronia, marriage, 702
Dunham, ——, death, 399, 658; member, 470
—— Abigail, baptism, 241, 454; death, 410; marriage, 493, 495; member, 502
—— Abner, baptism, 445
—— Abraham, baptism, 480; marriage, 650
—— Amos, 391, 397, 410, 445, 446, 448, 449, 454; baptism, 234, 446; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 411; marriage, 495
—— Anna, baptism, 208, 215, 475, 479; marriage, 506; member, 208, 215, 475, 479
—— Anne, 445; baptism, 445; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 496
—— Barnabas, 397, 400, 404, 621, 665; baptism, 434; death, 667; marriage, 494
—— Bathshua, 274; baptism, 274; member, 193, 227, 275
—— Benajah, baptism, 254
—— Benjamin, death, 629
—— Betsy, marriage, 646
—— Bithiah, marriage, 494, 502
—— Calvin, marriage, 645
—— Cornelius, 415, 496; marriage, 498
—— Daniel, baptism, 259
—— Deborah, baptism, 480
—— Ebenezer, 208, 215, 216, 232, 234, 241, 390, 396, 405, 434, 470; baptism, 232, 274; death, 399; member, 228, 468
—— Eleanor, marriage, 648
—— Eleazar, 193, 227, 274, 275, 399; baptism, 274; member, 191, 227, 275
—— Elijah, 425, 427, 480, 485; baptism, 438; member, 476
—— Elisha, baptism, 274; death, 629
—— Elizabeth, 241, 624; baptism, 238, 431, 438, 485; marriage, 503, 708; member, 238, 468, 473
—— Ephraim, baptism, 241
—— Esther, baptism, 241, 268; member, 522
—— Eunice, 480, 485; marriage, 502; member, 476
—— Eunice Thomas, baptism, 480

Dunham (*continued*)
—— George, 402, 417, 475, 479; marriage, 496, 504
—— Hannah, baptism, 234, 431; death, 419, 428, 428 *n*; marriage, 498, 645; member, 473
—— Hannah J., marriage, 648, 702
—— Isaac, baptism, 480
—— Israel, baptism, 274
—— Jacob, baptism, 480
—— Jesse, 674; death, 678; marriage, 648
—— Joanna, baptism, 241
—— John, 251, 402; baptism, 234, 251; death, 275; member, 271
—— Joseph, 254, 259, 268; baptism, 462
—— Joshua, baptism, 241
—— Josiah, 230, 234, 656, 658; baptism, 241; marriage, 646
—— Lydia, baptism, 234; death, 621; marriage, 494, 498, 505, 648
—— Manasseh, baptism, 241
—— Marah, baptism, 212
—— Margaret, marriage, 502
—— Martha, death, 269; member, 525
—— Mary, baptism, 234, 241, 258, 449; death, 410; marriage, 499; member, 208, 215, 228, 468
—— Mercy, 212, 243, 250; marriage, 496
—— Micajah, 238, 241, 468; member, 522
—— Moses, marriage, 502
—— Nancy, marriage, 506
—— Nathaniel, 236, 406, 408, 411, 419, 431, 438, 445, 470, 473, 627; baptism, 274, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 393, 409; member, 228, 468
—— Pamelia, marriage, 643
—— Patience, baptism, 216; marriage, 504, 650
—— Phebe, marriage, 645, 696
—— Rebecca, death, 632; marriage, 499, 506
—— Richard B., marriage, 702
—— Robert, 411, 506, 662; baptism, 445; death, 671; marriage, 494, 644
—— Ruth, 241; baptism, 230, 234, 448; marriage, 494, 496, 497, 503; member, 230
—— Sally, marriage, 508
—— Samuel, 192, 202, 208, 215, 251, 254, 258, 269, 274, 414; baptism, 251; death, 191, 217, 391; member, 191, 227, 251, 468
—— Sarah, death, 202; marriage, 497, 644, 706; member, 192
—— Seth, baptism, 215
—— Silas, 663; baptism, 236; death, 663; marriage, 494, 505
—— Susanna, marriage, 504, 505
—— Sylvanus, 425; marriage, 499
—— William, 396, 409, 462; baptism, 254, 434, 462; death, 391; marriage, 493, 496, 503; member, 206, 215, 227, 473, 636
Dunn, Charles Robert, baptism, 620
—— David, baptism, 618
—— Mary, 618, 620
—— William, 618, 620
Durfey (Durfee), Elizabeth, marriage, 496
—— Mary, baptism, 243; marriage, 505; member, 527
—— Richard, 390, 396, 398, 399, 404, 632; death, 695; marriage, 496, 505
Dutch, Samuel, marriage, 499
—— Susanna, death, 425; marriage, 499
Dyer (Dyar, Dyre), Barrot, baptism, 441
—— Bithiah, 463, 465, 466, 609; baptism, 465; death, 681; marriage, 650; member, 636, 642
—— Charles, 441, 444, 463, 465, 466, 524; baptism, 441; death, 670; member, 638
—— Hannah, 436, 440, 441; baptism, 441; death, 406; member, 469, 524, 525
—— John, 436, 440, 524; baptism, 436
—— Luce, 441; baptism, 441
—— Lucy, baptism, 444; marriage, 654; member, 469, 524, 636
—— Martha, marriage, 509
—— Mary, baptism, 463; death, 631; marriage, 498
—— Peggy, baptism, 466; marriage, 649
—— William, 441, 525
Dyke. *See* Dike

EAMES, ELIZABETH, 444; marriage, 496
—— Grace, baptism, 447; marriage, 498

Eames (*continued*)
—— Isaac, baptism, 449
—— Jonathan, 444, 446, 447, 449, 528; baptism, 523; death, 390; member, 523
—— Lydia, marriage, 494
—— Margaret, 403, 408; death, 394; marriage, 501; member, 469, 528
—— Rebecca, baptism, 446; marriage, 496
Easdell, Mary, marriage, 493
—— Rebecca, death, 391; marriage, 493
Eastland, Elizabeth, baptism, 210
—— John, 204, 210, 211, 227
—— Joseph, baptism, 210
—— Mary, 210; member, 204, 211, 227
—— Zeruiah, baptism, 210
Eaton, Benjamin, marriage, 496; member, 281
—— Ebenezer, 194, 202, 212; baptism, 202; member, 192, 202
—— Gideon, baptism, 212
—— Hannah, 202; member, 194, 202; marriage, 496
—— Mary, member, 527
—— Mercy, baptism, 202
—— Selina, marriage, 703
—— Timothy, marriage, 703
Eddy, ——, death, 632
—— Abigail S., marriage, 699
—— Elizabeth, death, 265
—— Frances M., marriage, 710
—— Hannah, baptism, 455
—— Henry, 686
—— Henry H., 679; marriage, 699
—— Mercy, 452
—— Nathan, 455
—— Samuel, baptism, 452; death, 262
—— Seth W., marriage, 710
—— Sophia, marriage, 648
—— Zachariah, 452
Edmonds, ——, 405
—— Elizabeth, death, 407
—— John Fordery, death, 405
Edson, Laura, marriage, 698
Edwards, ——, death, 682
—— George, death, 422
—— John, 417; death, 423; marriage, 496, 507
—— Lydia, marriage, 496
—— Sarah, marriage, 507, 643
Elliott (Eliot, Elliot), Betsy, 607
—— Betsy H., 659
Elliott (*continued*)
—— Betsy Hayward, marriage, 645, 650
—— Catherine E., marriage, 698
—— Catherine Elizabeth, baptism, 607
—— Daniel, 607
—— Daniel Roberts, marriage, 645
—— Jane A., marriage, 697
—— Jennie, marriage, 710
—— Selina, marriage, 703
Ellis, Anna, member, 238
—— Bartlett, 666; marriage, 650, 654
—— Benjamin, 229, 232, 236, 432, 675; baptism, 432; death, 675
—— Betsy, marriage, 502, 647
—— Deborah, marriage, 493
—— Ebenezer, baptism, 236; marriage, 507
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 652
—— Esther, baptism, 236
—— Experience, marriage, 505
—— George, 417, 632; marriage, 505
—— Gideon, 236, 238, 241
—— Hannah, baptism, 232; member, 229
—— Hannah J., marriage, 654
—— Harrison G. O., marriage, 699
—— Jean, baptism, 236
—— Lucy, marriage, 503
—— Lydia, dismission, 655; marriage, 499, 503, 650, 700; member, 477
—— Margaret D., marriage, 699
—— Mary, marriage, 502
—— Mercy, baptism, 432; marriage, 493, 647
—— Mordecai, marriage, 503
—— Nancy, marriage, 647
—— Nathaniel, 424; death, 660, 663
—— Polly, marriage, 509
—— Remember, baptism, 236; marriage, 502
—— Samuel, 236, 410, 432, 628; baptism, 236; death, 406; member, 228
—— Sarah, baptism, 236; marriage, 497
—— Steven, marriage, 647
—— Susanna, marriage, 507
—— Thomas, baptism, 241
—— William, marriage, 509
Elmes, Lydia, marriage, 503
Emerson, Lydia, marriage, 700
—— Ralph Waldo, marriage, 700
Engles, Elizabeth, marriage, 498. *See also* Ingle
Erland, Henry, marriage, 698

ERLAND (*continued*)
—— Sally Cooper, marriage, 698
Ethiopians. *See* Negroes
Everson (Evertson), ——, 667
—— Betsy, marriage, 697
—— Ephraim, 426; death, 666; marriage, 507
—— James O., marriage, 710
—— Patience, marriage, 653
—— Priscilla W., marriage, 710
—— Sally, marriage, 654
—— Sarah, marriage, 507
Ewer, Hannah, baptism, 447
—— Lydia, marriage, 493
—— Seth, marriage, 493
—— Thomas, 446, 447; baptism, 446

FALES, ELIZABETH, 448; baptism, 448
—— Timothy, 448
Fallowell, Sarah, member, 193, 227
Farlow, Lydia, marriage, 495
Farmer, ——, death, 660, 670
—— Nancy, marriage, 649
—— Margaret, marriage, 504
—— Phebe, marriage, 633
—— Ruth, marriage, 654
—— Susanna, marriage, 495
—— Thomas, 398; marriage, 495, 504, 653, 654
Farnam (Farnum), Dorcas, marriage, 501
—— Jonathan, marriage, 501
Farrel, Andrew, death, 630
Farris, Benjamin, 682
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 620; member, 643
—— Henry, death, 693
—— Jeremiah, 693
—— Mary, 693
—— Mary Carver, 620; baptism, 620; member, 643
Faunce, ——, member, 213
—— Abigail, baptism, 435, 461; death, 399; marriage, 495, 508; member, 204, 209, 227, 469
—— Ansel, 413; baptism, 450
—— Barnabas, 414, 681; death, 691; marriage, 701
—— Barnaby, 427; baptism, 461; marriage, 506
—— Bartlett, 668; baptism, 482; marriage, 649

FAUNCE (*continued*)
—— Benjamin, baptism, 195
—— Betsy, marriage, 505, 701
—— Caleb, marriage, 644
—— Eleazar, 230, 236, 241, 435, 468; baptism, 461
—— Elizabeth, 482, 483, 484; baptism, 477, 481; member, 477, 481
—— Ellen, marriage, 647
—— George, baptism, 455
—— Hannah, baptism, 218, 461; death, 397; marriage, 500, 503, 645, 648; member, 230, 469, 527
—— Harriet Newell, marriage, 701
—— Jabez, baptism, 438
—— Jane, 254, 259, 264, 280; baptism, 217, 280; death, 217; member, 193, 212, 223, 229
—— Jean, member, 525
—— Jenny, baptism, 484
—— Jerusha, baptism, 454
—— Joanna, baptism, 264
—— John, 204, 214, 217, 218, 220, 227, 228, 403, 441, 525, 526; baptism, 214, 251, 482; death, 395; member, 192, 209, 213, 227, 469
—— Joseph, 193, 195, 227; baptism, 280, 461; marriage, 502; member, 192, 213, 227
—— Judah, member, 227
—— Judith, 251, 264, 280; member, 193, 227
—— Lucy, baptism, 457
—— Lucy Carver, marriage, 653
—— Lydia, baptism, 446, 476, 480; marriage, 497; member, 204, 228, 476, 480
—— Lydia H., marriage, 649
—— Mary, 461; baptism, 241; marriage, 494; member, 473, 635
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 264
—— Mercy, marriage, 502
—— Patience, baptism, 220, 236; marriage, 498; member, 469, 526
—— Peleg, 415, 416, 419, 461, 473; baptism, 461; death, 423; marriage, 500
—— Priscilla, baptism, 254; member, 238
—— Rebecca, marriage, 644
—— Sally, marriage, 506
—— Sarah, 438, 443, 453, 454, 455, 457; baptism, 448, 524; death, 421; marriage, 500; member, 469, 524, 527

FAUNCE (*continued*)
—— Solomon, baptism, 482; marriage, 647
—— Stephen, 671; baptism, 453, 482
—— Stephen S., 682
—— Thaddeus, 426, 477, 481, 482, 484; baptism, 444; death, 620
—— Thomas, 193, 217, 238, 254, 259, 264, 280, 395, 404, 421, 424, 443, 444, 446, 448, 450, 453, 454, 455, 457, 469, 476, 480, 524, 527, 688; baptism, 259, 433, 482; death, 416, 677; marriage, 494; member, 190, 227, 469, 521, 524
—— William S., 686
Fedling, Felix, marriage, 707
—— Theresia, marriage, 707
Fergeson, Mary Ann, marriage, 701
Field, Charles, death, 682
Finley, Rachel, marriage, 499
Finney, Abigail, marriage, 508; member, 525
—— Alice, marriage, 493, 507
—— Angelina, marriage, 701
—— Anne, death, 220; member, 208, 229
—— Bartlett, death, 427
—— Betsy, marriage, 648
—— Caleb, 663; marriage, 651
—— Charles H., marriage, 709
—— Daniel, 626; death, 661; marriage, 507
—— David, death, 425
—— Eliza Sherman, marriage, 696
—— Elizabeth, 210; baptism, 210, 231, 431, 604; death, 423, 622; marriage, 497, 502, 506; member, 204, 211, 636
—— Elkanah, baptism, 437; marriage, 509
—— Ephraim, 467, 670; marriage, 498, 645
—— Eunice, marriage, 644
—— Experience, marriage, 509, 652
—— Ezra, 632, 659, 663, 665, 667; marriage, 648
—— George, 428; marriage, 508
—— Hannah, 437; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 506
—— James, baptism, 431
—— John, 229, 234, 236, 241, 425, 431, 526; baptism, 210, 241; death, 418
—— Joshua, 437, 510; baptism, 210, 437

FINNEY (*continued*)
—— Josiah, 204, 210, 408, 420, 631; baptism, 210, 234, 437; death, 413, 621; marriage, 493, 505; member, 192, 211, 227
—— Leavitt, marriage, 700
—— Lewis, marriage, 700
—— Lucy, marriage, 509, 645
—— Lydia, 427; baptism, 220; marriage, 494, 502
—— Lydia B., marriage, 652
—— Mary, 467; marriage, 494, 498, 501, 652, 700
—— Nancy, marriage, 652
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 437
—— Olive, marriage, 502
—— Patience, marriage, 509
—— Patty, marriage, 646
—— Phebe, baptism, 210, 234; marriage, 645, 651, 695; member, 193
—— Polly, marriage, 503
—— Priscilla, baptism, 210
—— Rebecca, baptism, 220; marriage, 505
—— Rebecca H., marriage, 709
—— Robert, 208, 220, 229, 231; baptism, 210; death, 261, 394; marriage, 494
—— Ruth, baptism, 236; marriage, 501
—— Sally, marriage, 506, 509
—— Sally Cooper, marriage, 698
—— Sarah, baptism, 234; marriage, 507, 710; member, 229
—— Seth, marriage, 509
—— Solomon, marriage, 509
—— Susanna, baptism, 467; marriage, 503; member, 526
—— Thomas, 404, 423; death, 418
—— William, marriage, 497, 646
Fish, ——, death, 668
—— Caleb, 417; marriage, 503
—— Cynthia, marriage, 646, 649
—— Hannah, baptism, 444
—— Jane, marriage, 500
—— Jireh, 444, 446, 447
—— Jonathan, baptism, 446
—— Lemuel, 395; death, 418
—— Lucy, marriage, 503
—— Lydia, baptism, 447
—— Polly, 428, 429
—— Sarah, marriage, 503, 652
—— Thomas, marriage, 646
—— Warren, 415 *n*
—— Zaccheus, baptism, 446

Fisher, Archibald, 435; member, 521
—— Elizabeth, 435; death, 397
—— Jean, baptism, 435
—— John, baptism, 435
Fisk, Warren, death, 415
Fitzgerald, Anna, marriage, 510
—— John, marriage, 510
Flanders, Henry, death, 682
Fleming, Charles F., marriage, 707
—— Mary S., marriage, 707
Flemmons, Hannah Shaw, marriage, 651
—— Mary Richmond, marriage, 653
Fobes, ——, death, 403
Foght, Henry, 620
—— Margaret Louise, baptism, 620
—— Maria, 620
—— Mary Anna, baptism, 620
Followell. *See* Fallowell
Folmer, Christana, marriage, 707
—— Heman, marriage, 707
Ford, Hannah, member, 194, 204, 209, 227
Foster, ——, 528
—— Abigail, baptism, 448
—— Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Betty, baptism, 451
—— Daniel, 662; marriage, 653
—— Deborah, baptism, 436
—— Elisha, baptism, 240
—— Elizabeth, death, 411; marriage, 494, 495, 503
—— Eunice, baptism, 451, 454; marriage, 500
—— George, baptism, 451
—— Gershom, baptism, 209, 449
—— Hannah, baptism, 209, 445, 450
—— Joanna, 445
—— Job, baptism, 450; death, 407
—— John, 204, 209, 212, 227, 403, 411, 442, 447, 511; baptism, 209, 436, 438; marriage, 494; member, 192, 209, 227, 521, 524
—— Lois, baptism, 436
—— Luce, baptism, 451
—— Lucy, death, 406
—— Lucy Carver, marriage, 653
—— Mary, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454; baptism, 436, 438, 446; death, 410; member, 469
—— Mercy, 438, 451, 463; baptism, 209, 438; death, 425; marriage, 499; member, 469, 523, 529
Foster (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, 438, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 523; baptism, 212, 438, 447; death, 421; member, 469, 522
—— Philemon, baptism, 451*n*, 452
—— Priscilla, baptism, 451; death, 404
—— Rebecca, marriage, 650
—— Salome, baptism, 445
—— Samuel, baptism, 209, 447, 463
—— Sarah, baptism, 209, 446; marriage, 696
—— Seth, baptism, 448, 452
—— Susa, death, 395
—— Susanna, baptism, 453
—— Thomas, 234, 240, 391, 395, 404, 410, 435, 445, 446, 448, 450, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 469, 511, 525, 529; baptism, 209, 234, 451; death, 407; member, 228, 469
—— William, 445; baptism, 445; member, 525
Fouham, Mary, marriage, 710
Foulgham. *See* Fulgham
Fowler, George B., marriage, 699
—— Margaret J., marriage, 699
Francis, John, death, 415
—— Margaret D., marriage, 705
—— William, marriage, 705
Frank, Antoine, marriage, 703
—— Antonio, 694
—— Martin, 691; death, 691
—— Mary Ann, death, 694
—— Sarah, marriage, 703
Frazier, Desire, death, 412
Freeman, Anna, baptism, 442
—— Edmund, marriage, 646
—— James, 610 *n*
—— Joshua, baptism, 232; member, 228, 232
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Martha, 442
—— Nathaniel, 442
French, Sarah Ann, marriage, 709
Frize, Susanna, marriage, 647
Fulgham, ——, 392, 394
—— Charles, baptism, 445
—— Joseph, 443, 445; baptism, 443; death, 394, 398
—— Lorana, death, 409
—— Rebecca, 443
Full, Caroline, marriage, 707
Fuller, Abiel, 453
—— Alden, marriage, 502

FULLER (*continued*)
—— Amasa, marriage, 652
—— Amos, 453; baptism, 453
—— Asa, baptism, 453
—— Ebenezer, 395, 397; marriage, 492
—— Hannah, death, 409; marriage, 492
—— John, 401, 405
—— Matilda, death, 664
—— Mary, marriage, 502
—— Nancy, marriage, 652
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 280
—— Rebecca, death, 657
—— Richard, 402
—— Samuel, 280; baptism, 280; member, 191, 281
—— Seth, baptism, 280

GALE, DANIEL, 665
—— Noah, marriage, 503
—— Rebecca, marriage, 503
Gamble, Mary, death, 410
Gammons, Hannah, 433
—— Joanna, baptism, 433
—— Lydia, baptism, 433
—— Rebecca, baptism, 448
—— William, 433, 448
Gannett, Agnis, 619
—— John, 619
—— Mary Warren, baptism, 619
Gardine, Jacques, marriage, 499
—— Rachel, marriage, 499
Gardner, ——, 628
—— Abiel, death, 412
—— H., death, 629
—— Hannah, 432; dismission, 521; member, 526
—— Haywood, marriage, 644
—— Mehetabel, marriage, 644
—— Mary, baptism, 432
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 258
—— Samuel, 257; baptism, 258
—— Susanna, 258, 260, 264; baptism, 260; member, 257
—— Thomas, 430, 526; baptism, 264; member, 522
Gay, Harriet H., marriage, 706
—— John B., death, 692
—— Timothy E., 692; marriage, 706
German, Mary, baptism, 444
—— William, 443, 444; baptism, 443
Gibbs, Anselm, marriage, 643
—— Esther, baptism, 435; member, 522
GIBBS (*continued*)
—— Fanny, marriage, 647
—— Jane, marriage, 650
—— Josiah, marriage, 650
—— Lucy, marriage, 643, 652
Gilbert, Caroline E., marriage, 703
—— Gustavus, marriage, 703
Gill, Asa W., marriage, 708
—— Caroline, marriage, 708
Gilman, Benjamin Ives, marriage, 504
—— Hannah, marriage, 504
—— Jane, death, 423
Gleason, Asenah D., marriage, 653
—— Frances A., marriage, 706
—— James G., 666; marriage, 651, 653
—— Lucy T., marriage, 651
—— Priscilla, marriage, 695
—— Samuel W., marriage, 695
Glover, Fanny, marriage, 646
—— Polly, death, 429
—— Samuel, death, 404
Goddard, ——, 626; death, 627
—— Benjamin, 421; baptism, 439; death, 403; marriage, 494, 505
—— Beulah, marriage, 506, 654
—— Daniel, 626, 629, 633, 661, 663, 669, 673, 674; death, 686; marriage, 506, 652
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 503, 646
—— Francis, 687
—— Francis J., 688
—— Grace H., baptism, 614, 640; member, 640
—— Grace Hayman, marriage, 508
—— Hannah, marriage, 505
—— Harriet Otis, marriage, 652
—— John, 390, 395, 439, 524; baptism, 439; death, 423; marriage, 508
—— Lemuel, 402; marriage, 493
—— Lydia, 439; death, 404; member, 469, 524, 635
—— Mary, death, 623, 670; marriage, 494, 652, 700
—— Nancy, marriage, 493
—— Sarah, baptism, 439; marriage, 492, 507, 644
—— William, 428; death, 621; marriage, 507
Godfrey, George W., marriage, 707
—— Sarah W., marriage, 707
Goldsbury, John F., 616; death, 689; marriage, 704
—— John Frederick, baptism, 616
—— Mary, 616; marriage, 704, 705

Gooding, Amos W. B., marriage, 705
—— John, 668, 673
—— Lydia Ann, marriage, 701
—— Mary W., marriage, 705
—— William, marriage, 701
Goodwin, A., 682
—— Abby, marriage, 700
—— Abigail, marriage, 508
—— Abigail T., marriage, 648
—— Albert, 615, 688
—— Ann, baptism, 606, 636; marriage, 648; member, 636
—— Anna, baptism, 455; marriage, 646
—— Betsy T., marriage, 701
—— Charles, baptism, 479; marriage, 651
—— Deborah, marriage, 646
—— Desire, 463, 464, 466, 467, 478, 479, 482, 485; baptism, 478; marriage, 500, 647; member, 474
—— Edward, death, 675, 698*n*
—— Eliza Ann, 615; member, 642
—— Eliza Hussey, baptism, 615
—— Eliza S., death, 682
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 463, 466; marriage, 646, 649
—— Ellen W., death, 694
—— Eunice, marriage, 508
—— Ezra Shaw, 694; baptism, 608; member, 637
—— Fear, 464, 466; member, 473, 636
—— Francis, 416
—— Francis LeBaron, baptism, 454
—— George, baptism, 456
—— Hannah, death, 407; marriage, 498, 643, 651
—— Hannah Jackson, baptism, 464; death, 693; member, 638, 642
—— Harriot Lothrop, marriage, 649
—— Hersey Bradford, 656; death, 680; marriage, 699
—— Isaac, marriage, 649
—— John, 407, 409, 464, 466, 473, 674, 675; baptism, 453, 467; marriage, 498, 646
—— Joseph, baptism, 485
—— Lazarus, baptism, 453; death, 423
—— Lewis, 657; baptism, 466; marriage, 646
—— Lucretia Ann, marriage, 699
—— Lucretia Watson, dismission, 656
—— Lucy, baptism, 606, 610, 636, 638; death, 665; marriage, 499, 647; member, 636, 638
Goodwin (*continued*)
—— Lydia, 453, 454, 455, 456; baptism, 453; death, 624, 663; marriage, 497, 500, 645; member, 471
—— Lydia Coffin, marriage, 696
—— Lydia LeBaron, baptism, 478, 482
—— Mary Ann, death, 677; marriage, 650
—— Mercy, baptism, 453, 464; marriage, 500, 646
—— Molly, death, 409; marriage, 495
—— Nancy, baptism, 464
—— Nathaniel, 392, 395, 400, 408, 409, 453, 454, 455, 456, 471, 606, 677, 684, 688; baptism, 453, 614, 615, 641; death, 400, 667, 688, 694; marriage, 495; member, 636, 641, 642
—— Robie, baptism, 453
—— Ruth, death, 672; member, 636
—— Sally, baptism, 464; marriage, 653
—— Thomas, 419, 428, 463, 464, 466, 467, 474, 478, 479, 482, 485, 632, 670, 671, 676; baptism, 453; death, 667, 670; marriage, 500, 508, 648
—— Timothy, 407, 413, 606, 665; death, 664; marriage, 499
—— William, 414, 419, 428, 663; baptism, 453; death, 670, 672; marriage, 500
—— William White, death, 688
Gordon, Sophia, death, 665; marriage, 651
—— William L., 665; marriage, 651
Gorham, Abigail, death, 422
—— David, death, 414
—— Ebenezer, 394; marriage, 493
—— Hope, 455; death, 394; marriage, 493
—— Mary, marriage, 497
Gould, Anna, death, 622
—— Ephraim, 394
—— Sally, marriage, 508
Graf, Andrew, 617
—— Barbara, 617
—— Friedrich, baptism, 617
Grandgot, Leget, marriage, 708
Graton, Capt. Alvin M., death, 672
—— Charles, death, 685
—— Charles Alvin, baptism, 613
—— Mary D., 613
—— Mary Dyer, death, 683; member, 639
Gray (Grey), Anne, baptism, 274
—— David, marriage, 648, 702

GRAY (*continued*)
—— Desire, baptism, 280
—— Eunice, marriage, 492
—— Joanna, 198, 274, 280; member, 192, 275
—— John, 192, 198, 275, 691; marriage, 646
—— Mary, baptism, 274
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 698
—— Mercy, baptism, 198
—— Phebe P., marriage, 702
—— Rebecca, 663; marriage, 648
—— Samuel, marriage, 492
—— Sarah, marriage, 646
—— Sarah B., death, 691
Green, Abby T., marriage, 704
—— Asa, marriage, 704
—— Emma C., death, 689
—— Joseph, death, 408
—— Marcia, baptism, 615, 641; member, 641, 642
—— Marcia C., marriage, 698
—— Mary Jane, marriage, 706
—— Mary T., 689
—— Richard, 689
—— William, 402, 681; baptism, 615; marriage, 698
—— William C., 679; baptism, 641; death, 687; member, 641
Grenold, Lydia, marriage, 644
Griffin, Edward, death, 692
—— George W., death, 691
Griffith, Ephraim, 461
Grozenger, Anna, marriage, 706

HABEL. *See* Hebel (Habel, Hebels)
Hacket, Calvin, marriage, 697
—— Mary, marriage, 697
—— Susanna, marriage, 507
Hackman, Lydia, marriage, 496
—— Thomas, 402, 404, 405; marriage, 496
Haine, John, marriage, 708
—— Mary E., marriage, 708
Haler, Ann Elizabeth, 619
—— Charles, baptism, 619
—— Elizabeth, 619
—— Jakel, 619
—— Peter, 619; baptism, 619
Hales, ——, death, 674
Hall, Asa, 622
—— Ephraim, baptism, 483

HALL (*continued*)
—— Hannah, 481, 483; baptism, 476, 480; member, 476, 480
—— Ichabod, marriage, 645
—— James, 684; baptism, 483
—— John, death, 392; marriage, 646
—— Judah, 415, 480, 483
—— Lewis, marriage, 702
—— Lucy A., marriage, 703
—— Luke, marriage, 703
—— Mary, marriage, 646
—— Mary A., marriage, 702
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 698
—— Nathan, marriage, 698
—— Nathan T., death, 692
—— Priscilla, marriage, 645
—— Rubie, marriage, 651
—— Sally, death, 692; marriage, 698
—— Sarah, baptism, 481; marriage, 508
—— Susan W., marriage, 708
—— Wendell, marriage, 698
Hamlinton, Belinda, marriage, 703
Hammatt, ——, 391; death, 629
—— Abraham, 409, 412; death, 403, 427; marriage, 498
—— Abraham LeBaron, baptism, 609
—— Ann Frances, baptism, 611
—— Consider Howland, baptism, 606
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 606; marriage, 649
—— Esther, 607, 608, 609, 611
—— Esther Jackson, baptism, 609
—— George, baptism, 606
—— Hannah Phillips, baptism, 608
—— Louisa, marriage, 649
—— Lucy, marriage, 644
—— Priscilla, 606; baptism, 606, 636; death, 629; marriage, 498; member, 636
—— Sophia, death, 427
—— William, 607, 608, 609, 611, 659
—— William Cushing, baptism, 607
Hammond, Elizabeth, marriage, 706
—— Faunce, baptism, 441; marriage, 492
—— Jabez, 441
—— Mary, marriage, 492
Hanks, Abigail, baptism, 236
—— Benjamin, 236, 238, 241, 436; baptism, 436
—— Isaac, baptism, 236
—— John, baptism, 241
—— Mary, member, 238

HANKS (*continued*)
—— Richard White, baptism, 436
—— Uriah, baptism, 436
—— William, baptism, 236
Haper, Ernest, 693
Hapes, ——, 619
—— Henry Charles William, baptism, 619
Harlow, ——, 450; death, 219; dismission, 521
—— Abigail, 448; baptism, 240, 448
—— Abner, 683; baptism, 459
—— Abner H., 685; marriage, 700, 702
—— Albert, death, 678
—— Alice, baptism, 454
—— Amaziah, 425, 477; baptism, 221, 461; death, 632; marriage, 508
—— Anna, marriage, 649
—— Ansel H., 678
—— Bartlett, baptism, 459
—— Benjamin, 442, 444, 526; baptism, 234, 236; death, 662
—— Betsy, marriage, 646, 647, 697
—— Betty, marriage, 496
—— Caleb, baptism, 462
—— Catharine T., marriage, 702
—— Clarissa, marriage, 645
—— Cynthia, marriage, 697
—— David, baptism, 457, 604; marriage, 696
—— Deborah, marriage, 643
—— Desire, baptism, 485; death, 687; marriage, 503
—— Ebenezer, 397, 400, 405, 407, 453, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 472; baptism, 236, 430, 458; death, 407
—— Eleazar, 400 *n*, 448; baptism, 231
—— Elijah, 400; marriage, 494
—— Eliza Sherman, marriage, 696
—— Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 259, 444, 484; marriage, 493, 501, 502; member, 526
—— Ellis, death, 674; marriage, 502
—— Ellis J., marriage, 654
—— Ephraim, 631; marriage, 506
—— Experience, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 458, 459; baptism, 450; death, 398; member, 469, 634
—— Ezra, 632; death, 674, 683; marriage, 508, 652
—— George, 664, 666, 677; marriage, 650
—— H., 624

HARLOW (*continued*)
—— Hannah, 251, 254, 258, 262, 268, 274, 485; baptism, 234, 262; death, 624; marriage, 499, 500, 502, 508, 645, 651, 696; member, 230
—— Hannah Shaw, marriage, 698
—— Hannah Turner, baptism, 484
—— Harriot, marriage, 653
—— Henry, death, 678
—— Ichabod, 672; death, 676
—— Isaac, 411; baptism, 236; marriage, 496
—— Ivory, marriage, 647
—— Jabez, 395, 398, 449, 450, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 458, 459, 469, 634; baptism, 430, 449; death, 401; marriage, 696; member, 469, 525
—— James, baptism, 432; marriage, 500
—— James M., marriage, 702
—— Jane, marriage, 699, 702
—— Jedidah, baptism, 234; marriage, 645; member, 205, 213, 228
—— Jenny, marriage, 505
—— Jerusha, 674; marriage, 495, 506, 654
—— Jerusha T., marriage, 699
—— Jesse, 416, 484, 485, 604, 630; baptism, 430, 477, 483, 484; death, 657; marriage, 493, 502, 646; member, 477, 483
—— Joanna, marriage, 495; baptism, 214; member, 205, 215, 228
—— John, 208, 216, 221, 228, 399, 402, 409, 430, 444, 448, 450, 469, 483, 524, 632; baptism, 254, 430, 454; death, 399, 404, 410; marriage, 492, 646, 649; member, 206, 217, 227, 228, 468
—— Jonathan, baptism, 218; marriage, 496
—— Joseph, death, 633
—— Josiah, baptism, 449; death, 424
—— Keziah, baptism, 234, 442
—— Lazarus, 417, 421, 671; baptism, 450; death, 668, 672; marriage, 500, 650
—— Lemuel, 399; baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 495
—— Levi, 404; marriage, 498
—— Lewis, death, 632; marriage, 508
—— Lois, death, 410; marriage, 494
—— Lot, baptism, 477, 483; member, 477

HARLOW (*continued*)
—— Lucy, baptism, 455, 484; marriage, 505, 647, 650; member, 477
—— Lydia, 195, 259, 264, 271, 280; baptism, 220, 280, 444, 453; marriage, 508, 650; member, 194, 260
—— Martha, baptism, 216; marriage, 492, 496, 504, 508; member, 193, 208, 216, 217, 227, 228
—— Mary, baptism, 271, 457; death, 214; marriage, 496, 497, 501; member, 205, 214, 469, 472, 524
—— Mary A., marriage, 700
—— Mercy, 234; baptism, 232, 234; death, 400, 620; marriage, 495, 498; member, 229, 469
—— Meriah, 453; death, 633; marriage, 504
—— Nancy, death, 676; marriage, 700
—— Nathaniel, 485, 605, 665; baptism, 236, 476, 480; marriage, 501, 508; member, 476, 480
—— Patience, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 393, 683; marriage, 494, 497, 507
—— Patty, marriage, 646, 647
—— Phebe, baptism, 238
—— Priscilla, baptism, 258; marriage, 507
—— Rebecca, 410, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462; baptism, 195, 243, 451 *n*, 452, 457, 458, 485; death, 413; marriage, 492, 502, 647, 652; member, 472
—— Robert, 236, 432, 447; baptism, 236; member, 228
—— Ruth, death, 685
—— Sally, 485; death, 658, 665; marriage, 508, 509, 644, 646
—— Samuel, 193, 227, 392, 404, 405, 449, 472; baptism, 234, 251, 268; death, 396
—— Sarah, baptism, 234, 236, 605; death, 670, 675; marriage, 493, 500, 502, 643
—— Seth, 405, 476, 480, 485; baptism, 437, 476, 480, 485; marriage, 507; member, 476, 480
—— Simeon, 408, 415; marriage, 498
—— Susan Leach, baptism, 613, 640; marriage, 702; member, 613, 640
—— Susanna, baptism, 447; marriage, 498, 505
—— Sylvanus, 396, 404, 425; baptism, 430, 457, 484; death, 621
HARLOW (*continued*)
—— Thomas, 205, 218, 220, 228, 231, 236, 448; baptism, 259; member, 192, 213, 227
—— William, 194, 195, 205, 214, 220, 228, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 243, 260, 405, 437; baptism, 214, 234, 264, 274, 450; death, 271, 420; dismission, 521; marriage, 493; member, 206, 215, 227, 228
—— Zaccheus, 412, 419, 628, 632, 634; baptism, 448; marriage, 499
—— Zephaniah, 424; marriage, 497
Harring, Edmund Wyatt, baptism, 485
—— Mary Lewis, baptism, 605
—— Wyatt, 485, 605
Harris, Benjamin, 452
—— James, baptism, 452
—— Mercy, marriage, 508
—— Sarah, 452
Harrison, Alexander M., marriage, 710
—— Jennie, marriage, 710
Hart, Joan, death, 271; member, 257
Harvey, Hannah, marriage, 643
—— Jonathan, 662; marriage, 643
Harweig, Catharine, marriage, 707
—— Lewis, marriage, 707
Haskell, Abraham, marriage, 645
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 505
—— Experience, marriage, 645
—— Lot, marriage, 505
Haskins, Abigail, marriage, 653
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 651
—— Keziah, marriage, 701
—— James, death, 668
Hatch, ——, 423
—— Abigail, death, 400
—— George H., 694
—— Marcia A., 694
—— Marcia H., death, 694
—— Olive, marriage, 654
—— Ruth, marriage, 494
Hathaway (Hatheway), Alanson, 658
—— Benjamin, marriage, 698
—— Charlotte, marriage, 647
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 703
—— Fannie, marriage, 644
—— George A., marriage, 703
—— Hannah, marriage, 698
—— Joshua, marriage, 650
—— Lansing, 424
—— Phebe P., marriage, 702
—— Rebecca, marriage, 650
—— Sally, marriage, 649

HATHAWAY (*continued*)
—— Silas, 656; death, 418
Hawes, John, 685
Hawskins (Hauskins), ——, 633
—— Ephraim, 673
—— James, 656
—— Lathly, 659
Hayward, Beza, 610, 638, 659, 689; death, 661, 676; marriage, 644; member, 639
—— Charles Latham, baptism, 611
—— Elizabeth Ann, baptism, 611; death, 683; member, 639
—— Experience, baptism, 610, 638; death, 689; marriage, 644; member, 638
—— George Partridge, baptism, 611
—— Joanna, 611; member, 639, 642
—— John S., member, 640
—— Mary W., marriage, 653
—— Nathan, 427, 508, 611, 624, 628, 657; death, 687; member, 639
—— Pelham Winslow, baptism, 611
—— Susan, member, 640
Healy, Ann, marriage, 705
—— Edward, marriage, 699
—— Clarissa, marriage, 699
—— Thomas, 695; marriage, 705
Heaye, Albert E., 620
—— Albert William Brand, baptism, 620
Hebel (Habel, Hebels), Christian, death, 695
—— Christina, 619
—— Frederic William, baptism, 620
—— John L., baptism, 619
—— Lewis, marriage, 710
—— Louise, 619, 620, 695
—— Mary, marriage, 710
Hedge, Abby B., marriage, 697
—— Abby Burr, marriage, 705
—— Abigail, death, 393
—— Alice B., marriage, 709
—— Barnabas, 393, 423, 424, 425, 427, 429, 455, 471, 613, 658, 662, 664, 688; baptism, 455; death, 392, 661, 666, 683; marriage, 649; member, 639
—— Ellen Hobart, baptism, 613, 639; member, 639
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 702
—— Ella H., marriage, 698
—— Eunice, 662
—— Eunice D., marriage, 697
HEDGE (*continued*)
—— Eunice Denney, death, 688; member, 639
—— Hannah, 455; death, 662; marriage, 696; member, 471, 635
—— Isaac L., baptism, 615, 641; death, 685; marriage, 654; member, 641, 642
—— Lydia Coffin, marriage, 696
—— Lydia G., marriage, 709
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 654
—— Mercy, death, 419
—— Priscilla, death, 662
—— Sarah T., marriage, 700
—— Susan E., marriage, 709
—— Thomas, 680; death, 680; marriage, 696
—— Tryphena, death, 686; marriage, 649
Hellmann (Hellsmann), Elizabeth, 617, 693
—— Mari Elizabeth, baptism, 617; death, 693
—— Otto, 617, 693
Helm, Christopher Louis, baptism, 616
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 705
—— Lewis, marriage, 705
—— Louis Christopher, 616
Hemhenly, Barbara, marriage, 708
—— William, marriage, 708
Hemmeale, Barbarace, 620
—— Henry E., baptism, 620
—— William, 620
—— William C., baptism, 620
Hense, Dorotha, marriage, 708
—— Gottliep, marriage, 708
Hepburn, Ann, baptism, 618
—— John, 618; baptism, 618
—— Margaret, 618; baptism, 618
—— Robert, baptism, 618
Herrmann, Marie Elizabeth, baptism, 620
—— Valentine, baptism, 619; death, 694; marriage, 708
—— Valentine H., 620
—— Wilhelmina, 619, 620, 694; marriage, 708
Hersey, Elizabeth, marriage, 492
Herwrig, Chanette, marriage, 707
Hewitt, ——, 688
Hewstins. *See* Huston (Hueston)
Highton, Elizabeth, death, 404; marriage, 495
—— Henry, marriage, 495

Hill, Andrew, marriage, 494
—— Elizabeth, death, 396; marriage, 494
—— Jonathan, 424
—— Mary, death, 424
Hinckley, Phebe, 453
—— Thomas, 392, 453; baptism, 453
Hobart, Jerusha, marriage, 705
—— Nathaniel Morton, marriage, 705
—— Priscilla, death, 428
Hodge, Betsy Hayward, marriage, 650
—— Elizabeth T., member, 642
—— James T., 616, 619; marriage, 704
—— John Russell, baptism, 616
—— Mary, 616; baptism, 619
—— Mary S., 619; marriage, 704
—— Michael, death, 663; marriage, 650
Hoepe, Charles Henry Louis, baptism, 618
—— Ernest, 618, 620
—— Friederich Philip August, baptism, 620
—— Henriette, 618, 620
Hoepel, Christine, 618
—— John Jacob, baptism, 618
—— Lewis, 618
Hoffman, Christana, marriage, 707
Hoit. *See* Hoyt
Holbrook, Bithiah, 609, 663; marriage, 650
—— Eliphalet, death, 662
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 648
—— Gideon, 658, 673; marriage, 648
—— Hannah, 604; baptism, 608, 637; death, 661; marriage, 506; member, 637
—— Huldah, marriage, 509
—— Jeremiah, 609, 659, 661; baptism, 609; death, 662; marriage, 649, 650
—— Lucy, baptism, 609
—— Margaret D., marriage, 699
—— Margaret Dyer, baptism, 609
—— Mary, marriage, 649
—— Naaman, death, 425; marriage, 506
—— Peggy, 609; death, 659; marriage, 649
Holland, Joanna, marriage, 498, 501
—— William, 406; marriage, 498
Hollis (Hollace, Hollice), ——, 628
—— Abigail, baptism, 615, 641; marriage, 495; member, 641, 642
—— Basheba, death, 682
—— Henry, 672; death, 681
Hollis (*continued*)
—— Nancy, death, 690
—— Samuel, marriage, 495
Holmes, ——, 604, 605; death, 663, 681
—— Abigail, 458, 481; baptism, 466, 474, 476, 481; death, 633, 660, 667; marriage, 494, 501, 504, 643; member, 469, 474, 476, 481, 527, 634
—— Abigail Thomas, marriage, 654
—— Abner, baptism, 213; death, 629
—— Adoniram, 683
—— Albert, marriage, 709
—— Almira, marriage, 703
—— Andrew, marriage, 706
—— Angeline, marriage, 702
—— Anna, baptism, 481; marriage, 646
—— Anne, marriage, 493
—— Ansel, 405, 628, 631, 668, 674, 679; baptism, 449; death, 666; marriage, 496, 644
—— B. H., 687
—— Barnabas, 419, 424, 625, 633, 666, 668, 675; baptism, 217; death, 665, 668, 680; marriage, 649
—— Barnabas H., 688
—— Bartlett, marriage, 647
—— Bathsheba, 483; baptism, 480; death, 675; marriage, 649; member, 477
—— Bathua, baptism, 217
—— Benjamin, 625, 629, 664; baptism, 210, 216, 241; marriage, 509
—— Betsy, 604; marriage, 504, 507, 508, 509, 649, 651, 653, 696; member, 641
—— Betsy F., marriage, 698
—— Betsy Lewis, baptism, 604
—— Betsy M., marriage, 699
—— Betty, marriage, 497
—— Bithiah, death, 687; marriage, 494, 508
—— Caleb, 655; marriage, 647
—— Caroline F., marriage, 706
—— Catherine B., marriage, 701
—— Chandler, 677; death, 677
—— Charles, baptism, 236; death, 419, 632; marriage, 504
—— Cloe, 466; marriage, 492; member, 474
—— Cornelius, 235, 238, 241, 390, 406, 411, 416, 434; baptism, 235; death, 402, 417; marriage, 500
——Cornelius B., marriage, 702

HOLMES (*continued*)
—— David, 408, 428, 682; baptism, 432, 446, 484; death, 670; marriage, 497
—— Deborah, 480, 482, 484; baptism, 446, 480; marriage, 498; member, 475
—— Desire, baptism, 477, 482; member, 477
—— Ebenezer, 208, 220, 221, 231, 232, 234, 243, 397, 401, 404, 425, 434, 444, 469, 526, 604, 629; baptism, 221, 235, 434, 466, 604; death, 391, 662, 674; marriage, 509, 647
—— Eleanor, 216, 217; baptism, 216; death, 393; member, 208, 228
—— Eleazar, 208, 218, 219, 221, 228, 229, 231, 236, 242, 423, 424, 436, 626, 628; baptism, 218, 262; death, 427, 630; marriage, 509, 649
—— Elisha, 194, 199, 200, 202, 207, 213, 236, 238, 441; baptism, 200; member, 229, 522
—— Eliza, baptism, 604; marriage, 654, 698
—— Elizabeth, 434, 444, 485, 604, 607; baptism, 200, 231, 258, 434, 465, 474, 476, 481; death, 392, 418; dismission, 655; marriage, 499, 500, 502, 503, 509, 647, 701, 703; member, 474, 476, 481, 528
—— Elizabeth Raymond, death, 418
—— Elizabeth S., marriage, 709
—— Ellis, 660, 673; death, 692; marriage, 505, 650, 706
—— Elnathan, 413, 422, 424, 475, 477, 480, 482, 483, 484; baptism, 202; death, 662
—— Elnathan Seabury, baptism, 484
—— Ephraim, 390, 399, 401, 625, 679, 690; baptism, 218, 220; death, 218, 398, 418, 660; marriage, 495
—— Esther, baptism, 444, 604; death, 676; marriage, 495, 643, 702
—— Esther Phillips, baptism, 606, 607
—— Eunice, marriage, 646, 653
—— Experience, 210; baptism, 481; marriage, 497; member, 204, 211, 528
—— Ezra, marriage, 497
—— Fear, 461; member, 472
—— George, 398; death, 667; marriage, 493
—— Gershom, 391; death, 407
—— Gilbert, 414; marriage, 495
—— Grace, marriage, 505, 651

HOLMES (*continued*)
—— Hannah, baptism, 218; marriage, 496, 497, 503, 647; member, 208, 218, 228
—— Hannah S., marriage, 696
—— Harriet, marriage, 652, 699
—— Heman, 658; death, 658
—— Henrietta H., marriage, 700
—— Huldah, baptism, 448
—— Ichabod, 390, 391, 414, 416, 605, 620, 629; baptism, 232, 480; death, 627, 664; marriage, 502
—— Isaac, 407, 415; death, 422; marriage, 501, 504
—— Isaac S., death, 683
—— Jabesh, baptism, 200
—— Jabez, 243, 440, 446, 448, 528; baptism, 243, 440; baptismal covenant, 244, 510
—— James, baptism, 216, 236, 459; death, 630; marriage, 493
—— Jane Avery, baptism, 604; marriage, 696
—— Jane B., marriage, 699
—— Jemima, baptism, 213, 434, 481
—— Jennet, marriage, 651
—— Jenny, marriage, 495
—— Jeremiah, 390, 418, 465, 466, 474, 662; baptism, 234; death, 621, 627; marriage, 501
—— Jerusha, marriage, 504, 696
—— Joanna, 213, 217 *n*; baptism, 213, 217, 432; death, 401, 624; marriage, 495, 696; member, 208, 214, 228, 229
—— Job, baptism, 236
—— John, 204, 210, 211, 217, 398, 477; baptism, 207, 243, 251, 262, 434, 459, 466; death, 406; marriage, 498, 645
—— John C., death, 674
—— John Calderwood, marriage, 696
—— Jonathan, 405, 482; baptism, 242; death, 658
—— Joseph, 422, 455, 456, 458, 459, 606, 607, 609, 627, 633; baptism, 200, 216, 434, 455, 458, 609; death, 406, 673; marriage, 493, 498, 503, 508, 509, 654, 701, 705
—— Joshua, baptism, 216, 436; death, 419, 428; marriage, 501
—— Kendall, marriage, 696
—— Lemuel, 458, 469; baptism, 485; death, 413; marriage, 501, 507
—— Lemuel D., 642; member, 642
—— Leonisa, baptism, 480

HOLMES (*continued*)
—— Lewis, 423, 427, 428, 604; death, 621; marriage, 504
—— Lois, baptism, 461; death, 390; marriage, 701
—— Lois Holbrook, marriage, 650
—— Lothrop, marriage, 496
—— Luce, baptism, 443
—— Lucy, baptism, 606; dismission, 655; marriage, 495, 503, 505, 647
—— Lucy Ann D., marriage, 705
—— Lucy D., marriage, 703
—— Lucy G., marriage, 702
—— Lydia, baptism, 218, 235, 238, 434, 458, 465; death, 631; marriage, 493, 494, 497, 498, 499, 502, 503, 505; member, 238
—— Lydia W., death, 668
—— Marcia C., marriage, 698
—— Margaret, marriage, 497, 501, 509, 649; member, 640, 642
—— Margaret H., marriage, 703
—— Mariah, marriage, 509
—— Martha, 606, 609; baptism, 458; death, 676; marriage, 496, 498, 509; member, 636, 642
—— Martha C., marriage, 697
—— Martha Cotton, baptism, 606
—— Martha D., marriage, 689
—— Mary, 480, 484, 485; baptism, 475, 479, 480, 481, 605; death, 659, 674; marriage, 492, 493, 495, 496, 499, 501, 502, 504, 505, 649, 650, 651; member, 475, 479, 637, 642
—— Mary Dyer, baptism, 606
—— Mary F., marriage, 706
—— Mary Richmond, marriage, 653
—— Mary S., marriage, 707
—— Mary Sherman, baptism, 604
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 260
—— Mercy, 251, 258, 262; baptism, 200, 216; death, 685; marriage, 495, 499; member, 193, 227
—— Mercy Cobb, baptism, 607
—— Meriah, marriage, 494
—— Nancy, death, 675; marriage, 501, 505
—— Nathan, 624; marriage, 643
—— Nathaniel, 193, 208, 216, 217, 217 *n*, 218, 220, 227, 228, 232, 236, 238, 241, 392, 400, 414, 424, 432, 466, 485, 606, 607, 627, 632, 657, 663; baptism, 216, 434, 466; death, 631, 672; marriage, 492, 504, 506, 508, 652, 698; member, 206, 217, 227, 522
—— Nehemiah, 459, 461, 474
—— Nelson, marriage, 701
—— Olive, baptism, 483; death, 626
—— P., death, 682
—— Patience, 254, 260, 268; baptism, 216, 231, 235, 254, 462, 466, 473; death, 408; marriage, 505, 507; member, 192, 208, 220, 227, 229, 469, 473, 526
—— Patty, marriage, 644
—— Peter, 418; death, 423; marriage, 499, 644, 653
—— Phebe, 455, 456, 458, 459, 604; baptism, 232, 458; marriage, 493, 501, 504, 507, 653, 696; member, 527, 635
—— Phebe A., marriage, 710
—— Polly, 628; baptism, 465, 604; death, 629; marriage, 503, 506, 508, 643, 645
—— Priscilla, 236, 432; baptism, 241, 434, 458; death, 668; marriage, 498, 504, 645; member, 238
—— Priscilla E., marriage, 709
—— Rebecca, 441; baptism, 236, 440, 466; death, 688, 691; marriage, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 501, 502, 507, 653; member, 470, 525
—— Remember, marriage, 493
—— Richard, 400, 402, 409, 411, 413, 414, 425, 428, 465, 476, 481, 623, 631, 632, 661; baptism, 218, 465, 474, 481; death, 415, 668, 673; marriage, 503; member, 474
—— Roland, 626; marriage, 507
—— Rufus, death, 426
—— Ruth, marriage, 495, 643, 644
—— Ruth W., marriage, 697
—— S. D., 641, 680
—— Sally, 667; death, 665; marriage, 508, 644, 646
—— Samuel, 262, 420, 431, 475, 479, 480, 484, 485, 631, 657, 660, 664, 666; baptism, 210, 431, 444, 480; marriage, 501, 644
—— Samuel Avery, baptism, 605
—— Samuel C., 678
—— Samuel D., 674, 687; death, 687
—— Samuel Doten, marriage, 649
—— Sampson, marriage, 644
—— Sarah, 200, 202, 207; baptism, 268,

Holmes (*continued*)
431, 448, 481; death, 194, 213, 394, 422, 630, 674, 680; marriage, 493, 497, 499, 503, 504, 505, 506, 647, 652; member, 194, 199, 469, 526
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 706
—— Sarah J. P., marriage, 710
—— Seth, marriage, 493
—— Sheba, marriage, 507
—— Solomon, marriage, 495
—— Sophronia, marriage, 702
—— Susan W., marriage, 701
—— Susanna, baptism, 441; marriage, 645, 647; member, 238
—— Sylvanus, 667, 685; death, 669, 689; marriage, 495
—— Sylvester, 417; death, 417, 426
—— Thankful, baptism, 221; marriage, 493, 496
—— Thomas, 213, 214, 229, 392, 426, 434, 444, 447, 448, 449, 528, 626, 628, 629, 685; baptism, 210, 213, 434, 466, 480; death, 408, 426, 669, 691; marriage, 504, 646
—— Thomas Cooper, baptism, 481
—— Timothy A., marriage, 702
—— Truman Cook, marriage, 651
—— William, 415, 626, 659, 665; baptism, 220, 447, 465; marriage, 503, 505, 644, 649
—— William Sergeant, baptism, 609
—— Zaccheus, death, 398
—— Zephaniah, 394, 422, 443, 446, 469, 526, 621, 626; baptism, 217; death, 403, 660; marriage, 508
Hooten, Elizabeth, death, 408
Hopkins, Sarah, marriage, 509
Hosea, Daniel, 400, 401; marriage, 495
—— Hannah, baptism, 463; marriage, 495
—— Robert, 390, 395, 401
—— William, baptism, 463
Hoskins, Elizabeth, marriage, 651 *n*
—— Lucy, marriage, 647
Hosmer, Hannah Poor, marriage, 699
—— George Washington, marriage, 699
House, James, 396
Hovey, ——, 469, 493, 528
—— James, 399, 403, 406; death, 410; marriage, 496
—— Lydia, death, 399
—— Mary, death, 403; marriage, 496
—— Rachel, baptism, 478
—— Samuel, 417, 418, 478
Howard, ——, death, 663
—— Bithiah, 483; baptism, 476, 480; death, 630; marriage, 499; member, 476, 480
—— Caleb, death, 621
—— Charles, marriage, 508
—— Ebenezer, 419, 421, 427, 476, 480, 483, 630; baptism, 449, 480; death, 656; marriage, 499, 646
—— Eleanor, 480; marriage, 508
—— Esther Stephens, baptism, 480
—— Eunice, 444, 452, 455; baptism, 452; death, 629; marriage, 500; member, 469, 527, 634
—— Fear, marriage, 494
—— Francis, 411, 412; baptism, 430
—— Hannah, marriage, 644
—— Henry, baptism, 480; death, 632
—— James, 404, 430, 469, 510, 529, 662; baptism, 430, 446, 480; death, 393; marriage, 497, 644
—— John, 401, 404, 407, 444, 446, 448, 449, 452, 455, 469, 480, 527; baptism, 430, 444, 483
—— Libeus, death, 674
—— Lydia, marriage, 645
—— Maltiah, death, 630
—— Margaret, baptism, 480; marriage, 497, 509
—— Martha, baptism, 448; marriage, 496
—— Mary, baptism, 430, 452, 480
—— Mason, death, 630
—— Melatiah, marriage, 645
—— Melatiah Cobb, baptism, 480
—— Mercy, member, 469, 529
—— Ruth, marriage, 495
—— Sarah, 430; baptism, 430, 455; baptismal covenant, 510; marriage, 494, 503
—— Thankful, marriage, 646
—— Thomas, 397, 405; marriage, 495
—— William, baptism, 480
Howes, Hannah, death, 420; member, 469, 526
—— Jeremiah, 447, 453, 469, 528; death, 412
—— Jerusha, marriage, 495
—— Maria, member, 528
—— Mariah, baptism, 453
—— Meriah, death, 406
—— Rebecca, marriage, 492
—— Sarah, baptism, 447

Howes (*continued*)
—— Sylvanus, 394, 402, 668; death, 414, 668
Howland, Abraham, 428, 622; death, 415, 625; marriage, 506
—— Benjamin, baptism, 257
—— Caleb, 413, 427, 467, 475, 479; baptism, 479; death, 621
—— Caroline E., marriage, 708
—— Catherine, marriage, 653
—— Charles, marriage, 647
—— Charlotte G., marriage, 709
—— Consider, 622
—— Daniel, 462
—— Deborah, baptism, 467; marriage, 647
—— Elizabeth, 257; baptism, 210; death, 217, 260, 633; marriage, 506, 648; member, 192, 635
—— Esther, marriage, 696
—— Experience, baptism, 200
—— Francis, marriage, 708
—— Hannah, baptism, 204; death, 409; marriage, 509
—— Henry, 661, 662; marriage, 650
—— Isaac, marriage, 650, 709
—— Issachar, 418; marriage, 502
—— Jacob, death, 428; marriage, 499
—— James, 212
—— Joanna, 200, 210; baptism, 194, 214; death, 390, 622; member, 194, 227, 527
—— John, 260, 445; baptism, 212
—— Joseph, 192, 217, 257; baptism, 207; death, 191, 195, 632; member, 191
—— Lucia Crocker, baptism, 462
—— Martha, 200, 204, 207; baptism, 194; death, 219; member, 194
—— Mary, death, 223; marriage, 502, 506; member, 475
—— Molly Sylvester, baptism, 467
—— Nathaniel, 194, 200, 204, 207, 219; baptism, 200
—— Pamela, marriage, 697
—— Patience, baptism, 445; death, 403; marriage, 498; member, 469
—— Phebe, marriage, 650
—— Ruth, death, 403
—— Sarah, marriage, 499, 509
—— Southworth Allen, marriage, 696
—— Susan, marriage, 709
—— Susan Burt, marriage, 709
—— Susanna, marriage, 650
Howland (*continued*)
—— Thomas, 194, 200, 204, 210, 214, 227; baptism, 204; member, 206, 215, 227
—— Thomas Southworth, death, 409
—— William H., marriage, 709
Hoxie, Edward W., marriage, 709
—— Ruth C., marriage, 709
Hoye, Benjamin, marriage, 498
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 498
Hoyt, Joanna, marriage, 645
—— Moses, 670, 673; marriage, 645
Hugens, George, death, 405
Hughes, Mary G., marriage, 707
Huhn, Charles, marriage, 707
—— Dorotha, marriage, 707
Hunt, ——, 405
Huston (Hueston), Eleanor, marriage, 653
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 508
—— Lucy, marriage, 645
—— Mary, marriage, 644
—— Nancy, marriage, 651
—— Priscilla, marriage, 648
—— William, 628, 677; death, 679; marriage, 645
Hutchinson, Betsy E., marriage, 703
—— Deborah, marriage, 649
—— Elisha, 461
—— Emeline A., marriage, 706
—— Jane, marriage, 499
—— John, marriage, 499
—— Margaret, baptism, 461
—— Mary, 461
—— Robert, marriage, 649

INDIANS, death of unnamed, 390, 391, 394, 405, 408, 415
—— Cunnitt, Betty, marriage, 493
—— Jeffery, Amos, marriage, 493
—— Job, Hesadiah, marriage, 492
—— Pege, Sue, death, 392
—— Peage, Lydia, death, 401
—— Sachamus, Susanna, marriage, 492
—— Seepit, Betty, marriage, 492
—— Sepit, Phebe, marriage, 493
—— Stells, James, 399; death, 398
Ingle (Ingley), Solomon, 424, 425, 626; death, 674. *See also* Engles

JACKSON, ——, 390, 628; death, 213
—— Abraham, 193, 205, 257, 227, 444,

JACKSON (*continued*)
471; baptism, 258; death, 192, 213, 695; marriage, 503, 652; member, 192, 207, 469, 525
—— Ann, death, 667
—— Anna, baptism, 605
—— Barnabas, baptism, 448
—— Betsy, 610
—— Betsy M., death, 675
—— Bithiah, member, 471
—— Caroline, baptism, 608; member, 639
—— Charles, 422, 425, 426, 624, 638, 658, 666; baptism, 458; death, 666; marriage, 506
—— Charles Thomas, 617; baptism, 611
—— Content, baptism, 200
—— Cornelius, 667; death, 665
—— Daniel, 428 *n*, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 624, 660, 663, 687, 689; baptism, 456, 608; death, 690; marriage, 502, 648
—— Daniel Lothrop, baptism, 610
—— David B., marriage, 653
—— David Barnes, baptism, 482
—— Deborah, baptism, 198, 456, 457; marriage, 506, 643
—— Deborah J., marriage, 653
—— Edward, 691
—— Eleazar, 193, 198, 200, 204, 209, 227
—— Elizabeth, 457, 611, 612; baptism, 456, 457; death, 405; marriage, 494, 495, 497, 502, 503
—— Elizabeth M., 608; marriage, 648
—— Elizabeth Morton, baptism, 609
—— Esther, 438, 457; dismission, 471; member, 470, 523, 634
—— Eveline Goodwin, baptism, 611
—— Experience, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 462, 465; baptism, 456; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 657; marriage, 500
—— Frances L., marriage, 654
—— Franklin, death, 687
—— Frederick, 693; death, 694
—— Frederick William, baptism, 485
—— George, 606, 607, 608; baptism, 460, 608
—— George Ellery, baptism, 608
—— Hall, 636
—— Hannah, 198, 200, 204, 209, 243; baptism, 431, 456, 462; death, 393,

JACKSON (*continued*)
395, 408; marriage, 496, 498, 500, 508; member, 193, 227, 238, 470
—— Hannah Parker, baptism, 607
—— Harriet Otis, marriage, 652
—— Henry, 623, 633; marriage, 509
—— Hezekiah, 457; baptism, 243, 431; death, 397; marriage, 506
—— Huldah, marriage, 509
—— Isaac, 425, 663; death, 425, 676; marriage, 493
—— Israel, baptism, 271
—— Jacob, 686, 690; death, 695; marriage, 696
—— Jeremiah, 210; baptism, 210
—— John Atwood, baptism, 465
—— John Torrey, death, 672
—— Joanna, marriage, 696, 705
—— Joseph, baptism, 445
—— Lavantia, death, 690
—— Leavitt Taylor, baptism, 478
—— Lemuel, 438, 447, 470, 471, 523; baptism, 437, 447
—— Louisa Eugenia, baptism, 617
—— Lucy, 611; baptism, 456, 608; death, 666; marriage, 501, 506; member, 638
—— Lucy C., marriage, 653
—— Lucy Cotton, baptism, 611, 617
—— Lydia, baptism, 457, 611; marriage, 493, 503, 644, 700; member, 527
—— Margaret, 258, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 444; member, 193, 227, 257
—— Mary, baptism, 442; death, 679
—— Mary Ann, baptism, 608; marriage, 698, 700
—— Mercy, 485, 605; baptism, 458; death, 621, 627
—— Mercy Ruggles, marriage, 707
—— Meriah, death, 664, 694
—— Meriah Morton, marriage, 643
—— Meriah Torrey, baptism, 612, 639; member, 639
—— Molly, baptism, 445, 456; marriage, 495
—— Nancy, 478, 482; marriage, 648
—— Naomi, baptism, 431, 461; marriage, 508
—— Nathaniel, 405, 406, 442, 445, 448, 524; baptism, 523; marriage, 495, 643; member, 523
—— Priscilla, baptism, 456; marriage, 501

JACKSON (*continued*)
—— Priscilla Alden, baptism, 608; marriage, 701
—— Ransel, 628
—— Ransom, baptism, 209; death, 657
—— Rebecca, baptism, 459, 611; death, 399; marriage, 502, 643, 652
—— Rebecca Lothrop, baptism, 610
—— Remember, death, 205; member, 193
—— Ruth, baptism, 431, 524; member, 524
—— Sally, 608, 611; death, 686; dismission, 656; marriage, 647; member, 638
—— Sally Gorham, baptism, 611
—— Salsbury, 611, 638; baptism, 611
—— Samuel, 221, 393, 395, 396, 411, 419, 421, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 462, 465, 512; baptism, 243, 362, 456; marriage, 500, 648
—— Samuel S., marriage, 700
—— Samuel Salsbury, baptism, 611
—— Sarah, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 608; baptism, 221, 268, 456, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 659; marriage, 500, 503, 506, 646; member, 472, 473, 636, 637
—— Sarah Turner, baptism, 612
—— Seth, 523; member, 522
—— Susan, 607, 608
—— Susan Willard, baptism, 606
—— Susanna, baptism, 204
—— Thomas, 238, 243, 396, 413, 416, 417, 425, 427, 431, 445, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 470, 472, 492, 512, 608, 627, 686; baptism, 243, 456, 608; death, 404, 422, 683; marriage, 503, 646
—— William, 422, 425, 478, 482, 485, 605, 621, 626, 627, 680; baptism, 456
—— William Hall, 398, 403, 473; baptism, 611
—— William Russell, baptism, 605
—— Woodworth, 672; baptism, 461; death, 670; marriage, 643
Jarvis, Judith, marriage, 645
—— Thomas, marriage, 645
Jenks, Horace A., marriage, 708
—— Lydia Ann, marriage, 708
Jennings (Jenning, Jinnings), ——, 632
—— Joseph, 410, 413, 414, 421; marriage, 500
JENNINGS (*continued*)
—— Polly, marriage, 500
Johnson (Johnston), Bathsheba, 458, 459; baptism, 458
—— Betsy, death, 678; marriage, 649
—— Bithiah, death, 679
—— Eleazar, baptism, 450
—— Jacob, 243, 434; baptism, 434
—— Joseph, baptism, 639; death, 675; member, 639
—— Josiah, 396, 450, 458, 459, 470, 529; baptism, 450; member, 469, 526, 634
—— Mary, 470 *n*; baptism, 434; member, 528
—— Nathaniel, death, 666
—— Patience, baptism, 450; marriage, 497; member, 470, 529
—— Polly, marriage, 504
—— Richard Francis, marriage, 504
—— Sarah, baptism, 243; marriage, 706
—— Seth, baptism, 459
—— William H., marriage, 706
Joice. *See* Joyce
Joicelin (Joycelin). *See* Joslyn
Jones, Brace, death, 398
—— Clement, marriage, 651
—— John, 391, 399, 404
—— Lucy Ann, death, 682
—— Lydia, death, 665
—— Margaret, marriage, 702
—— Mary, marriage, 651
—— Phebe Ann, marriage, 704
—— Sarah, marriage, 494, 702
Jordan, Baruch, 280
—— Esther, death, 262
—— Jehoshabea, member, 193
—— John, baptism, 280; death, 271
—— Mary, member, 193
Joslyn, Abigail, marriage, 507
—— Adeline, marriage, 698
—— Isaac, marriage, 509
—— Jacob, marriage, 507
—— Mary, marriage, 509
—— Samuel, marriage, 698
Joyce, ——, death, 690
—— Abigail, marriage, 697
—— John A., marriage, 709
—— Lucy Ann, marriage, 697
—— Maria T., marriage, 709

KEEN, ——, death, 683
—— Abigail, marriage, 648, 651, 696

KEEN (*continued*)
—— Eliza, marriage, 700
—— George, death, 668; marriage, 653
—— Joanna, marriage, 652
—— Lydia, marriage, 502, 696
—— Margaret, death, 410
—— Margaret James, marriage, 651
—— Sarah W., marriage, 653
—— Tilden, marriage, 652
—— W., death, 672
—— William, 423; death, 658; marriage, 502, 648
Keinrich, Dorothea Amalie, baptism, 617
—— Fredercka, 619
—— Martin, 617, 619
—— Philip Wilhelm, baptism, 619
Keith, Phrosine L., marriage, 707
Kempton, ——, death, 633
—— Abigail, baptism, 447; marriage, 653
—— Bathua, baptism, 220
—— Deborah, baptism, 446
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 492, 493, 498; member, 470, 525, 634
—— Ephraim, 211, 220, 221, 229; baptism, 207, 220; death, 399; member, 207, 220, 221, 228
—— Experience, marriage, 494
—— Hannah, marriage, 496
—— Jerusha, baptism, 441
—— Joanna, baptism, 220; member, 475
—— John, 390, 399, 402, 441, 444, 446, 447, 448, 450, 451, 454, 470, 475, 525, 624; baptism, 220, 441; dismission, 655; member, 469, 524, 634
—— Lois, baptism, 220
—— Mary, baptism, 220, 444
—— Mercy, baptism, 220; member, 211, 221, 229
—— Oliver, 397, 399, 401, 406, 693; marriage, 494, 643
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 454
—— Patience, member, 211, 221, 229
—— Priscilla, baptism, 451
—— Rebecca, baptism, 241; marriage, 496
—— Ruth, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Sally, death, 693
—— Samuel, 211, 220, 221, 229, 232, 236, 241, 390, 392, 447, 511; baptism, 207, 220, 447; death, 395; marriage, 492; member, 207, 220, 221, 228, 469
—— Sarah, 454; baptism, 221, 232, 450; death, 399; marriage, 643
—— Thankful, baptism, 236
—— Thomas, baptism, 220, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— William, baptism, 220
—— Zaccheus, 668; baptism, 448; marriage, 653
Kendall, Catherine, baptism, 610; member, 642
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 607
—— Hannah Poor, baptism, 606; marriage, 699; member, 639
—— James, 605, 606, 609, 610, 611, 612, 636, 657, 658, 686; member, 642
—— James Augustus, baptism, 606
—— Julia Parkhurst, baptism, 612
—— John Robinson, baptism, 611
—— Lydia, baptism, 607; death, 658
—— Lydia M., member, 642
—— Lydia Mason, baptism, 609; member, 640
—— Mary E., member, 640, 642
—— Mary Elizabeth, baptism, 609
—— Persis, baptism, 609; marriage, 702; member, 640
—— Sally, 609, 610, 611, 612; member, 638
—— Sarah, 605, 606, 607, 609; baptism, 605; death, 657, 686; member, 636, 639
Kendrick, James, 693, 694
—— Mary, marriage, 697
Kennedy, Alexander, 261
—— Angeline, marriage, 702
—— Elizabeth, 262, 264, 280; baptism, 262; member, 261
—— Hannah, baptism, 262
—— James, marriage, 702
—— Jane, baptism, 262
—— Sarah, baptism, 280
—— William, baptism, 264
Keyes, ——, 627
—— Lydia, marriage, 508
—— Oliver, marriage, 508
—— William, death, 672
Kiker, M. E. Mestor, death, 691
—— Peter, 691
Kimball, Clara L., death, 689
—— Eleanor, marriage, 648

KIMBALL (*continued*)
—— Henry Ware, baptism, 613
—— Jonathan, 679
—— Lydia Ann, marriage, 701
—— Mary Elizabeth, baptism, 613
—— Peter, marriage, 500
—— Putnam, 613; death, 694; marriage, 648
—— Richard, 393
—— Ruth, marriage, 500
King. *See also* Ring
—— Amaziah, baptism, 447; member, 473, 635 *n*
—— Anne, member, 211, 221, 229
—— Benjamin, 421, 456, 457, 472; baptism, 456; death, 406; member, 472
—— Betty, 456, 457; baptism, 456; member, 472, 635
—— Bithia, member, 211, 221, 229
—— Deborah, death, 412
—— Eleazar, 211, 221, 229; baptism, 257; member, 469
—— Elizabeth, 271; marriage, 498; member, 264
—— Isaac, 211, 220, 221, 229, 391; baptism, 220, 262; death, 395; member, 207, 220, 228, 469
—— James, baptism, 444
—— Joanna, marriage, 699; member, 212, 221, 229
—— John, 393, 447, 449, 451; baptism, 251, 449; death, 403; marriage, 493; member, 472
—— Jonathan, 406, 407, 412; baptism, 220; death, 411
—— Joseph, 193, 228, 264, 419; baptism, 451; member, 191, 227
—— Lydia, baptism, 220, 271; marriage, 495
—— Martha, baptism, 220
—— Mary, 440; baptism, 220, 440; death, 390; dismission, 521; member, 525
—— Mercy, 191; baptism, 440; death, 217; member, 193, 228
—— Nathan, marriage, 699
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 274
—— Olive, marriage, 509
—— Rebecca, baptism, 456; marriage, 499; member, 211, 221, 229
—— Reliance, death, 409; member, 472
—— Sally, marriage, 699
—— Samuel, 193, 195, 211, 212, 221, 229, 251, 257, 262, 274, 440, 444, 525; baptism, 195, 221; death, 191, 201; dismission, 521; member, 191, 522
—— Sarah, 251, 257, 262, 274; death, 395; member, 193, 212, 221, 227, 229
—— Seth, baptism, 440
—— Susanna, baptism, 457; marriage, 506
—— Thankful, death, 407; marriage, 493; member, 211, 221, 229, 470, 527
Kingston, Nancy, marriage, 493
Kirk, Jane, marriage, 499
Kleinhardt (Kleinhaus), Carl, 619, 693
—— Charles, 617, 618
—— Charles Henry William, baptism, 619; death, 693
—— Emilie, 617, 618
—— Henry Fredrick William, baptism, 617
—— Henry William, baptism, 618
—— Mina, 619, 693
Klingerhagen, Casmer Henry, 619
—— Casper Henry, baptism, 619
—— Maria, 619
Kneeland, Elizabeth, death, 695; marriage, 705
—— Harriot, marriage, 653
—— John, 695; marriage, 705
—— Joshua, marriage, 653
Knight, Sarah, marriage, 710
Kye (Kyes). *See* Keyes

LADD, Aurelius T., marriage, 702
—— Lydia, marriage, 702
Lander, Seled, 391
Landman. *See* Lanman
Lane, Elizabeth, marriage, 649
—— Marshall, marriage, 649
Langford, Betsy, marriage, 647
—— William, marriage, 647
Lanman, Abiah, 629
—— Ann, marriage, 709
—— Betsy, marriage, 509
—— Beulah G., marriage, 703
—— Content, marriage, 649
—— Edward, 392; baptism, 433; death, 621
—— Elisha, 668
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 450; marriage, 501; member, 476
—— Ellen, marriage, 708
—— George F., marriage, 709

LANMAN (*continued*)
—— James, 232, 236, 241, 433, 470; death, 397, 675; member, 469
—— Joanna, baptism, 241; death, 405; member, 470
—— John, death, 664
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Mary, marriage, 501, 646
—— Nancy E., marriage, 651, 709
—— Nathaniel, 678; baptism, 615
—— Nathaniel C., 669, 678; baptism, 641; marriage, 651, 703; member, 641, 642
—— Peter, 416, 626, 681; baptism, 232; marriage, 501
—— Polly, marriage, 644
—— Rebecca, marriage, 496, 509, 648; member, 476
—— Sally, marriage, 647
—— Samuel, 450, 454, 476, 666; baptism, 450; death, 422; marriage, 500, 649; member, 469, 526
—— Samuel E., marriage, 708
—— Sarah, death, 622, 675; marriage, 500
—— Thomas, baptism, 236, 454; death, 414; marriage, 496
—— William, baptism, 232
Lathly, James, baptism, 218
—— John, baptism, 218
—— Mary, 218; baptism, 208, 218; member, 208, 219, 228
—— Mercy, baptism, 219
—— Rhoda, baptism, 218
Leach, Albert, 688
—— Caleb, 424, 425
—— Ezra, 693
—— Finney, 628, 632, 666, 669; marriage, 643
—— Frank, 688
—— Jabez, death, 427
—— Jane S., death, 693
—— Lemuel, 427, 622, 625, 630, 691; death, 692; marriage, 505
—— Lucy, death, 691
—— Lydia, marriage, 504
—— Maria L., marriage, 708
—— Mercy, marriage, 643
—— Robert B., marriage, 708
—— Sarah, marriage, 652
—— Susan W., marriage, 708
—— Susanna, marriage, 505, 650
Leavitt, Hannah N., marriage, 704
—— Isaac, marriage, 704
LeBaron, Bartlett, 397, 410, 416, 423, 479; baptism, 438; death, 632; marriage, 493
—— Caroline E., marriage, 703
—— Eliza, dismission, 655; member, 636
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 467; marriage, 493
—— Esther, marriage, 649
—— Frances, death, 405
—— Francis, 194, 195; baptism, 198, 243, 445, 464
—— Hannah, baptism, 438
—— Isaac, 410, 462, 463, 464, 467, 610, 663, 674; baptism, 243, 438; death, 667, 688; member, 524
—— Isaac Francis, baptism, 610
—— James, baptism, 198
—— Joseph, 444, 445; baptism, 438, 444; death, 391
—— Lazarus, 393, 395, 401, 438, 444, 445, 447, 448, 450, 470, 523; baptism, 198, 438; death, 402, 413; member, 469, 523
—— Lemuel, baptism, 444
—— Lucy, baptism, 463; marriage, 643
—— Lydia, 438, 444; baptism, 438; death, 673; member, 523
—— Margaret, baptism, 450
—— Martha, 462, 463, 464, 467; baptism, 463; marriage, 643
—— Mary, 198, 610; baptism, 243, 438, 475, 479; death, 410, 419, 629; marriage, 493; member, 194, 195, 470, 475, 479
—— Mary Howland, baptism, 467; marriage, 649
—— Nancy, marriage, 649
—— Priscilla, baptism, 448, 464; marriage, 498, 645
—— Sarah, 243, 444, 445, 463, 464, 467; baptism, 243, 445, 463; marriage, 498, 646; member, 239, 473, 527, 637
—— Terris, baptism, 438
—— William, 405, 416, 426, 463, 464, 467, 473; baptism, 447, 467; dismission, 655; marriage, 498; member, 637
Lee, Elizabeth, death, 403
—— Joseph, death, 660
Lefler, ——, 616
—— Hanaman Henry, baptism, 616
Lehman, Theresia, marriage, 707

Leinhard, Adam Heinrick, baptism, 618
—— H., 618
Leland, Charlotte, marriage, 709
Lemont, Thankful, marriage, 646
Lemote, Catherine, marriage, 493
—— George, 400, 403, 409, 410, 418; death, 629; marriage, 493, 498
—— Katherine, death, 403
—— Matthew, 527; death, 392
—— Mercy, member, 527
—— Thankful, marriage, 498, 646
Lenman. *See* Lanman
Lennard, Adam, marriage, 706
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 706
Leonard, Abiel, baptism, 434
—— Abigail, death, 669; marriage, 649
—— Anna, baptism, 232, 236
—— Bithiah, baptism, 607; death, 633; marriage, 492
—— Catherine, marriage, 709
—— Daniel, baptism, 433
—— Eleanor, baptism, 607
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 434
—— Ephraim, baptism, 434
—— Ephraim Bartlett, baptism, 607
—— George, baptism, 434
—— Hannah, death, 668; member, 637
—— Margaret, baptism, 434
—— Mary, baptism, 236, 433, 434; marriage, 507; member, 238
—— Nathaniel, 232, 234, 236, 241, 243, 395, 433, 441, 451, 456; baptism, 241; death, 391, 408; marriage, 492; member, 227, 521
—— Nathaniel Warren, marriage, 507
—— Phebe, baptism, 434; marriage, 651
—— Priscilla, 433; baptism, 236, 243; death, 671
—— Rebecca, baptism, 607; marriage, 504, 653
—— Sally, death, 679
—— Sarah, baptism, 234; marriage, 506; member, 527
—— Susanna, 607; baptism, 606, 637; death, 657; marriage, 646; member, 637
—— Thomas, 427; baptism, 434; death, 626; marriage, 506
—— William, 607, 624, 625, 657, 669; baptism, 607; marriage, 504, 646, 649
Lettice, Anna, death, 260
Lewin, Hannah, 438
—— John, 662; baptism, 438
Lewin (*continued*)
—— Mariah, baptism, 438
Lewis, Daniel, marriage, 648
—— Edward, 693
—— Edwin, 694; death, 695; marriage, 703
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 703
—— George, 404
—— Hannah, marriage, 497
—— Lucy, marriage, 505, 648
—— Mercy, marriage, 653
—— Nathaniel, 418; marriage, 497, 505
—— Samuel, marriage, 653
—— Thomas, 460; baptism, 460; member, 473, 635
—— Welthea S., marriage, 703
—— William, death, 632
Lincoln, ——, 429
Lion. *See* Lyon
Little, Charles, 220; member, 207, 219
—— Ephraim, 194, 204, 209, 229, 390; member, 190
—— Lucy, baptism, 220; marriage, 500
—— Mary, death, 390
—— Sarah, baptism, 204, 209; death, 390; member, 204, 209, 229
Littlejohn, Hannah, baptism, 243
—— Henry, 239
—— James, baptism, 243
—— Sarah, 243; member, 239
—— William, baptism, 243
Lobdell, Hannah, marriage, 652
—— Isaac, 251, 259; member, 257
—— Martha, baptism, 257
—— Mary, marriage, 653
—— Samuel, baptism, 259
—— Sarah, 251, 257, 259; baptism, 251; member, 251
—— Thomas Jenkins, marriage, 652, 653
Locke, Hannah, marriage, 643
—— John, marriage, 643
—— Joseph, marriage, 645
—— Lydia, marriage, 645
Lord, Arthur, baptism, 617
—— Eliot, baptism, 617
—— Ernest, death, 686
—— Francis Henry, death, 686
—— Persis, 686; marriage, 702
—— Persis Kendall, 617
—— William Henry, 617, 686; marriage, 702
Loring, Abigail, marriage, 649
—— Eliza, marriage, 697

LORING (*continued*)
—— Ezekiel, marriage, 647
—— Isaac, marriage, 697
—— John, marriage, 649
—— Lucy, marriage, 495
—— Lydia, marriage, 647
—— William, marriage, 495
Lothrop, ——, 473, 511, 526
—— Ansel, 437, 444, 446, 527; member, 524
—— Bathsheba, 460, 462; marriage, 496, 505; member, 475
—— Bathsheba May, baptism, 460
—— Benjamin, 439, 524; baptism, 439; member, 522
—— Caleb, baptism, 436, 463
—— Daniel, 674
—— David, 400, 460, 462, 475; death, 627; marriage, 496; member, 473, 635
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 214
—— Ellen, death, 410
—— Experience, 439; member, 524
—— Harriot, baptism, 463; marriage, 506
—— Isaac, 214, 436, 439, 443; baptism, 214, 215, 436; death, 656; member, 206, 215, 227
—— John, baptism, 439; death, 392; member, 524
—— Joseph, baptism, 437, 439
—— Joseph B., marriage, 700
—— Joshua R., marriage, 709
—— Lucy, marriage, 644
—— Lydia, 463; baptism, 446; dismission, 471; marriage, 497; member, 473
—— Lydia G., marriage, 709
—— Mary, 437; member, 527
—— Mary D., marriage, 700
—— Melatiah, baptism, 214; death, 400
—— Nathaniel, 410; baptism, 436, 439; death, 675; marriage, 644
—— Polly, baptism, 462
—— Priscilla, 436; baptism, 443
—— Thomas, 408, 463; baptism, 436, 439; death, 422; marriage, 497
—— William, baptism, 444
Loud, Elizabeth, member, 640, 642
—— Hersey, death, 684
—— Hersey Jones, baptism, 614
—— Jacob Hersey, 614, 680, 684; member, 640, 642
—— Sarah Loring, baptism, 614
Loudon, Anna, marriage, 646
—— Isaac, marriage, 646
Lovell, Leander, marriage, 697
—— Mercy, marriage, 697
Lowe, Joanna, marriage, 705
—— Lewis Gould, marriage, 705
Lucas, ——, 625; death, 632
—— Abijah, 693
—— Alden, 607, 608, 609, 611, 612, 658, 666, 672, 676; baptism, 607; marriage, 646
—— Anna, marriage, 646
—— Ansel, 426; marriage, 505
—— Barnabas, death, 671; marriage, 646
—— Benjamin, baptism, 241
—— Benoni, 193, 195; member, 191
—— Bezaliel, marriage, 506
—— Bithiah, baptism, 195
—— Catherine, marriage, 653
—— Charles Allen, baptism, 611
—— Corban Barnes, baptism, 609
—— Cynthia, marriage, 653, 654
—— Deborah, 607, 608, 609, 611, 612; baptism, 607, 608, 609; marriage, 646, 653; member, 637
—— Eliza J., marriage, 699
—— Elizabeth Allen, baptism, 612
—— George Finney, baptism, 612
—— Isaac, 669; baptism, 432
—— Isaac Jackson, marriage, 653
—— Ivory B., marriage, 705
—— James, marriage, 654
—— Jane, marriage, 653
—— Jesse, marriage, 653
—— Joseph, baptism, 236; marriage, 696
—— Lazarus, 626, 660; marriage, 509
—— Levi, death, 661
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Lydia, marriage, 696
—— Mary, marriage, 654
—— Mary G., marriage, 705
—— Mehetabel, 236; member, 238
—— Nancy, marriage, 509
—— Phebe, baptism, 236
—— Priscilla, baptism, 236
—— Rebecca, marriage, 653
—— Repentance, 195; member, 193
—— Ruth, marriage, 654
—— Steven, marriage, 653
—— Sally, marriage, 506
—— Susanna, death, 657; marriage, 505; member, 474

LUCAS (*continued*)
—— William, 236, 238, 241, 398, 432; baptism, 236
Luce, Crosby, 409, 410, 415, 421; marriage, 498
—— Ebenezer, 425; death, 629
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 498
—— Ephraim, 411, 466, 467, 474; baptism, 467; death, 429; marriage, 495
—— Hannah, baptism, 467; marriage, 505
—— Joanna, marriage, 645
—— Lydia, marriage, 645
—— Ruth, 467; baptism, 466; dismission, 655; marriage, 495; member, 474
—— Sally, marriage, 644
—— Sary, death, 661
—— Seth, 419; death, 425, 627
Lumber, ——, death, 429
Lunt, Ella H., marriage, 698
—— William Parsons, marriage, 698
Luther, Austin E., marriage, 709
—— Nancy E., marriage, 709
Lyon, ——, 617, 618; baptism, 617
—— Catrina Dorothe, baptism, 618

McCABE, Bridget, 438; baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
McCarter, ——, death, 422
—— Polly, marriage, 646
—— Sally, marriage, 647
McCarty, Henry, marriage, 651
—— Nancy, marriage, 651
Maccatto, John, marriage, 499
—— Mary, marriage, 499
McFarland, Abigail, marriage, 498
McGee. *See* Magee
McGill, ——, 661
Mackeel, Abigail, marriage, 501
—— Susanna, death, 658; marriage, 497
McKenzia, Priscilla W., marriage, 710
Mackie (Mackay, Mackeey, Mackey), Andrew, marriage, 654
—— Hetty Amelia, marriage, 654
—— Isaac, 397, 399, 401, 403; marriage, 493
—— Martha, marriage, 505
—— Sarah, marriage, 493
Maclathlin, Thomas, 663
McLathly, ——, 422
—— Deborah, marriage, 508
McLATHLY (*continued*)
—— William, 622; death, 657
McLaughlin, ——, 615
—— Jacob, baptism, 615
—— Mary, marriage, 707
McLean, Agnes, 620
—— Agnes Kennedy, 618
—— Janet, baptism, 620
—— John, baptism, 618
—— Richard, 618, 620
McNelley, Joseph, 620; baptism, 620
Macomber, ——, 428
Magee, James, 409
Manter, Cynthia, marriage, 654
—— George, 421; marriage, 654; member, 477
—— Grafton, marriage, 504
—— Lucy, marriage, 697
—— Lydia, marriage, 504
—— Sally, marriage, 654
Manuel, Gustavus W., marriage, 708
—— Sarah, marriage, 708
Marcy, Charles, 610, 611, 612, 663; baptism, 479; marriage, 652
—— Charlotte, 611, 612; marriage, 652
—— Charlotte Ann, baptism, 610
—— Edward, baptism, 484
—— Hannah, baptism, 479; marriage, 649; member, 637
—— James Warren, baptism, 611
—— Joseph, 611, 664; baptism, 479; death, 664
—— Lucy, 479, 482, 484, 485, 610; baptism, 482; marriage, 501; member, 475
—— Lucy Jackson, baptism, 610
—— Mary, baptism, 485
—— Mary Ann, baptism, 612
—— Mary Taylor, baptism, 605
—— Stephen, 418, 475, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 610, 624; baptism, 479; marriage, 501
—— Susan Pratt, baptism, 610
—— Thomas Jackson, baptism, 605
—— William Ripley, baptism, 479
Marsh, Lydia, marriage, 654
—— Mercy, death, 691
—— Thomas, marriage, 654
Marshall, Bartlett, 416, 419; baptism, 448; marriage, 499, 505
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 505
—— Betty, baptism, 452
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510

Marshall (*continued*)
—— Hannah, death, 632
—— Jerusha, death, 398
—— Priscilla, baptism, 450; marriage, 498
—— Ruth, marriage, 499
—— Samuel, 392, 446, 448, 450, 452; baptism, 446; death, 393, 624
—— Susanna, 452; baptism, 446; marriage, 648; member, 528
Marson, Samuel, death, 398
Marston, Eliza, marriage, 651
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 501
—— Lucia, marriage, 495
—— Nymphas, 413, 632; marriage, 501
—— Sarah, death, 400
Martin, Abigail, marriage, 498
—— John Charles, marriage, 505
—— Sarah, marriage, 505
—— Stephen, marriage, 498
Mason, Lydia, death, 669; marriage, 506; member, 635
—— Polly, marriage, 510
—— Stevens, death, 417
—— Susan, death, 688
Mathews, Desire, baptism, 456, 472; death, 633; member, 472, 635
—— Thomas, 456, 472; death, 633
Maxim, Charles, 670
—— Ezekiel, death, 671
—— Ezra, marriage, 650
—— Joseph, 670
—— Levi, marriage, 651
—— Lucy, marriage, 702
—— Polly, marriage, 650
—— Rubie, marriage, 651
—— Sarah, marriage, 698
May, Anna, baptism, 436, 449; marriage, 495
—— Anne, baptism, 525; member, 525
—— Bathsheba, 450, 452, 453, 454; death, 399; marriage, 496
—— John, 391, 392, 412, 436, 449, 450, 452, 453, 454, 525; baptism, 436, 450; death, 398; marriage, 499; member, 469, 526
—— Mercy, marriage, 499
—— Sarah, baptism, 452, 454; marriage, 503
—— Thomas, death, 428
—— William, baptism, 453
Mayhew, Anna, marriage, 497
—— Betty, baptism, 451
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 445
Mayhew (*continued*)
—— Lucy, baptism, 452
—— Mary, 452; death, 406; member, 472
—— Sarah, baptism, 448
—— Thomas, 395, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451, 452, 472; death, 411, 659; member, 469, 523
—— William, baptism, 447, 450
Maynard, Frances L., marriage, 654
—— Samuel, marriage, 654
Mayo, Deborah, baptism, 268
—— Elizabeth, 268
—— Mary, member, 638
Mendel, Meriah, death, 625
Mercy. *See* Marcy
Merifield, Content, 443; member, 528
—— Francis, 528
Merope, John, 426, 428
—— John Michael, marriage, 508
—— Sally, marriage, 508
—— Sarah, death, 426
Messenger, ——, 695
—— Charles, death, 695
—— Henry William, baptism, 618
—— Jacob, 694
—— John J., 618
—— Louisa, 618
—— Luize, death, 694
Meyer (Meyers, Miers), ——, 617
—— Casper H., 618, 619, 695
—— Catherine C., 695
—— Catrina Eliza, 618
—— Catrina Loisa, baptism, 617
—— F., 688
—— Fredreck Casper, baptism, 619
—— Fredrick William, baptism, 616
—— Henry, 616
—— Hermand Henrick, baptism, 617
—— Marie, baptism, 616
—— Mary A., marriage, 709
—— Mary Ann, death, 695
—— Mary Anna, baptism, 618
—— Sarah E., marriage, 706
Michall, ——, death, 698*n*
Michell. *See* Mitchell
Miers. *See* Meyer
Milber, Augustus, 617, 619
—— Barbara, baptism, 619
—— Elewise S., 617, 619
—— Henry Adem, baptism, 617
Millard, Elizabeth S., marriage, 709
Miller, Caroline, marriage, 651
—— Edward, marriage, 651

Mintze, John, marriage, 701
—— Priscilla, marriage, 701
Mitchell, ——, 628, 661
—— Alice, member, 195
—— Betsy, death, 685
—— Ebenezer, 666; marriage, 509
—— Edward, 195
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 506
—— Joanna, marriage, 509
—— Joseph, 417; death, 419
—— Mary, 423; marriage, 502
—— Nancy, marriage, 505
—— Priscilla, marriage, 508
Miten, Ann Elizabeth, marriage, 709
Monez, Anna, 620
—— Casper, 620
—— Henry William, baptism, 620
Monton, Thomas, 631
Moore (More), Asa H., marriage, 705
—— Josiah, marriage, 699
—— Mary, death, 403
—— Nancy B., marriage, 705
—— Rebecca W., marriage, 699
—— Susan, marriage, 652
Morey, Caroline, marriage, 704
—— Deborah, marriage, 652
—— Elijah, marriage, 493, 697
—— Eunice, marriage, 502, 649
—— George, marriage, 707
—— Lucy, marriage, 697
—— Margaret, marriage, 707
—— Rebecca, marriage, 493
—— Silas, marriage, 502
Moroch, John, 623
Morony, Hannah, marriage, 506
—— John, marriage, 506
Morope. *See* Merope
Morris, Mary, marriage, 492
—— Patrick, 425; death, 427; marriage, 492
Morse, Isaac, marriage, 494
—— Jedidah Ann, marriage, 699
—— Jemima, marriage, 494
—— Joanna, marriage, 503; member, 635
—— Melatiah, marriage, 503
—— Noah, 685
Morton, ——, 220
—— Abiel, 461, 473; baptism, 461; death, 404
—— Abigail, baptism, 232, 448, 460, 613; baptism, 484; death, 421, 656, 664; marriage, 502, 644, 704
—— Amasa, 421, 424; marriage, 503, 652
Morton (*continued*)
—— Andrew, death, 418
—— Anne, death, 271
—— Austin, baptism, 614
—— Azuba Cushman, marriage, 504
—— Barnaby, marriage, 509
—— Bathsheba, baptism, 440
—— Benjamin, 390, 392, 394, 425; baptism, 200
—— Betsy, baptism, 605; death, 417; marriage, 647, 697, 704
—— Betty, baptism, 442, 459
—— Caleb, death, 427; marriage, 502
—— Cary H., death, 675
—— Cary Harris, marriage, 509
—— Catherine, baptism, 608; marriage, 697; member, 637
—— Catherine B., marriage, 705
—— Charles, 392, 395, 443, 449, 451, 454, 511; death, 412
—— Deborah, marriage, 652; member, 230
—— Dorcas, marriage, 645
—— Ebenezer, 204, 211, 215, 219, 234; baptism, 259
—— Edward, 416, 419, 666; death, 630; marriage, 499, 648
—— Edwin, 694; baptism, 606
—— Eleanor, death, 632
—— Eleazar, 193, 198, 227, 230, 234, 236, 425, 624, 632, 670; baptism, 280; death, 671; marriage, 498
—— Elisha, 393, 474
—— Eliza, baptism, 605; marriage, 697
—— Elizabeth, 442, 454; baptism, 234, 258, 454, 455; death, 397; dismission, 521; marriage, 509, 644; member, 474, 526
—— Elkanah, 442, 521, 526; baptism, 198, 442
—— Ephraim, 193, 194, 198, 199, 200, 218, 227, 232, 240, 257, 259, 271, 605, 632, 633; baptism, 220, 250, 259, 461; death, 281, 660; marriage, 509, 645, 704; member, 191, 227, 475
—— Ephraim S., marriage, 710
—— Eunice, 425; death 425; marriage, 502, 646
—— Experience, baptism, 484; death, 621; marriage, 646
—— Ezekiel, 418, 425, 426, 607; death, 425, 659; marriage, 499
—— Ezra, baptism, 257, 608
—— Faith, marriage, 499

MORTON (*continued*)
—— Freeman, marriage, 647
—— George, 193, 194, 199, 227, 250, 268, 424, 630, 632; baptism, 250, 431; death, 227, 666, 682; member, 190, 227, 260
—— George Ellis, baptism, 613
—— Hannah, 198, 200, 259, 440; baptism, 250, 259, 445, 455, 482; marriage, 496, 499, 503, 646, 698; member, 193, 194, 199, 204, 211, 227, 257
—— Hannah S., marriage, 696
—— Harriet M., marriage, 706, 708
—— Henry, baptism, 280, 463
—— Henry M., marriage, 706
—— Howard, baptism, 614
—— Huldah, member, 477
—— Ichabod, 421, 455, 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 475, 476, 480, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 608, 613, 614, 622, 627, 634, 639, 658, 664, 682; baptism, 234, 240, 455, 480, 613; death, 659; dismission, 655; marriage, 503, 652; member, 472, 476, 635
—— Isaac, 396; baptism, 605; marriage, 697, 708
—— Jacob, 665, 674, 675
—— Jacob T., 681
—— James, 673, 674, 675, 682; baptism, 450; death, 677
—— Jane, marriage, 646
—— Jane Tayler, marriage, 696
—— Jemima, marriage, 498
—— Jenny, death, 624
—— Jerusha, marriage, 496
—— Joanna, 254, 258, 268; baptism, 250; death, 666; marriage, 496; member, 193, 227
—— Job, baptism, 452, 454; death, 392
—— John, 193 *n*, 194, 195, 227, 250, 257, 258, 260, 264, 671; baptism, 234, 259, 260, 449; death, 191, 394, 413; member, 191, 192, 213, 227
—— John L., 658, 659; death, 694; marriage, 651
—— Jonathan, death, 406
—— Joseph, baptism, 259; death, 418
—— Joseph N., marriage, 709
—— Josiah, 261, 391, 393, 399, 403, 404, 624, 661, 662; baptism, 262, 458, 463; death, 391, 418, 621, 664; marriage, 644, 646

MORTON (*continued*)
—— Lemuel, 414, 424, 669, 681, 684; baptism, 213; death, 409; marriage, 501, 504, 696
—— Lilly R., marriage, 651
—— Levi, 662
—— Lewis, 665
—— Lucy, marriage, 509, 646
—— Lucy L., marriage, 709
—— Lydia, 441; baptism, 213; death, 408; member, 470, 525, 528
—— M., death, 664
—— Manasseh, baptism, 250
—— Margaret, marriage, 502
—— Margaret D., marriage, 701
—— Maria, baptism, 606; marriage, 700
—— Mariah, 243; baptismal covenant, 244, 510
—— Martha, 213, 452, 454, 455, 457; death, 403; marriage, 498; member, 204, 213, 228
—— Mary, 193 *n*, 452; baptism, 213, 264, 459, 462, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 685; marriage, 494, 508, 650; member, 194, 195, 227, 476, 526
—— Mary Ellen, death, 685
—— Mercy, 454, 455, 458, 459, 461, 463; baptism, 453, 454, 485; death, 632; marriage, 492, 500, 501; member, 471, 527, 635
—— Meriah, baptism, 453; marriage, 499
—— Mordecai, baptism, 234
—— Nancy, marriage, 644, 697
—— Nathaniel, 202, 243, 403, 411, 444, 446, 453, 454, 459, 512; baptism, 202, 213, 234, 243, 444, 446, 453, 613; death, 191, 209, 257, 406, 410, 621, 625; member, 191, 264, 469, 524, 634
—— Oliver, baptism, 454
—— Osborn, 418, 419, 424, 429, 609, 626, 659; marriage, 500
—— Patience, baptism, 215; marriage, 500
—— Patty, marriage, 652
—— Phebe, 257; baptism, 257, 442; death, 258
—— Polly, baptism, 607; death, 418; marriage, 507, 645; member, 637
—— Priscilla, baptism, 443, 451; marriage, 648
—— Rebecca, 234, 280, 431, 453, 454,

Morton (*continued*)
459, 461; baptism, 198, 254, 431, 454, 481; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 403, 417; dismission, 471; marriage, 497, 501, 502, 508, 644, 647; member, 193, 227, 229, 473, 476, 481, 522
—— Reliance, death, 670
—— Ruth, baptism, 250; death, 661; marriage, 495, 644; member, 475
—— Ruth C., marriage, 709
—— Samuel, 399, 416, 420, 421, 428, 441, 525; baptism, 198; death, 660, 675; marriage, 496; member, 522
—— Sarah, 482; baptism, 213, 218, 440, 441, 455, 480, 605, 609, 638; death, 414, 630, 659; marriage, 499, 500, 501, 503, 504, 505, 509, 649, 710; member, 638
—— Sarah D., marriage, 709
—— Sarah W., marriage, 707
—— Seth, 399, 418, 454, 455, 458, 459, 461, 463; baptism, 236, 461; death, 417; marriage, 492, 508, 697
—— Silas, 412, 445, 448, 449, 452, 454, 455, 457; baptism, 448, 523; death, 411; member, 469, 523
—— Solomon, baptism, 234
—— Susanna, 240, 262, 268, 280; baptism, 268, 459; marriage, 509; member, 261
—— Sylvanus, 448, 450, 452, 477; baptism, 452
—— Sylvester, marriage, 494
—— Theodore, death, 694
—— Thomas, 204, 213, 228, 395, 415, 421, 440, 476, 481, 631; baptism, 213, 268, 455; death, 672; marriage, 644
—— Timothy, 526, 527; baptism, 250, 449
—— William, 416, 420, 608, 625, 637, 672; baptism, 431; death, 423, 631, 689; marriage, 502
—— Zaccheus, baptism, 218; marriage, 494
—— Zephaniah, baptism, 431; death, 391; marriage, 497
—— Zilpah, 459; baptism, 457; marriage, 507; member, 475
Müller (Muhler, Muller), ——, 616, 618, 692
—— A. Liese, 620
—— August, 620
Müller (*continued*)
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 618, 620; death, 692
—— Friedrich, baptism, 620
—— Josephine Elise Marie, baptism, 616
—— Louisea, 620
—— Peter, 620
Mulattoes. *See* Negroes
Mumford, ——, death, 670
Munsom, Levi, marriage, 651 *n*
—— Rubie, marriage, 651 *n*
Murdoch, ——, 394
Murdock, John, 439, 524
—— Phebe, 439; baptism, 439; member, 524
Muxsom, Levi, marriage, 651
—— Rubie, marriage, 651
Myer (Myers). *See* Meyer
Myrick, Francis Tiffany, baptism, 618
—— Henry Lewis, 618
—— Lucy C., 618

NAHLER, Ann Elizabeth, marriage, 709
—— Peter, marriage, 709
Negroes, death of unnamed, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 398, 405, 406, 407, 408, 411, 418, 427, 631, 680, 681
—— Allen, Adam, marriage, 492
—— America, 632
—— Arms, Catherine, marriage, 648
—— Barbary, death, 633
—— Boston, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 525
—— Bristol, death, 394
—— Britain, marriage, 493
—— Brown, Charles H., death, 693
—— Brown, Charles Horace, baptism, 619; death, 619
—— Brown, William, 619, 693
—— Burr, Dorcas, death, 421
—— Cæsar, death, 408
—— Caleb, 681
—— Cato, 669
—— Centrie, baptismal covenant, 511
—— Coffin, Rhody, death, 624
—— Cuff, death, 402, 416; marriage, 495
—— Cunnet, John, marriage, 650
—— Cynthia, 663
—— Dan, baptism, 440
—— Dauphin, death, 664

Negroes (*continued*)
—— Deafear, death, 669
—— Dolphin, 411, 415, 446, 448; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 629; member, 524
—— Dorphin, 624
—— Ebedmeleck, marriage, 493
—— Elisha, baptism, 481; death, 425
—— Ephraim, baptism, 481
—— Flora, 440, 446, 448; baptism, 441, 446; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 469, 526
—— Freeman, James, 657
—— Gatler, Dolphin, 419
—— Ginne, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Goodwin, Prince, 624
—— Gundaway, Richard, 212
—— Hannah, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 493; member, 469, 528
—— Harding, Caleb, 688
—— Haze, 418
—— Hedge, Juba, marriage, 507
—— Hedge, Judith, marriage, 645
—— Hedge, Violet, marriage, 509
—— Hobart, Dolphin, 420
—— Hollis, Augusta Ann, marriage, 704
—— Howard, Eunice, death, 629
—— Hubbard, Dolphin, death, 629
—— Jack, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— James, 441, 444, 450; baptism, 446, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 492
—— Jamme, baptism, 441
—— Janne, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Jarvis, Thomas, marriage, 645
—— Jenna, member, 528
—— Jenne, baptism, 440
—— Jin, death, 395
—— Jonno, death, 401
—— Juba, death, 407
—— Kate, death, 394
—— Lettuce, death, 678
—— Lucretia, baptism, 481
—— Margaret, baptism, 207
—— Martha, baptism, 207
—— Mary, baptism, 207
—— Mevus, 628
—— Midian, baptism, 481
—— Nanne (Nanny), 441, 444, 450; baptism, 440, 442, 444, 448, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 399, 419; marriage, 495
—— Nelly (Nellie), 481; baptism, 476, 480; death, 625; member, 476, 480
—— Nero, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 410; member, 525
—— Pearce. *See* Pierce
—— Peg, death, 661
—— Peirce (Perce). *See* Pierce
—— Phillip, death, 418
—— Phillips, Timothy, marriage, 509
—— Phillis, death, 667
—— Pierce, America, 632, 662; marriage, 648, 651
—— Pierce, Hannah D., marriage, 703
—— Pierce, Kate, death, 662
—— Plato, death, 667
—— Pomp, death, 394
—— Pompey, baptism, 450; death, 677
—— Priamus, death, 419
—— Prince, 422, 476, 480, 481; baptism, 481
—— Quash, death, 632
—— Quash, Winslow S., death, 683
—— Reuben, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 524
—— Richard, 207; baptism, 207; member, 192, 207
—— Rose, 630; death, 661; marriage, 492
—— Rose, Eben, death, 666
—— Sanders, Violet, marriage, 651
—— Scipio, baptism, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 524
—— Silas, marriage, 497
—— Silva, death, 401
—— Smith, Pero, marriage, 502
—— Snowden, James, marriage, 704
—— Sylvia, death, 667
—— Toby, death, 391
—— Tomson, Betty, marriage, 502
—— Tony, death, 420
—— Turner, Judith, marriage, 507
—— Venice, marriage, 497
—— Violet, death, 671
—— Vollintine, Bathsheba, marriage, 650
—— Williams, ——, death, 691
—— Williams, John, marriage, 703
Nelson, ——, 421
—— Abigail, marriage, 504, 696

Nelson (*continued*)
—— Abigail Bartlett, marriage, 652
—— Alethea, marriage, 505
—— Bathsheba, baptism, 440; marriage, 505
—— Bathshua, death, 204, 217; member, 204, 209
—— Betsy, marriage, 504
—— Ebenezer, 391, 403, 427, 429, 620, 628, 629; baptism, 440; death, 657; marriage, 503; member, 477
—— Elisha, death, 427; marriage, 696
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 703
—— Hannah, baptism, 209; death, 429
—— Hezekiah, 422
—— Joanna, baptism, 257, 264
—— John, 251, 257, 264, 271, 280, 281, 390, 404, 412, 443; baptism, 212; death, 421; marriage, 499; member, 523
—— Joseph Warren, marriage, 505; member, 477
—— Lemuel, death, 625
—— Lucy, marriage, 503
—— Lydia, 251, 257, 264; baptism, 280; death, 271; marriage, 503
—— Martha, death, 250
—— Mehetabel, member, 275
—— Nichols, baptism, 440
—— Patience, 280; baptism, 440; death, 214; member, 192, 281
—— Polly, marriage, 648
—— Priscilla, marriage, 507
—— Ruth, death, 671
—— Samuel, 204, 209, 212, 214, 440, 524; baptism, 251, 440; marriage, 503; member, 522
—— Samuel Nicols, death, 428
—— Sarah, 440; baptism, 214; death, 397; marriage, 499; member, 205, 215, 524
—— Thomas, marriage, 504
—— William, 420; marriage, 505
Nemyer, Herman, 617
—— John H., 619
—— John Henry, baptism, 617
—— Maria Louisa, baptism, 619
—— Mery, 617
Newbury, James, marriage, 497
—— Susanna, marriage, 497
Newell, Jonathan, dismission, 655; member, 637
—— Mary, marriage, 704
Nichols, ——, 668
Nichols (*continued*)
—— Edward, death, 663; marriage, 649
—— Eleazar, marriage, 503
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 503
—— Hayward, marriage, 653
—— Israel, 434
—— John Mendal, marriage, 647
—— Moses, 424
—— Nancy, marriage, 699
—— Polly, marriage, 649
—— Rhoda, baptism, 434
—— Sally, marriage, 647
—— Susan, marriage, 653, 654, 709
Nicholson, Ann, marriage, 650
—— Caroline, marriage, 651
—— Catherine, marriage, 493
—— Daniel, death, 662
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 497; member, 472
—— Hannah, baptism, 475, 479, 614; death, 410; marriage, 504, 506; member, 475, 479, 640
—— Hannah Otis, marriage, 652
—— James, death, 396
—— Lucy, dismission, 656
—— Lucy Mayhew, baptism, 608; member, 637
—— Lydia, marriage, 494
—— Mary, death, 405; marriage, 644
—— Meriah, marriage, 504
—— Sarah, death, 416; marriage, 506
—— Seth, death, 622; marriage, 494, 504
—— Thomas, 416, 475, 479; death, 427; marriage, 504
—— William, 679
Nickerson, David, marriage, 704
—— James, marriage, 696
—— Levi, marriage, 696
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 704
—— Patty, marriage, 696
—— Sylvia, marriage, 696
—— Thomas, death, 659
—— William, 677
Nightingale, Lovesta, marriage, 709
Nicols. *See* Nichols
Nicolson. *See* Nicholson
Niles, Elizabeth, 479
—— Elizabeth Watson, baptism, 479
—— Nathaniel, 479
Norcutt, Annah, baptism, 194, 204; member, 194, 204
Norrington, Mary, death, 397

NORRINGTON (*continued*)
—— Thomas, death, 394
Norris, ——, marriage, 653
—— Mercy, marriage, 505
—— Susan, marriage, 653
Noyes, Joshua B., marriage, 706
—— Mary Jane, marriage, 706
Nutting, Richard, 402
Nye, Ann Hinckley, death, 679
—— Ebenezer, marriage, 499
—— Hannah, marriage, 499, 698
—— Lucy, death, 685; marriage, 646, 649
—— Lucy W., marriage, 698
—— Ruth W., marriage, 697
—— Sally, marriage, 650
—— Seth Freeman, marriage, 650
—— Thomas S., marriage, 697
—— William, 660, 666, 679, 685; death, 688; marriage, 646

OLDHAM, Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Job B., marriage, 708
—— John, marriage, 653
—— Maria L., marriage, 708
—— Rosilla B., marriage, 708
—— Sarah S., marriage, 653
—— Thomas, marriage, 653
Oliver, Jonathan, marriage, 494
—— Mehetabel, marriage, 494, 498
Osbourne, Thomas, marriage, 702
—— Weltha B., marriage, 702
Osment, Mary, 208; member, 208, 215, 228
Otis, Abigail, death, 691
—— Barnabas, 412, 478, 626, 677, 685; baptism, 478; death, 687; marriage, 500, 699
—— Delight, baptism, 204
—— Fanny, marriage, 699
—— Grace Hayman, marriage, 508
—— Hannah, marriage, 494, 504
—— Henry, death, 626
—— Job, 202
—— John, 418; death, 664; marriage, 494
—— Joseph, 204
—— Mary, 478; baptism, 402; marriage, 500
—— Mercy, 202
—— Polly, 478; baptism, 478
—— Temperance, marriage, 502

PACKARD, Rebecca, marriage, 643
—— Sally, marriage, 650
—— Zadock, marriage, 643
—— Zibeon, marriage, 650
Paine, Charlotte, marriage, 647
—— Davis, 663; marriage, 647
—— Hannah, marriage, 503
—— Mary, marriage, 505
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 465; marriage, 644, 645
—— Otis, 689
—— Sarah, marriage, 503
—— Stephen, 404, 407, 414, 465; death, 422; marriage, 503, 643
—— Sukey, marriage, 643
Palmer, Anne, member, 212, 223, 229
—— Mary, member, 194, 202
Parke, Curtis, 693
—— John, 204
—— Martha, baptism, 204
—— Rebecca, 204
—— Sarah, death, 271
Parker, Ebenezer G., marriage, 700
—— Jacob H., marriage, 707
—— Joanna, 694
—— Mary Jane, marriage, 707
—— R. C., death, 630
—— Rebecca M., marriage, 700
Parsons, William, 415; death, 624
Paty, ——, baptism, 607
—— Asenah, marriage, 644
—— Asenah D., marriage, 653
—— Betsy, marriage, 696
—— Caroline, marriage, 696
—— Deborah, 482, 484, 485; baptism, 476, 481, 482; member, 476, 481
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 502, 647
—— Ephraim, baptism, 482
—— Hannah, 424, 483, 485; baptism, 466; marriage, 503, 506
—— Hannah Curtis, baptism, 485
—— Henry, baptism, 605
—— Jerusha, baptism, 483; marriage, 507, 654
—— Jerusha Barnes, baptism, 606
—— John, 421, 427, 474, 482, 484, 485, 605, 626, 674; baptism, 477, 482; death, 661, 669; marriage, 644; member, 477, 482
—— Levi, baptism, 483; marriage, 502
—— Margaret, 466; baptism, 466; death, 662; marriage, 504; member, 474
—— Maria, marriage, 653

PATY (*continued*)
—— Meriah, baptism, 605
—— Nancy, marriage, 644
—— Phebe, 673; marriage, 647
—— Seth, 666; baptism, 482; death, 668; marriage, 647
—— Siloa, marriage, 650
—— Silvia, baptism, 484
—— Sylvanus, 421, 426, 483, 485, 605, 606, 607, 628, 631, 633; baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 503; member, 476, 481
—— Thomas, 426, 429, 626, 693; baptism, 466, 485; death, 686; marriage, 507; member, 641
—— William, 674; baptism, 483
Paulding, Francis, 686
—— Jane B., marriage, 699
—— William, marriage, 699
Payne. *See* Paine
Peake, Rebecca, death, 395
Pearce. *See* Pierce
Pearson, Joanna, marriage, 652
Peckham, Joseph, marriage, 698
—— Sally, marriage, 698
Peirce. *See* Pierce
Penniman, Hannah, marriage, 496
—— Joseph, marriage, 496
Perkins, ——, 425; death, 426
—— Abigail S., marriage, 654
—— Experience, marriage, 643
—— George, marriage, 643
—— Gideon, marriage, 648
—— Joanna, marriage, 648
—— Luke, death, 633
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 697
—— Nicholas, 657
—— Rebecca, marriage, 506
—— Sarah, marriage, 654
—— Timothy, marriage, 506
Perry, Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Henry, 194
—— Judah, marriage, 653
—— Lewis, marriage, 696
—— Mary, member, 194
—— Sarah, marriage, 696
—— Susanna, marriage, 497
Peterson, Betsy, marriage, 504
—— Harriet M., marriage, 708
—— Lydia J., marriage, 704
—— Perez, marriage, 504
Pfaw, Chanette, marriage, 707
—— John, marriage, 707
Phillips, ——, death, 660
—— Amos, marriage, 654
PHILLIPS (*continued*)
—— Betsy C., marriage, 654
—— Blany, baptism, 212
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 449; member, 205, 215, 228
—— Hannah, baptism, 242
—— John, 449, 450; baptism, 210, 450; marriage, 499
—— Lydia, 407; member, 528
—— Rebecca, 210; marriage, 499, 643; member, 204, 208, 211, 217, 228
—— Samuel, baptism, 210
—— Thomas, 204, 210, 211, 212, 228
Pierce, ——, member, 470
—— Abigail, marriage, 500
—— Benjamin, death, 678; marriage, 644, 697
—— Benjamin F., 694; marriage, 705
—— Deborah, marriage, 699
—— Elizabeth, 241; death, 405; marriage, 492; member, 238
—— Elnathan, marriage, 702
—— Francis, 691
—— Hannah, baptism, 241
—— James B., marriage, 709
—— John, marriage, 699
—— Joseph, 238, 241; baptism, 241
—— Lucy, marriage, 702
—— Margaret, death, 691
—— Margaret D., marriage, 705
—— Martha, marriage, 709
—— Mary, marriage, 697
—— Mary E., marriage, 705
—— Mary E. Drew, 694
—— Mary W., marriage, 703
—— Melzar, death, 620
—— Nathan, 683, 686, 688
—— Polly, marriage, 644
—— Rebecca, marriage, 497
—— Rebecca S., marriage, 706
—— Richard, marriage, 500, 703
—— Samuel, 399, 400; marriage, 492
—— William, baptism, 241
Pigsley, Mary, marriage, 646
Pimber, Almyra B., marriage, 706
—— Steven, marriage, 706
Pitsly, Mary, marriage, 647
Pixly, Temperance, marriage, 507
Plaskett, Joseph, death, 422
—— Tabitha, death, 633
Polden (Poldain, Polen), ——, death, 629, 631
—— Benjamin, baptism, 429
—— Bithiah, marriage, 502

Polden (*continued*)
—— Catherine B., marriage, 701
—— Deborah, death, 415
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 495, 502, 698
—— Eunice, marriage, 649
—— Francis, marriage, 701
—— Hannah, baptism, 429
—— James, 401, 403, 416, 424; marriage, 502
—— John, 239, 429; death, 668
—— Jonathan, 425, 628
—— Lydia, 429; baptism, 244; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; marriage, 505, 698; member, 239
—— Mary, marriage, 698
—— Thankful, 417; baptism, 429
—— Thomas, 436; baptism, 244, 436; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 405, 623
—— William, 400, 673; baptism, 429, 436; death, 681; marriage, 649
Pomroy, Ebenezer, marriage, 506
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 506
Pool, Caroline, marriage, 704
—— David V., marriage, 704
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 702
—— Gridley T., marriage, 702
—— Jenny, 412
Poor, Mary, marriage, 504
—— Michael, death, 413
Pope,——, 633, 687
—— Elisha, marriage, 648
—— Eunice, marriage, 654
—— Lydia, marriage, 648
—— Mary, death, 423; marriage, 506
—— Priscilla, marriage, 508, 696, 701
—— Richard, 670; marriage, 654
—— Sally, marriage, 654
—— Thomas, 665; death, 668; marriage, 506, 508
Porter, Eleanor, marriage, 644
—— John, marriage, 644
—— Lusanna, member, 475
—— Matthew, baptism, 475, 478; member, 475, 478
—— Susanna, member, 475 *n*
Potter, Fanny, 618
—— Hannah, death, 399; member, 470, 527
—— John F., 618
—— John Hendall, baptism, 618
Powers, George P., marriage, 703
—— Waitstill A., marriage, 703
Pratt, Abigail, 254; baptism, 195; death, 256
—— Benajah, 194, 195, 227; baptism, 264, 274; death, 249
—— Deborah, dismission, 521
—— Ebenezer, baptism, 264
—— Daniel, 194, 209
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 262
—— Elizabeth F., marriage, 708
—— Ellen, marriage, 646
—— Esther, baptism, 209
—— Jemima, marriage, 494
—— Joanna, baptism, 268
—— John, 193 *n*, 198, 200, 264, 268, 274, 280; member, 191, 261
—— John S., marriage, 702
—— John T., marriage, 702
—— Jonathan, 254, 256
—— Joshua, 262, 271, 676, 681; baptism, 271; marriage, 646, 701; member, 261
—— Lucius, 687
—— Margaret, 193 *n*, 198, 200; marriage, 702
—— Mariah, baptism, 254
—— Mary, 195, 209, 262, 271; death, 194, 209; member, 194, 227, 261
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 701, 707
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 200
—— Samuel, baptism, 280
—— Sarah, marriage, 702
—— Thomas, baptism, 198
Price, Abigail, death, 408; marriage, 497
—— George, 405, 408; marriage, 497
—— Jenny, death, 423
Priest, Mary, marriage, 647
—— Sewall, marriage, 647
Prince, Elizabeth Foster, baptism, 482
—— Eunice, 479, 482; marriage, 500
—— James, 413, 420, 424, 479, 482; marriage, 500; member, 475
—— Lydia, baptism, 479
—— Mary Foster, baptism, 479
—— Thomas, baptism, 479
Pulcipher, Abiel, 433; baptism, 433; member, 521
—— Bithiah, 433
—— Joseph, baptism, 433
Purkins. *See* Perkins

Quite, Elizabeth, 394, 397

RAIMOND. *See* Raymond
Ramond. *See* Raymond
Rand, Samuel, marriage, 509
—— Susanna, marriage, 509
Randall, Enoch, death, 409, 621, 666; marriage, 503, 649
—— Jane, marriage, 702
—— Nancy, marriage, 649
—— Phebe, marriage, 501
—— Ruth, marriage, 503
Ransom, Benjamin, marriage, 505
—— John, baptism, 280
—— Rebecca, marriage, 505
—— Susanna, 280
Raymond, Abigail N., marriage, 700
—— Anna, marriage, 510
—— Ansel, 686
—— Ansel R., marriage, 703
—— Asa, marriage, 505
—— Charles, 671, 673; death, 673, 686, 688
—— Clark, marriage, 508
—— David D., marriage, 704
—— Edgar C., marriage, 707
—— Elizabeth, death, 418; marriage, 502, 503
—— Ezekiel, 426, 658; death, 658
—— George, 670; marriage, 698
—— Harvey, 692; death, 692
—— Henry C., marriage, 710
—— Jedidah Ann, marriage, 699
—— John, 680; marriage, 699
—— Lemuel, death, 686
—— Lydia A., marriage, 698
—— Lydia J., marriage, 705
—— Mary G., marriage, 707
—— Mercy, marriage, 496, 505
—— Mercy Ann, marriage, 703
—— Nancy, 428
—— Nathaniel, 622
—— Rebecca, marriage, 710
—— Sarah, marriage, 504, 508
—— Stephen, marriage, 502
—— Sylvia, marriage, 696
Read, Eliza, death, 623
—— Eliza T., marriage, 700
—— Eunice, marriage, 653
—— James, 429, 664, 670, 673, 674; death, 676, 681; marriage, 503, 649
—— Jane D., marriage, 700
—— John, 623; marriage, 500
—— Joseph S., marriage, 653
—— Lemuel, marriage, 653
READ (*continued*)
—— Levi, marriage, 643
—— Lucy, marriage, 503, 643
—— Lydia, marriage, 506
—— Mercy, marriage, 500
—— Nathan, 421; marriage, 506, 508
—— Polly, marriage, 650
—— Rebecca, marriage, 508
—— Sally, marriage, 649, 653
—— William, 609; marriage, 700; member, 638
—— William Gurney, baptism, 609
Reading, ——, 455
—— Jonathan, baptism, 455
—— Moses, 396, 401, 404, 405; marriage, 494
—— Sarah, marriage, 494
Reed. *See* Read
Reinhard, ——, 619
—— Elizabeth Augusta, baptism, 619
Reitemeier, ——, 617
—— Friedrich, 618
—— Friedrich Gustane, baptism, 618
—— Wilhelmine, 618
—— Wilhelmina Magdalena, baptism, 617
Ricell, Christiania, baptism, 619
—— Joseph, 619
—— Robert, baptism, 619
Rich, ——, 670
—— Anne, marriage, 493
—— Experience, death, 400; member, 470
—— Jane Sampson, marriage, 650
—— Jeremiah, marriage, 650
—— Mary, baptism, 438
—— Rebecca, 438; baptism, 438; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Walter, 400, 438, 470, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; death, 402
Richards, John, marriage, 647
—— Lucy, marriage, 647
Richardson, Anthony, 618
—— Ellen Maria, baptism, 618
—— Jane, 618
Richmond, ——, 667; death, 667
—— Abigail, death, 695; marriage, 646
—— Abigail S., marriage, 699
—— Alpheus, 689, 695; death, 692, 695; marriage, 646
—— Anna, marriage, 696
—— Calvin, marriage, 647
—— Eliab, marriage, 497
—— Hannah, marriage, 497, 647

Richmond (*continued*)
—— Henry, 420; marriage, 507
—— Lydia Anderson, marriage, 643, 651
—— Sally, marriage, 647, 650
—— Sarah, marriage, 501
—— Simon, 625; death, 658; marriage, 643
—— Solomon, marriage, 696
—— Stephen, 625
—— Submit, marriage, 507
—— William, death, 426, 662
Rickard, ——, 669
—— Ansel, death, 625; marriage, 507
—— Anselm, marriage, 653
—— Azuba Cushman, marriage, 504
—— Bathsheba, death, 429; marriage, 498
—— Benjamin, baptism, 439; death, 669
—— Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Cynthia, marriage, 653
—— Eleazar, baptism, 258; death, 258
—— Esther, baptism, 271
—— Giles, 193; death, 209, 256; member, 191, 257
—— Hannah, 439; baptism, 280, 439; death, 209, 269, 412; member, 193, 257, 470, 524
—— James, 439, 524; baptism, 439
—— Joanna, baptism, 271
—— John, 192, 213, 251, 254, 258, 259, 268, 271; baptism, 256, 439; marriage, 495, 647
—— Joseph, baptism, 254
—— Judith, 258
—— Lemuel, marriage, 652
—— Lothrop, baptism, 439
—— Lucy, marriage, 647
—— Lydia, marriage, 495, 647
—— Margaret, marriage, 507, 649
—— Martha, marriage, 493, 494
—— Mary, 251, 254, 256, 258, 259, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 262; death, 192, 213; marriage, 500; member, 192, 251
—— Mercy, baptism, 251, 258, 259
—— Nancy, marriage, 652
—— Patience, baptism, 268
—— Rebecca, 274, 280; baptism, 274; member, 275
—— Samuel, 275, 421, 675; death, 666, 681
—— Theophilus, death, 690
Rickard (*continued*)
—— William, 394; baptism, 439; death, 395; marriage, 493
Riddle, Sarah, marriage, 707
—— Sebean, marriage, 707
Rider, ——, 620; death, 624; dismission, 655
—— Abigail, 431; baptism, 431; death, 396; marriage, 494, 507; member, 470, 522, 527
—— Amos, 407, 416; marriage, 498
—— Anna, 604; baptism, 485, 604, 607; marriage, 506
—— Benjamin, 406, 418, 436, 453, 471, 522; baptism, 280; death, 630; marriage, 498; member, 471, 472, 635
—— Betsy E., marriage, 703
—— Betty, 453; baptism, 453; member, 471
—— Bithiah, marriage, 492
—— Caleb, 399, 666, 674; marriage, 652
—— Charles, 528; baptism, 234
—— Deborah, marriage, 493, 505, 650
—— Desire, marriage, 500
—— Ebenezer, 393, 396, 418, 420, 482, 526; baptism, 234; death, 410
—— Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 234, 268; death, 630; marriage, 494, 509; member, 526
——Ezekiel, 458; baptism, 464; marriage, 493, 645
—— Ezra, death, 414
—— George, baptism, 461; marriage, 505
—— Hannah, 436; baptism, 234, 437, 442; death, 414; marriage, 492, 503, 509; member, 522
—— Harriet, marriage, 652
—— Helen M., marriage, 706
—— Jane, 461; marriage, 493, 495, 509
—— Jenny, 462, 464, 466, 478; baptism, 461
—— Jerusha, baptism, 234
—— Jesse, baptism, 453
—— Job, marriage, 497
—— John, 234, 437, 443, 446, 448, 449, 470, 523; baptism, 234; member, 228
—— Joseph, 391, 404, 431, 442, 470, 522, 526, 625; baptism, 271, 431; death, 396, 409, 422; marriage, 494; member, 521
—— Joshua, baptism, 462; marriage, 509

Rider (*continued*)
—— Lewis, baptism, 605
—— Lucia, marriage, 652
—— Lucy, marriage, 495
—— Lydia, 280; baptism, 258; marriage, 493, 498, 500, 644; member, 194, 227, 275
—— Martha, baptism, 436
—— Mary, 437; baptism, 234, 453, 523; death, 396, 414, 420; marriage, 493; member, 230, 470, 523
—— Mehetabel, marriage, 498
—— Mercy, marriage, 494
—— Micah, baptism, 437, 448
—— Nancy, 485, 607
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 443; death, 409
—— Patience, marriage, 498, 508
—— Phebe, baptism, 449; death, 671; marriage, 498
—— Polly, baptism, 607; death, 418; marriage, 645
—— Priscilla, baptism, 453
—— Rebecca, 405; baptism, 234; death, 419; marriage, 496, 497, 643; member, 528
—— Sally, marriage, 648
—— Samuel, 194, 230, 234, 241, 251, 254, 258, 262, 268, 271, 275, 280, 428, 436, 461, 462, 464, 466, 478, 485, 604, 605, 607, 622, 632; baptism, 234, 262, 436, 461, 605; death, 214; dismission, 655; marriage, 495, 506; member, 191, 473, 477, 635
—— Sarah, baptism, 234, 241, 251, 477, 482; marriage, 499, 500; member, 477, 482
—— Sarah Bartlett, baptism, 478
—— Seth, 419; marriage, 503
—— Stevens, baptism, 453
—— Susanna Swift, baptism, 466
—— Thankful, death, 402, 417; member, 470, 527
—— Thomas, marriage, 703
—— Tilden, baptism, 431
—— William, baptism, 254, 431; death, 401; marriage, 500
Rigsby, Bithia J., marriage, 696
Ring. *See also* King
—— Amaziah, member, 635
—— Andrew, 269; baptism, 264; death, 275
—— Deborah, baptism, 207
—— Eleazar, 193, 200, 227, 264; baptism, 200; dismission, 205; member, 191
—— Hannah, 200, 207; member, 193, 227
—— Lettice, death, 269
—— Mary, 200, 264, 274; dismission, 205; member, 193, 264
—— Phebe, baptism, 274
—— Susanna, baptism, 200
—— William, 193, 200, 207
Ring (*continued*)
Ripley, ——, 633
—— Abigail, baptism, 467
—— Alexander, 667; marriage, 651
—— Ann Elizabeth, baptism, 609
—— Anna, death, 660
—— Betsy Foster Morton, baptism, 612
—— Charles, 631
—— David, marriage, 645
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 508
—— Elizabeth F., death, 670
—— Experience, marriage, 494
—— Ezra, baptism, 435
—— Hannah Shaw, marriage, 651
—— Hannah Robbins, baptism, 462, 473; member, 473, 636
—— Hannah Wadsworth, marriage, 645
—— Isaiah, 467
—— John, marriage, 503
—— Leavitt, death, 633
—— Lucy, marriage, 503
—— Luther, marriage, 699
—— Lydia, marriage, 647, 699
—— Mary, marriage, 493
—— Nancy Winslow, baptism, 609
—— Nathaniel, 624; death 669
—— Nehemiah, 435, 470, 526; baptism, 435; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 404, 630; member, 470, 523
—— Polly, death, 656; marriage, 650
—— Rufus, marriage, 493
—— Sally, marriage, 652
—— Sarah, 435; baptism, 435; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 420; member, 470, 526
—— Sarah S., marriage, 651
—— Sylvanus, marriage, 652
—— William, 462, 473
—— William Putnam, 608, 609, 612, 656, 660, 667, 670; baptism, 608; death, 684; member, 637
—— William Zebina, 677; baptism, 608; marriage, 647

Robbins (Robens, Robins), ——, 423, 446
—— Ammi Ruhamah, marriage, 493
—— Andrew, baptism, 478
—— Ansel, marriage, 504
—— Anselm, 622
—— Benjamin, 667, 669; baptism, 482; marriage, 504, 652
—— Betsy, marriage, 645, 649, 652
—— Betsy B., marriage, 653
—— Betsy C., marriage, 654
—— Chandler, 395, 396, 400, 401, 402, 403, 405, 410, 411, 412, 413, 423, 434, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465, 468, 622, 635, 682; baptism, 454; death, 621, 623; marriage, 506, 654, 697; member, 634
—— Deborah, baptism, 459, 463; death, 400
—— Ebenezer, 395, 400, 408, 410, 415, 418, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478, 482; baptism, 465; death, 621, 692; marriage, 500
—— Edmund, marriage, 699, 708
—— Eleazar, 447
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 446, 466; marriage, 493
—— Esther, marriage, 504
—— Eunice, death, 410
—— Eunice D., marriage, 697
—— Experience, marriage, 646
—— Francis H., marriage, 710
—— George, baptism, 456, 465; death, 395
—— George Harlow, baptism, 466
—— Hannah, baptism, 455, 457; death, 395; marriage, 504, 648
—— Harriot, marriage, 506
—— Isaac, baptism, 458
—— James, marriage, 509
—— Jane, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 465; death, 622; member, 473, 636
—— Jehoshabea, member, 193
—— Jenny, baptism, 454
—— Jesse, marriage, 645
—— Joseph, 415; marriage, 652
—— Josiah, marriage, 646, 652
—— Lemuel, 413, 428, 622, 663; marriage, 500, 648
—— Levi, baptism, 467
—— Lois, marriage, 498, 501
—— Lucia, marriage, 652
Robbins (*continued*)
—— Lydia, marriage, 503
—— Mary, marriage, 500
—— Mercy, 464, 465, 466, 467, 478, 482; death, 676; marriage, 500
—— Nancy Brown, marriage, 699
—— Nancy W., marriage, 708
—— Nathan Bacon, marriage, 652
—— Olive, marriage, 509
—— Pamelia, marriage, 643
—— Peter Gilman, baptism, 465
—— Philemon, baptism, 462; death, 411, 674
—— Rebecca, marriage, 652
—— Remember, marriage, 496
—— Rosilla B., marriage, 708
—— Rufus, 403, 418; death, 422, 426; marriage, 502; member, 477
—— Sally, death, 656; marriage, 508
—— Samuel, 407, 413, 414, 419, 420, 421; marriage, 643
—— Samuel Prince, baptism, 462
—— Sarah, baptism, 447, 461; marriage, 654
—— Sarah J. P., marriage, 710
—— Susan Pemberton, death, 463
—— Susanna Pemberton, baptism, 461
—— Temperance, marriage, 502
—— William, death, 685; marriage, 501
—— William H., death, 682
Roberts, Polly, marriage, 508
—— Robert, 662; marriage, 495
—— Sarah, 405; death, 674; marriage, 495
Robinson, Alexander, 395
—— Hannah, 452
—— Isaac, baptism, 452
—— John, 448
—— Joseph, 452
—— Nancy, marriage, 501
—— Prudence, baptism, 448
—— Rebecca, marriage, 650
—— Thomas, 394
—— William, marriage, 650
Rock, John, 632, 634, 685; death, 684
Rogers, Abigail, marriage, 498
—— America B., marriage, 700
—— Ammi, 438
—— Benjamin, 438, 524; member, 522
—— Betsy, baptism, 615; marriage, 509, 649; member, 641, 642
—— Bithiah, death, 668; marriage, 499
—— Charles, death, 673
—— Desire, member, 470, 527

ROGERS (*continued*)
—— Eleazar, 194, 200, 201, 212, 215, 227, 438; baptism, 435; death, 398; member, 191, 201, 227
—— Eliza, marriage, 654, 700
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 200; marriage, 506, 649
—— George, 428, 658, 677; death, 671; marriage, 509
—— Hannah, baptism, 200, 435, 449; marriage, 492, 497
—— Herbert, death, 687
—— Ichabod, death, 692
—— Jane, marriage, 653
—— Joanna, marriage, 504, 509
—— John, 399, 621, 629; baptism, 438; death, 664, 673; marriage, 493
—— Keziah, baptism, 232
—— Mary, marriage, 493, 654
—— Meriah, baptism, 215
—— Nancy B., baptism, 641; member, 641, 642
—— Phebe, 438; member, 524
—— Polly, marriage, 510, 649, 650
—— Priscilla, baptism, 435, 447; member, 229
—— Rebecca, marriage, 648
—— Ruhamah, 200; member, 194, 201, 227
—— Ruth, baptism, 232; marriage, 510
—— Sally, death, 680; marriage, 506, 509
—— Samuel, 411, 422, 447, 448, 449, 451, 627; baptism, 448; death, 423; marriage, 498, 504, 505; member, 525
—— Sarah, baptism, 451
—— Stephen, 665, 668, 676; death, 663; marriage, 650
—— Sylvanus, 423, 631, 659, 673; death, 694; marriage, 506, 510, 652
—— Thomas, 229, 232, 234, 241, 394, 428, 435, 470; baptism, 200, 241; death, 394, 622; marriage, 506; member, 228
—— William, 421, 428, 626, 657, 660, 661, 674, 675; death, 670, 685; marriage, 648
—— Willis, baptism, 212, 234
Ruiebols, Alice A., death, 691
Russell, Abigail, baptism, 455; marriage, 652
—— Andrew Leach, 613, 615, 616; baptism, 607; marriage, 702; member, 640, 642

RUSSELL (*continued*)
—— Anna, baptism, 614
—— Betsy, death, 668
—— Bridgham, death, 683
—— Catherine, 613, 614; death, 683
—— Catherine E., marriage, 698; member, 640
—— Deborah, marriage, 651
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 614, 641 *n*; death, 626; marriage, 503
—— Elizabeth, B., 694; death, 694
—— Elliot, baptism, 613
—— Experience, marriage, 503, 644
—— Francis Henry, baptism, 613
—— Francis James, baptism, 609; death, 678
—— Francis Jane. *See* Russell, Jane Frances
—— George, baptism, 462
—— George Briggs, baptism, 615
—— Hannah White, 615, 616; marriage, 702
—— Helen, marriage, 705
—— James, baptism, 451 *n*, 452; death, 420; marriage, 503
—— Jane, baptism, 641 *n*
—— Jane Frances, baptism, 614, 614 *n*
—— Jenny, baptism, 459, 460; death, 401; marriage, 507
—— John, 395, 401, 419, 427, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 667; baptism, 451 *n*, 452, baptismal covenant, 512; death, 406, 623, 694; marriage, 651
—— John B., marriage, 709
—— John J., marriage, 708
—— Jonathan, marriage, 501
—— Laura Dewey, baptism, 613; death, 613
—— Le Baron, baptism, 609
—— Lucia J., marriage, 705
—— Lucia Jane, baptism, 612
—— Lydia C., marriage, 702
—— Lydia Cushing, baptism, 614, 641 *n*
—— Martha, 607, 608, 609, 612; death, 689; marriage, 643; member, 637
—— Martha Le Baron, baptism, 613, 616
—— Mary, baptism, 614, 641 *n*; death, 674; marriage, 653, 704; member, 638
—— Mary A., marriage, 708
—— Mary Ann, 614, 641 *n*; baptism, 614, 618, 640; marriage, 650; member, 640, 642

RUSSELL (*continued*)
—— Mary Howland, baptism, 607; member, 640, 642
—— Mary S., marriage, 704
—— Mary W., marriage, 653; member, 642
—— Mercy, 451 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462; baptism, 454; death, 680; marriage, 509; member, 472, 635
—— Mercy Ann, baptism, 608; death, 677; member, 640
—— Nancy, baptism, 456; marriage, 504
—— Nathaniel, 607, 608, 609, 612, 613, 614, 678, 683, 689; baptism, 457, 607, 614; death, 690; marriage, 643, 698; member, 637, 639, 642
—— Nelly, 618
—— Rebecca, baptism, 614, 640; death, 678; marriage, 501; member, 640, 642
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 709
—— Thomas, 614, 618, 641 *n*; baptism, 453, 614, 640, 641 *n*; death, 425, 692; marriage, 503, 650; member, 640, 642
—— William Goodwin, baptism, 614, 641 *n*
—— William Shaw, marriage, 653; member, 642
Russoda, Caroline, 708 *n*
Russoeler, Caroline, marriage, 708
Ryder. *See* Rider

SAMPSON, Aaron, marriage, 699
—— Abby, death, 690
—— Abigail, marriage, 499, 651; member, 470, 527
—— Abigail Mercy, baptism, 614, 640; member, 640
—— Alvan, marriage, 651
—— Benjamin, baptism, 452; marriage, 503
—— Caleb, baptism, 454
—— Charles, baptism, 611
—— Deborah, 431, 462, 463, 465; baptismal covenant, 511; marriage, 500, 508; member, 635
—— Ebenezer, 392, 420, 444, 447, 448, 450, 452, 454, 527; baptism, 454; death, 622, 656; marriage, 503
—— Elizabeth, 678; baptism, 614, 640; marriage, 492, 493, 507, 654, 705; member, 640, 642
SAMPSON (*continued*)
—— Ellis, marriage, 699
—— Ephraim, baptism, 430
—— George, 409; baptism, 444; marriage, 500, 508, 706
—— George Washington, baptism, 465
—— Hannah, 452, 454; marriage, 495, 500, 503, 652; member, 527
—— Ichabod, 523
—— Isaac, death, 412, 678; marriage, 654
—— Jemima, baptism, 430
—— Joanna, death, 423; marriage, 504
—— John, 406, 610, 611, 638; marriage, 495, 649
—— John Augustus, baptism, 611
—— Jonathan, 402, 425; death, 657
—— Joseph, 427; marriage, 652
—— Judith, marriage, 699
—— Lazarus, 430, 470, 527; baptism, 430; baptismal covenant, 510
—— Lucy, marriage, 648
—— Lydia, baptism, 448; marriage, 496, 500, 503, 653, 699; member, 468
—— Martha, marriage, 706
—— Martha Washington, baptism, 463
—— Mary, 452; baptism, 430, 450; marriage, 498, 499, 507, 698
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 696
—— Mercy, baptism, 462; marriage, 492; member, 523
—— Micah, 431; baptism, 431
—— Nancy, marriage, 696
—— Patience, marriage, 508
—— Penelope, marriage, 500
—— Philander, death, 687; marriage, 700
—— Polly, marriage, 644
—— Priscilla, 611; baptism, 610, 611, 638; dismission, 655; marriage, 503, 649; member, 638
—— Rebecca, death, 422
—— Rufus, marriage, 696
—— Ruth, marriage, 643, 697
—— S., 687
—— Sally, marriage, 654
—— Samuel, death, 671; marriage, 503, 651
—— Sarah, baptism, 447; marriage, 495
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 700
—— Sarah H., marriage, 699, 705
—— Sarah T., death, 687
—— Schuyler, 678; marriage, 696

Sampson (*continued*)
—— Simeon, 395, 396, 399, 407, 410, 412, 462, 463, 465; death, 417
—— Stephen, 403, 404, 406, 407, 624; marriage, 500
—— Susan, 669; marriage, 651
—— Susanna, baptism, 430; marriage, 503, 646
—— Sylvanus, death, 621; marriage, 643
—— Truman, marriage, 697
—— Weltha B., marriage, 702
—— William, death, 406
Samson. *See* Sampson
Sanger, Hannah, marriage, 649
—— Joseph, marriage, 649
Saunders (Sanders), Betsy, marriage, 653
—— Billy, marriage, 507
—— John, marriage, 653
—— Phebe, marriage, 507, 650
—— Susan, marriage, 653
Savery (Savary, Savory), ——, 690
—— Augusta S., marriage, 708
—— Betsy A., marriage, 703
—— Deborah, marriage, 698
—— Elizabeth, 480, 622; baptism, 480; marriage, 502, 706; member, 475
—— Esther, marriage, 495
—— Fanny G., marriage, 700, 701
—— George, 665
—— George H., 657
—— James, 403, 410, 412, 415; baptism, 447; death, 413; marriage, 498
—— Joanna, marriage, 646
—— John, baptism, 480
—— Joseph B., marriage, 703
—— Lemuel, 475, 480; baptism, 480; marriage, 502
—— Lydia, marriage, 494, 499
—— Lydia H., marriage, 649
—— Mary, marriage, 508
—— Mercy, death, 415; marriage, 498
—— Nehemiah, 631, 680, 687; death, 686; marriage, 702
—— Penelope, marriage, 654
—— Phebe C., marriage, 702
—— Priscilla, 439; baptism, 439; marriage, 493; member, 470, 523, 634
—— Ruth, baptism, 445, 450
—— Thomas, 394, 439, 445, 447, 450, 470, 523; baptism, 439; death, 410, 679, 682; marriage, 646, 654, 700
—— Waitstill A., marriage, 703
Savery (*continued*)
—— William, 396, 399, 402; baptism, 480; death, 405; marriage, 494
—— Winsor, marriage, 701
Sayward, Nathaniel, death, 406
Scarrott, Alse, 433, 448; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 413
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 433
—— Joanna, baptism, 433
—— Margaret, baptism, 448
—— Nathan, baptism, 433
—— Thomas, 433, 510
Schaefer, Barbara, 620
—— Franc, 620
—— Louise Caroline, baptism, 620
Schinpolk, ——, 617
—— Herman Heinrick, baptism, 617
Schmidt, Caroline Louise, baptism, 617
—— Elizabeth, 617
—— Henry, death, 689
—— Kaderine, baptism, 617
—— Philip, 617
Schneider, Heinrich, 620
—— Henry, 619
—— John Friedrich, baptism, 620
—— Philip Henry, baptism, 619
—— Philipine, 620
Schuh, Christian Adolph, baptism, 616
—— Johanna Elizabetha, 616
—— John George, 616
Schweder, Louisa, marriage, 707
—— William, marriage, 707
Scott, Lydia K., marriage, 706
—— William S., marriage, 706
Sears, Bartlett, 690; baptism, 465; death, 669; marriage, 510
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 510
—— Belinda, marriage, 703
—— Betsy, marriage, 650
—— Betty, baptism, 437; marriage, 492
—— Cloe, marriage, 492
—— Daniel, baptism, 465; death, 623; marriage, 703
—— Edmund, 632
—— Elizabeth, 437
—— James, baptism, 207
—— John, baptism, 207
—— Mary, baptism, 207
—— Mercy, marriage, 653
—— Rebecca, 465, 466; baptism, 437, 465, 466, 474; death, 417; marriage, 496, 648, 650; member, 471, 474
—— Richard, 207; member, 192, 204

Sears (*continued*)
—— Sally, marriage, 506
—— Seth, baptism, 207
—— Silas, baptism, 207
—— Susanna, marriage, 509
—— Thomas, 437, 444, 465, 466, 474, 628, 657, 675, 678; baptism, 437, 465; marriage, 496, 509, 651
—— Willard, 411, 426, 631; baptism, 444; death, 425, 673
Searson, Robert, marriage, 707
—— Sarah, marriage, 707
Seirs. *See* Sears
Sergeant, Abigail, marriage, 508
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 457
—— Experience, 459; baptism, 457; marriage, 496
—— Hannah, baptism, 457
—— Lemuel, baptism, 459
—— Lydia, baptism, 457; marriage, 498
—— Mary, baptism, 457
—— Priscilla, baptism, 457
—— Ruth, baptism, 457
—— Sarah, baptism, 457
—— William, 395, 457, 459; baptism, 459; marriage, 508; member, 472, 635
Sever, Charles, death, 679; marriage, 697
—— Charles Hale, 697 *n*
—— James, marriage, 507
—— Jenny, marriage, 507
—— John, marriage, 504
—— Mary, marriage, 697
—— Mercy, marriage, 509; member, 635
—— Nancy, marriage, 504
—— Nicholas, death, 393
—— William, marriage, 509
Sewall, Joseph, death, 398
Seymour, Benjamin, marriage, 696
—— Fanny, death, 682
—— Henry, marriage, 697
—— Margaret A., death, 689
—— Mary W., marriage, 696
—— Nancy, marriage, 697
—— Sally, marriage, 698
Sharda, Catherine, marriage, 707
Shaw, Betsy, marriage, 507, 699
—— Catherine B., marriage, 709
—— Cyrus, marriage, 697
—— Deborah, marriage, 701
—— Desire, marriage, 505
—— Esther, death, 686; marriage, 643
Shaw (*continued*)
—— Experience, marriage, 503
—— Ichabod, 401, 424, 425, 695; death, 669, 681; marriage, 507, 643, 698
—— Joshua, 400, 412
—— Lucy, marriage, 505
—— Lydia, death, 665
—— Margaret, 406; death, 412
—— Maria, death, 689; marriage, 509
—— Mary, marriage, 501, 698
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 697
—— Mary Elizabeth, death, 695
—— Nancy, marriage, 643
—— Priscilla, death, 671; marriage, 501
—— Sally, marriage, 645
—— Samuel, death, 424
—— Southward, 626, 663
—— Southworth, 689; death, 687; marriage, 509
Shea, Thomas O., death, 670
Sheldon, ——, 681
Shearman. *See* Sherman
Sheppard, Ann, death, 415
Sherman, Andrew, baptism, 457
—— Betsy, marriage, 504, 650, 653
—— Betty, 457; baptism, 457; death, 398; marriage, 492; member, 472
—— Caleb, 446, 447, 448, 450
—— Cynthia, marriage, 649
—— Cynthia T., marriage, 705
—— Deborah, 439; death, 630
—— E., 694
—— Eleanor, marriage, 650, 702
—— Elijah, 475, 479, 480; baptism, 480; death, 426; marriage, 649
—— Elizabeth, 454; baptism, 450; death, 688; marriage, 497, 498, 507, 654, 706; member, 640
—— Elizabeth F., death, 694
—— Everett F., marriage, 706
—— Ephraim, baptism, 439
—— Hannah, 480; baptism, 447, 475, 479; death, 673; marriage, 495; member, 238, 475, 479
—— Hope, marriage, 649
—— Isaac M., marriage, 649
—— Isaac Morton, baptism, 480
—— Jerusha, marriage, 496
—— John, 454; baptism, 454; marriage, 650
—— Joshua, 439; baptism, 439; member, 523

SHERMAN (*continued*)
—— Lydia, 478, 481; baptism, 478, 480; marriage, 504, 647, 648; member, 475
—— Meriah, marriage, 495
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 439; marriage, 495
—— Phebe, marriage, 498
—— Priscilla, marriage, 504, 652
—— Rebecca, death, 399; member, 470
—— Ring, baptism, 446
—— Rufus, marriage, 498
—— Ruth, marriage, 496
—— Sally, marriage, 652
—— Samuel, 390, 397, 398, 457, 472, 475, 478, 479, 481, 631, 675, 678; baptism, 479; death, 662, 666, 695; marriage, 492, 496, 504, 650
—— Sarah, baptism, 448; marriage, 497
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 703
—— Thomas, 628; baptism, 457; marriage, 504, 650
—— Thomas B., 683
—— Thomas Branch, 682; baptism, 481
—— William, baptism, 457; death, 424; marriage, 507
—— Winslow B., marriage, 703
Shertleff. *See* Shurtleff
Shield, Caroline, marriage, 709
—— Lizzie, marriage, 708
Shrom, Jacob, 615, 684
—— John Frederick, baptism, 615
Shuaz, Barbara, marriage, 708
Shurtleff, ——, death, 663
—— Abiel, 204, 210, 212, 228, 466, 474; death, 408; member, 192, 211, 227
—— Abigail, baptism, 202
—— Bathsheba, baptism, 448
—— Benjamin, baptism, 212; marriage, 645
—— David, baptism, 210
—— Ebenezer, 406
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 210
—— Hannah, baptism, 210
—— Jabez, 205, 217, 222, 227, 228, 470; baptism, 271; death, 391; member, 192, 214, 227, 470
—— James, 408, 470; baptism, 210; death, 395; marriage, 497; member, 470, 524
—— Joanna, death, 402; member, 470
—— John, baptism, 210
SHURTLEFF (*continued*)
—— Joseph, 448; member, 523
—— Lucy, baptism, 466, 474; death, 426; marriage, 499; member, 474
—— Lydia, 210, 442; baptism, 210; member, 204, 211, 228
—— Martha, member, 227
—— Mary, baptism, 217, 222; death, 403; marriage, 493; member, 205, 214, 228
—— Nathaniel, 398, 405, 442, 445, 447, 449, 450, 453; baptism, 204, 442, 447; death, 405, 414; member, 228
—— Patience, baptism, 453
—— Peter, marriage, 494
—— Priscilla, marriage, 497
—— Rebecca, marriage, 494
—— Sally, marriage, 645
—— Samuel, baptism, 198
—— Sarah, baptism, 450; death, 392
—— Susanna, 198, 202, 204, 271; baptism, 271; member, 193, 271
—— Thankful, baptism, 445
—— Thomas, baptism, 271
—— William, 193, 198, 202, 204, 271; baptism, 271, 449; member, 191, 271
Silvester. *See* Sylvester
Simmons (Simmonds, Symmons)
—— Abigail, 482; baptism, 482; marriage, 501, 646; member, 476
—— Augusta F., marriage, 708
—— Bennett, death, 625; marriage, 501
—— Beulah, marriage, 506, 654
—— Beulah G., marriage, 703
—— Charles Edwards, death, 691
—— Cynthia Davis, baptism, 482; marriage, 650
—— Eunice T., marriage, 704
—— Eunice Torrey, baptism, 482
—— George, 665, 672, 675, 695; marriage, 645
—— Harriet, death, 694; marriage, 699
—— Harriet D., marriage, 709
—— Ichabod, marriage, 698
—— James, 684; marriage, 701
—— Jesse, marriage, 707
—— Lemuel, 476, 482, 665, 679; baptism, 482; death, 678; marriage, 652; member, 637
—— Lorenzo F., marriage, 708
—— Louisa, marriage, 649
—— Lydia, marriage, 647
—— Lydia Anderson, marriage, 643

Simmons (*continued*)
—— Marcia B., marriage, 698
—— Mary, marriage, 508, 707
—— Mary S., marriage, 708
—— Mercy, marriage, 645
—— Mercy B., death, 695
—— Nathan, 660
—— Priscilla, marriage, 652
—— Sally Seabury, marriage, 648
—— Sarah, death, 673; marriage, 501
—— Susan W., marriage, 701
—— William, 694; death, 692; marriage, 649, 654
—— William D., 691; marriage, 699, 708
Skiffe, Joseph, baptism, 268
—— Ruth, 268
Slater, ——, 619
—— Louis J., 693
—— Louis Julius Erneste, baptism, 619
Smitd, Caroline, baptism, 619
—— Mary, 619
—— Peter, 619
Smith, ——, 616, 658
—— Abiather, marriage, 645
—— Adam, death, 692
—— Benjamin, 401, 406
—— Betsy B., marriage, 653
—— Betty, marriage, 502
—— Deborah, marriage, 493
—— Fanny G., marriage, 700
—— Hannah, baptism, 464; marriage, 506
—— Hope, marriage, 504
—— John, baptism, 466
—— Joseph, 407; death, 419
—— Lydia, member, 476
—— Maria, baptism, 464
—— Mehetabel, death, 674; marriage, 645
—— Meriah, marriage, 508
—— Nicholas, 464, 466, 474; baptism, 464; marriage, 496, 648
—— Rebecca, marriage, 648
—— Ruth, marriage, 654
—— Samuel, marriage, 504
—— Sarah, marriage, 495; member, 476
—— Stephen, marriage, 493
—— Susanna, 464, 466; baptism, 464, 474; death, 414; marriage, 496; member, 474
—— Sylvanus, 675; marriage, 653
Smith (*continued*)
—— William, marriage, 495
Snow, Hannah N., marriage, 704
—— Leonard, 665
—— Mary A., marriage, 700
—— Thankful, marriage, 650
Snowden, Augusta Ann, marriage, 704
—— James, marriage, 704
Somes, Lydia R., death, 679
—— Thomas, 679
Soule, Abby, marriage, 700
—— George, marriage, 700
—— Nancy, marriage, 506
—— Sally, marriage, 647
—— Thomas, marriage, 647
—— Zachariah, marriage, 506
Southack, Wilmoth, 633
Southwick, ——, 665
—— Hannah, marriage, 644
—— James, marriage, 644
Southworth, Desire, 257, 260, 268; death, 269
—— Edward, baptism, 268
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 260
—— Hannah, marriage, 500
—— Nancy, marriage, 654
—— Nathaniel, 269; baptism, 257
—— Priscilla Alden, marriage, 701
—— Thomas Jefferson, marriage, 701
Sparhawk, Hannah, 429; baptism, 235, 429; member, 238
—— John, 234, 235, 238, 240, 429; baptism, 240, 429; member, 228
—— Sarah, baptism, 234
Sparrow, Edward, 443, 527; baptism, 443
—— Jerusha, 443; member, 527
Spear, ——, 631
—— Caroline F., marriage, 706
—— Clarissa, marriage, 645
—— Thomas, 663; marriage, 645
—— William F., death, 695
Spinks, Mary, 437; baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 524
—— Nicholas, 403, 437, 510, 524; baptism, 437; death, 415; marriage, 492
—— Sarah, marriage, 492
Spinney, Augusta W., marriage, 706
—— William F., marriage, 706
Spooner, ——, 648
—— Allen Crocker, baptism, 609; death, 691; marriage, 702
—— Anna, baptism, 444

Spooner (*continued*)
—— Augusta L., death, 690
—— Benjamin, baptism, 221; death, 221
—— Bithiah, baptism, 453; member, 208, 219
—— Bourne, 614, 615, 616; baptism, 614; marriage, 650; member, 640
—— Catherine Brindley, baptism, 615
—— Charles, death, 667
—— Charles Walter, baptism, 614
—— Deborah, baptism, 459; marriage, 651; member, 470
—— Ebenezer, 205, 390, 450, 453; baptism, 450, 463; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 686
—— Edward, 620
—— Edward Amasa, baptism, 614
—— Elizabeth, 462, 463; death, 665; member, 635
—— Ellen Otis, baptism, 615; member, 641
—— Ephraim, 396, 398, 404, 462, 463, 665, 683, 684, 693; baptism, 437, 615, 641; death, 666; marriage, 699; member, 634, 641, 642
—— Esther S., marriage, 699
—— Ethelinda, marriage, 702
—— Hannah, 614, 620; marriage, 650
—— Hannah B., baptism, 614; member, 640
—— Hannah Otis, 615, 641; baptism, 614; marriage, 652; member, 640
—— James, baptism, 462; death, 681; marriage, 644
—— Jane, member, 472
—— Jean, baptism, 2?6
—— Jenny, marriage, 496
—— John, baptism, 454
—— John Adams, baptism, 614; death, 671
—— Joseph, baptism, 221; death, 221
—— Joshua, death, 404
—— Louisa Adams, baptism, 620
—— Lucy, 609, 610
—— Margaret, marriage, 644
—— Mary, 453, 459, 466; baptism, 464, 474, 614; death, 685; marriage, 502, 703; member, 474, 640
—— Mary B., death, 690
—— Mary E., baptism, 615, 641; marriage, 699; member, 641, 642
—— Mercy, baptism, 215; member, 205, 215
Spooner (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, 424, 444, 609, 610, 690; baptism, 444, 610; death, 665, 674; marriage, 702; member, 502
—— Patience, member, 527
—— Sally, death, 693
—— Sarah, baptism, 234, 449; death, 396; member, 205, 228, 470, 528
—— Susan Leach, marriage, 702
—— Thomas, 205, 221, 228, 232, 234, 236, 390, 391, 392, 393, 396, 397, 400, 437, 449, 451, 454, 459, 464, 470, 474, 687, 690; baptism, 232, 451; death, 393, 397, 622, 675; marriage, 703; member, 229, 470, 524, 634
—— William, 667, 684, 690; death, 677; marriage, 652
Sprague, Love, marriage, 493
Sproat (Sprout), Ebenezer, 454
—— Samuel, baptism, 454
Stadle, George, 619
—— Philip, baptism, 619
Standish, ——, death, 415, 677
—— Joshua, 686, 688; death, 686
—— Mary, death, 688
Steenbeck, Abigail, marriage, 697
—— Samuel, marriage, 697
Stegmier (Stegmies), Catherine, marriage, 707
—— John Mathews Conobert, baptism, 620
—— Katharina, 620
—— Matheus, 620
—— Matthias, marriage, 707
Steidinger, Dorotha, marriage, 707
Stephens, ——, 615, 616
—— Ann Catherine, baptism, 615
—— Desire, marriage, 503
—— Edward, 208, 218, 221, 231, 430, 445, 446, 470, 522; baptism, 221, 445; death, 416; member, 470, 523
—— Eleazar, 393, 396, 460, 462, 473; death, 414; marriage, 494, 497
—— Elizabeth, 460, 462, 476; dismission, 655; marriage, 497, 503; member, 473, 635
—— Frederick Henry, baptism, 616
—— Grace, baptism, 231
—— Hannah, baptism, 218, 443, 462; death, 624
—— Jacob Henry, baptism, 616
—— John, 419, 628; marriage, 503
—— John Henry, baptism, 615
—— Joseph, baptism, 430

Stephens (*continued*)
—— Lemuel, 663
—— Levi, 443, 511; baptism, 447
—— Mary, 447; baptism, 218, 511; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 208, 219
—— Mercy, 430; death, 397; member, 470, 522
—— Nancy, death, 678, 693
—— Phebe, baptism, 446
—— Phebe C., marriage, 702
—— Samuel, marriage, 503
—— Sarah, baptism, 218, 430, 460; marriage, 704; member, 476
—— Susanna, marriage, 494, 504
—— William, 664, 665, 668, 678, 692, 693; death, 690
—— Zaccheus, death, 422
Stephenson, Elizabeth, 497
—— Jasper, 475
—— John, death, 396
—— Mary Ann F., death, 683; member, 640
—— Rebecca, death, 664; member, 475
Stetson, Barzillai, 398, 411; death, 395, 412
—— Caleb, 435; baptism, 435
—— Elizabeth F., marriage, 708
—— Experience, member, 507
—— Kimball W., marriage, 708
—— James, death, 420
—— John, baptism, 435
—— Lucy, marriage, 644
—— Mary D., marriage, 700
—— Mehetabel, marriage, 494
—— Ruth, death, 397; marriage, 503
—— Sarah, marriage, 495
Stevens. *See* Stephens
Stevenson. *See* Stephenson
Stewart, John, marriage, 708
—— Lizzie, marriage, 708
Stillman, Fidelia F., marriage, 707
—— James E., marriage, 707
Stirmy. *See* Sturmy
Stoddard, Anna Thomas, baptism, 617
—— George Howland, baptism, 619
—— I. L., 619
—— Isaac Nelson, 614, 616, 617, 619; marriage, 701; member, 640, 642
—— Isabella Thomas, baptism, 614
—— John Thomas, baptism, 614
—— Martha, 616, 617, 619; baptism, 616
Stoddard (*continued*)
—— Martha Le Baron, marriage, 701; member, 640
—— Mary, baptism, 616
Straffin (Straffen), Eliza, marriage, 654
—— George, death, 626; marriage, 508, 654
—— Mary, death, 685; marriage, 508
—— Prudence, marriage, 507, 649
—— Sophia, marriage, 654
—— Sophia B., marriage, 704
—— Susanna, marriage, 499
—— William, 401, 427, 628; death, 631; marriage, 507, 654
Stranger, F. S., 693; marriage, 707
—— Mary Ann, 693; marriage, 707
Strangers, persons called, death, 391, 392, 398, 403, 406, 408, 411, 412, 415, 423, 427, 630, 661, 674
Strobridge, Ruth, baptism, 243
Sturgis, Elizabeth, marriage, 502
—— Thomas, marriage, 502
Sturmy, Dennis, 391; baptism, 232
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 498
—— Mary, baptism, 235
—— Samuel, baptism, 232
—— Thomas, 222, 232, 235, 240; baptism, 222, 240
Sturtevant (Sturdevant), Charles, baptism, 434
—— Church, baptism, 434
—— David, 442; death, 427
—— Elijah, marriage, 498
—— Eunice, marriage, 649
—— Hannah, 434; baptism, 264, 434; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 209; marriage, 503, 648, 652; member, 194, 524
—— James, baptism, 264
—— Jane, baptism, 613, 640; death, 678; member, 613, 640
—— John, 194, 228, 232; baptism, 232, 280, 434; death, 394
—— Jonas, death, 670
—— Joseph, 666; death, 667; marriage, 649
—— Josiah, 434, 524, 663; baptism, 268, 434; baptismal covenant, 510
—— Lucy, death, 660
—— Mary, marriage, 498
—— Mercy, 280; baptism, 264, 275, 434; marriage, 649; member, 275
—— Nehemiah, baptism, 264
—— Rebecca W., marriage, 699

STURTEVANT (*continued*)
—— Rebecca Warren, baptism, 613, 640; member, 613, 640
—— Sally, marriage, 505
—— Samuel, 264, 268, 275, 280; baptism, 264; member, 264
—— Sarah, baptism, 613, 640; death, 678; member, 228, 613, 640
—— Sylvanus, 659, 682; death, 671; marriage, 503
—— Thankful, death, 659
—— Thomas, member, 640
—— William, 422, 633; baptism, 434; death, 667; marriage, 505; member, 264
—— Zadoc, baptism, 434
—— Zenas, 420
Sutton, Elizabeth, marriage, 499
—— Lydia, death, 427; marriage, 496
—— Mary, death, 409
—— William, 401
Swallenberry, Barbara, baptism, 615
—— John, 615
Swarts, Philip, 618; baptism, 618
Sweet, Angeline, marriage, 701
—— John Davis, marriage, 701
Swift, Abigail, marriage, 495
—— Abigail N., marriage, 700
—— Albert, marriage, 710
—— Betsy, marriage, 502, 653, 697
—— Eleazar, marriage, 697
—— Isaac B., marriage, 700
—— Jacob, marriage, 502
—— Jane, 451 *n*, 452; marriage, 495, 650; member, 470, 635
—— Jeroboam, marriage, 652
—— Joanna, baptism, 447; marriage, 503; member, 473, 635
—— Joseph, 441; baptism, 522; marriage, 503; member, 522
—— Joshua, 445, 447, 449, 451, 451 *n*, 452, 470, 473; baptism, 451; death, 407, 410; member, 470, 525
—— Lucy, marriage, 503, 696
—— Lusanna, member, 473
—— Lydia, marriage, 503
—— Mary, baptism, 444; marriage, 650
—— Mercy, baptism, 441, 449; marriage, 499
—— Nathaniel, marriage, 502, 696
—— Penelope, marriage, 654
—— Phebe A., marriage, 710
—— Rebecca, baptism, 451 *n*, 452
SWIFT (*continued*)
—— Remember, marriage, 502
—— Sarah, 441; death, 412; marriage, 652; member, 470
—— Susanna, baptism, 445; marriage, 650; member, 473 *n*, 635
—— William, 444; marriage, 653
Swinburn, Keziah, marriage, 701
—— Robert, marriage, 701
Swinnerton, Hannah, marriage, 497
—— James, 447
—— Martha, 443; baptism, 443; marriage, 496
—— Timothy, baptism, 447; marriage, 497
Sylvester, ——, 417; death, 624
—— Abigail, death, 668; marriage, 499
—— Abner, 394, 676; death, 621; marriage, 696
—— Alice, marriage, 507, 653
—— Bartlett, 414, 417; marriage, 500
—— Caleb, member, 232
—— Content, baptism, 218
—— Ebenezer, 390, 401; baptism, 218, 241
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 221, 483; death, 427; marriage, 501
—— George, marriage, 646
—— Hannah, baptism, 218; marriage, 494, 696; member, 208, 217, 228; propounded, 218
—— Jedidah, marriage, 503
—— John, 628, 630
—— Joseph, 208, 218, 228, 392; baptism, 218, 430; marriage, 496
—— Josiah, 681; marriage, 700
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Lydia, marriage, 502
—— Lydia T., marriage, 700
—— Mary, baptism, 218; marriage, 504, 646
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 696
—— Mercy, marriage, 503
—— Nathaniel, baptism, 220; death, 676; marriage, 507, 696
—— Phebe, marriage, 696
—— Solomon, 220, 221, 232, 241, 399, 417, 430, 483; baptism, 218, 430; marriage, 696; member, 229
—— Susanna, marriage, 494, 496
—— Thankful, baptism, 218; marriage, 500
—— Thomas, 393; death, 415
Symmes, Elizabeth, baptism, 460

Symmes (*continued*)
—— Grace, baptism, 457; marriage, 505
—— Hannah, 456, 457, 458, 459, 462, 463, 464, 465; baptism, 456; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 422
—— Hannah Davis, baptism, 605
—— Isaac, 396, 402, 404, 412, 413, 417, 419, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 465, 467, 478, 485, 605, 606; baptism, 456, 459, 485; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 501, 509
—— Joanna, 467, 478; baptism, 467; marriage, 501
—— Lazarus, baptism, 464
—— Lucy, baptism, 465
—— Margaret, marriage, 644
—— Mary, 485; marriage, 509
—— Nancy Holland, baptism, 467
—— Patty, baptism, 458; marriage, 506
—— Peggy, baptism, 462
—— Sally, baptism, 463
—— William, baptism, 606
—— Zechariah Parker, baptism, 478

Taber, Hannah, marriage, 497
—— Lemuel, marriage, 497
Taft, Eleazar, 467, 478
—— Henry, baptism, 467
—— Moses, baptism, 478
—— Relief, 478
Talbot (Talbut, Tolbat, Tolbut), ——, 678
—— Albert D., death, 695
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 706
—— Jerusha, death, 694; marriage, 654
—— Jerusha T., marriage, 699
—— Martha J., marriage, 705
—— Samuel, 676, 681, 686; marriage, 654, 699, 705
—— Sarah Ann, marriage, 706
Taylor, ——, 412
—— Abner S., 675, 676, 692
—— Abner Sylvester, marriage, 697
—— Betsy, marriage, 507
—— Edward, 428; death, 429, 692; marriage, 504
—— Elizabeth, member, 527
—— Jacob, death, 416
—— Jane Sampson, marriage, 650
—— Jeanette, marriage, 697
—— Jemima, marriage, 498
—— Joanna, marriage, 501
Taylor (*continued*)
—— John, marriage, 654
—— Joseph, marriage, 698
—— Lucy, marriage, 505
—— Mary, marriage, 501, 504, 647
—— Mercy, death, 416
—— Nancy, marriage, 649, 654
—— Philip, marriage, 649
—— Sarah, marriage, 503, 698
—— Susan, marriage, 697
—— William, death, 689
Thacher, ——, 493
—— Betsy Hayward, baptism, 467; marriage, 645; member, 636
—— Catherine, baptism, 485; death, 622
—— James, 418, 420, 467, 477, 478, 479, 482, 485, 622, 681, 684; baptism, 478; death, 685; member, 636
—— James Hersey, baptism, 479
—— Polly, death, 681
—— Samuel, dismission, 521; member, 521
—— Sukey, baptism, 482
—— Susan, death, 684; marriage, 650
—— Susanna, 467, 477, 478, 482, 485; baptism, 477; member, 474
Thies (Theiss), Catherine, marriage, 707
—— Mary E., marriage, 708
Thomas, ——, 392, 402, 407, 510, 609
—— Abigail, 399,429; baptism, 241; death, 412, 660; marriage, 493, 497, 649; member, 470, 522
—— Anna, death, 671; marriage, 497
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 696
—— Benjamin, marriage, 497, 649
—— Betsy, marriage, 652
—— Content, marriage, 649
—— Deborah, marriage, 649
—— Elizabeth, 437; member, 523
—— Elkanah, member, 228
—— Ephraim, baptism, 448
—— Hannah, baptism, 240; death, 413; marriage, 492, 496, 501, 507, 696, 704
—— Hannah Stevenson, baptism, 611, 612; death, 611
—— Hope, member, 229
—— Ichabod, baptism, 7/4444; marriage, 496
—— Immanuel, 685
—— Isaac, 628; marriage, 506
—— Isabella, death, 689
—— James, 393, 399, 402, 403, 407, 413; baptism, 429; marriage, 492

THOMAS (*continued*)
—— Jane, death, 689
—— Joab, death, 691
—— John, 412, 429, 444, 448, 470, 522; baptism, 429, 437; death, 399, 414; marriage, 497, 696; member, 206, 215, 227
—— John Boice, 611, 612, 666, 671; baptism, 483; death, 690; member, 639
—— John Stevenson, baptism, 611
—— Joseph, baptism, 449; death, 682
—— Joshua, 483; baptism, 446; death, 669
—— Joshua Barber, baptism, 609
—— Lois, marriage, 649, 701
—— Lydia, marriage, 497
—— Margaret, baptism, 448; marriage, 496
—— Mariah, marriage, 509
—— Martha Le Baron, baptism, 611; marriage, 701
—— Mary, 612; death, 632; member, 204, 211, 227
—— Mary Ann, marriage, 698
—— Mary Howland, marriage, 649; member, 639, 642
—— Mercy, baptism, 481; death, 407
—— Nathaniel, 204, 211, 227, 229, 232, 234, 240, 421, 425, 437, 476, 481, 511, 523, 622, 689; baptism, 232, 234, 429, 481; death, 625, 681; marriage, 501; member, 191, 199, 207, 220, 227, 228
—— Priscilla, 481; baptism, 476, 481; marriage, 501; member, 476, 481
—— Sally, marriage, 648, 654
—— Sarah, marriage, 501
—— Spence, death, 672
—— Stephen, 667, 672, 673, 675, 677; marriage, 651, 654
—— Sukey, marriage, 651
—— Susanna, baptism, 429
—— William, 398, 446, 448, 449; baptism, 483; death, 394, 627
—— Zeruiah, death, 684
Thompson (Thomson), Andrew, 394
—— Elizabeth, death, 409
—— George Douglas, death, 428
—— Irene, death, 621
—— Seth, 673
Thrasher (Thresher), Avis F., marriage, 708
—— Betsy A., marriage, 703
THRASHER (*continued*)
—— Caroline M., marriage, 706
—— Daniel, death, 407; marriage, 499
—— David, marriage, 650
—— Elizabeth G., marriage, 705
—— George, 422, 624, 672
—— Jonathan, marriage, 654
—— Ruth, marriage, 654
—— Seth, death, 687
—— Susanna, marriage, 650
—— Thankful, marriage, 496
Thurber, Elizabeth, death, 693
—— James, 693; death, 694
Thurston, James, death, 428
Tilley, marriage, 493; Martha, member, 471
Tillson (Tilson), Abigail Winslow, baptism, 608
—— Anna Hamblin, baptism, 609
—— Desire, marriage, 505
—— Hamblin, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 660; baptism, 612; dismission, 656; member, 637
—— Hannah, marriage, 704
—— James S., marriage, 704
—— John, marriage, 505
—— Maria, death, 694
—— Mary Williams, baptism, 611
—— Perez, death, 396
—— Rebecca, baptism, 610
—— Susanna Bradford, baptism, 607
Timberlake, James, marriage, 498
—— Lydia, marriage, 498
Timmerhoff, Mary A., marriage, 709
—— William, marriage, 709
Timmorhoft, Frederick, marriage, 708
—— Leget, marriage, 708
Tinkham (Tincam, Tincom), ——, 250, 660
—— Adeline, marriage, 698
—— Caleb, baptism, 280
—— Ebenezer, 434, 441, 445, 450, 522; baptism, 430, 434; death, 403
—— Elizabeth, 251, 257, 262, 268, 274, 430, 434; baptism, 262, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 392; member, 239, 470, 522, 526
—— Ephraim, 251; baptism, 251
—— Esther, 251, 254, 257, 262, 271; member, 251
—— Hannah, baptism, 240; marriage, 495; member, 527
—— Hezekiah, 391, 392; death, 624
—— Hilkiah, 194, 202, 227, 239, 274,

Tinkham (*continued*)
280, 430, 526; baptism, 274, 275; member, 191, 227, 275
—— Ichabod, 402; death, 403; marriage, 497
—— Isaac, 192, 227; baptism, 257, 430
—— Jacob, 238, 240; baptism, 274; marriage, 644
—— Jane, 441; death, 416
—— Joanna, baptism, 257
—— John, baptism, 254, 274
—— Judith, member, 238
—— Loranus, marriage, 654
—— Lydia, baptism, 430; death, 665
—— Martha, baptism, 254, 430
—— Mary, baptism, 271, 274, 430, 441; marriage, 497, 654; member, 527
—— Mercy, death, 393, 407
—— Patience, death, 621
—— Peter, baptism, 202, 251
—— Priscilla, baptism, 268, 450; marriage, 499
—— Rebecca, marriage, 644
—— Ruth, 274, 280; baptism, 430; member, 194, 227, 275
—— Sally, death, 630
—— Samuel, baptism, 262
—— Sarah, baptism, 430, 434; death, 624; member, 192, 227, 527
—— Shubael, baptism, 274
—— Susanna, baptism, 445; marriage, 495
—— Zedekiah, baptism, 430
Tisdale (Tisdall, Tisdell), Abraham, 396, 455, 457, 459, 460; baptism, 457; marriage, 494
—— Experience, 455, 457, 459, 460; marriage, 494
—— Isaac, baptism, 457
—— Sally, baptism, 460
—— Samuel, baptism, 455
—— Susanna, baptism, 459
Tobey, John, 453
—— Mary, 453
—— Mehetabel, baptism, 453
Tolbot (Talbut). *See* Talbot
Tommas. *See* Thomas
Torrance (Torrence, Torronce), ——, death, 667, 677
—— Betsy, marriage, 649
—— Betsy T., marriage, 704
—— Betsy W., marriage, 705
—— Erastus, death, 692
Torrance (*continued*)
—— Henry S., marriage, 705
—— Lilly R., marriage, 651
—— Nathan S., marriage, 704
Torrey, ——, 623, 658
—— Abigail, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458; baptism, 447; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 497; member, 473
—— Abigail T., marriage, 648
—— Abigail Thomas, baptism, 481
—— Anna, 444, 452; death, 407; member, 529
—— Anne, 454; baptism, 448, 451
—— Betsy Harlow, marriage, 646
—— Daniel, baptism, 454
—— Deborah, baptism, 431, 451, 457
—— Elizabeth, 431, 481, 483, 485; baptism, 241, 444, 451, 454, 476, 480, 610; death, 658; dismission, 655; marriage, 501, 502; member, 205, 215, 228, 476, 480
—— George, baptism, 455, 481
—— Hannah, baptism, 447; marriage, 499; member, 473
—— Haviland, 205, 214, 228, 232, 234, 236, 241, 431; baptism, 214, 431, 448, 485; member, 206, 215, 227, 521
—— Isaac, baptism, 453, 483; marriage, 654
—— J., 628
—— John, 393, 397, 399, 402, 409, 411, 448, 449, 451, 454, 455, 456, 458, 476, 511, 610; baptism, 449; death, 406, 670, 671; marriage, 499, 501, 650; member, 470, 523
—— Joseph, baptism, 234, 449, 450, 454; member, 477
—— Joshua, baptism, 456; marriage, 509
—— Josiah, 449, 450, 512; baptism, 236, 450, 458; death, 396
—— Leonard, baptism, 452
—— Luce, baptism, 449
—— Lydia, marriage, 654
—— Marcia, 610
—— Marcia O., death, 695
—— Marcia Otis, marriage, 650
—— Martha, baptism, 456; marriage, 504
—— Mary, 454, 455, 456, 458; baptism, 445; member, 476
—— Mercy, baptism, 449; baptismal covenant, 512; marriage, 493, 496; member, 471

Torrey (*continued*)
—— Meriah, marriage, 499
—— Meriah Morton, marriage, 643
—— Nathaniel, 390, 392, 403, 407, 444, 446, 449, 451, 452, 454, 529; baptism, 446; member, 470, 525
—— Olive, marriage, 654
—— Polly, death, 624
—— Priscilla, baptism, 449; marriage, 497
—— Samuel, baptism, 431
—— Sarah, marriage, 509
—— Thomas, 397, 399, 419, 421, 447, 449, 453, 454, 456, 457, 458, 473, 476, 477, 480, 481, 483, 485; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 622, 687; marriage, 502, 654
—— William, 445, 447, 448, 450, 451; baptism, 232, 447, 458; death, 397; member, 470
Totman, Elizabeth, 435, 458, 460; baptism, 435, 460; dismission, 521; marriage, 493, 498, 499, 509; member, 528
—— Elkanah, 236, 240, 243, 435, 528; baptism, 243, 435; dismission, 521; member, 525
—— Experience, 442; baptism, 442; marriage, 494; member, 528
—— Fanny, marriage, 699
—— Hannah, baptism, 458
—— Harriet, marriage, 702
—— Isaac, baptism, 442
—— Joanna, marriage, 496
—— John, 399
—— Joseph, 458, 460; baptism, 458; marriage, 493; member, 472
—— Joshua, 413; baptism, 234, 240; marriage, 499
—— Priscilla, baptism, 236
—— S., 528
—— Samuel, 234, 236, 442; baptism, 236; member, 207, 220, 228, 525
—— Sarah, 442; baptism, 435, 458
—— Simeon, 442
—— Thomas, death, 400
Tower, Reuben, 406
Townes, Jennet, death, 686
Townsend, Fanny Lee, marriage, 698
—— Solomon, marriage, 698
Trask, Abigail, member, 528
—— Elias, 447, 449, 528
—— Hannah, marriage, 492
—— Jerusha, marriage, 508
Trask (*continued*)
—— John, baptism, 447
—— Joseph, 409; death, 626
—— Samuel, baptism, 449
—— Thomas, 393, 394; marriage, 492
Trebble (Treble). *See* Tribble
Trenholm, Desire, baptism, 458
—— Esther, 459, 461
—— John, baptism, 461
—— William, 458, 459, 461; baptism, 459
Tribble (Trebble, Treble), Augustus, marriage, 706
—— Betsy, marriage, 647, 651
—— Christiana, death, 672
—— Cynthia T., marriage, 705
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 503
—— Frances A., marriage, 706
—— James, 662, 665; death, 679; marriage, 645, 651
—— John, 621, 662, 664, 665, 669, 671; marriage, 651
—— Joseph, 404, 424, 657, 663; death, 631, 675; marriage, 497, 506
—— Lydia, marriage, 500
—— Maria P., marriage, 654
—— Mary, marriage, 499, 651
—— Polly, marriage, 506, 644
—— Sarah, death, 656; marriage, 496, 497, 506
—— Susanna, marriage, 645
—— Thankful S., marriage, 699
—— Thomas, 686; marriage, 654, 705
—— William, marriage, 647
—— Winslow, M., marriage, 699
Tufts, Elizabeth, 465; baptism, 465; death, 414; marriage, 497, 648
—— Jonathan, 414, 417, 465, 668; death, 669; marriage, 497, 504
—— Priscilla, marriage, 504
—— William, death, 660
Tupper, Charles, baptism, 444
—— Eliakim, 432, 444, 525; member, 522
—— Elias, member, 521
—— Enoch, marriage, 502
—— Joanna, member, 524
—— Martha, marriage, 502; member, 523
—— Mary, 432; baptism, 432; member, 525
—— Nathaniel, marriage, 492
—— Samuel, 236
—— Silas, baptism, 236

Tupper (*continued*)
—— Susanna, marriage, 492, 496
Turner, Bithiah, baptism, 209
—— David, 394, 395, 402, 423, 428, 458, 459, 460, 461, 473, 512, 527, 626, 632, 657, 659, 680, 683; baptism, 458; death, 397, 404; marriage, 506
—— Deborah, 405, 458, 459, 460, 461; baptism, 458; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 694; marriage, 499, 500, 701; member, 473
—— Deborah L., marriage, 700
—— E. S., 687
—— Edward, marriage, 699
—— Elizabeth M., baptism, 608; marriage, 648
—— Elizabeth Morton, member, 637
—— Ephraim, baptism, 198
—— George A., death, 685
—— Hannah, baptism, 458; marriage, 502
—— Humphrey, 194, 195, 198, 209; baptism, 198; death, 192; member, 192, 202
—— Joseph, baptism, 198
—— Lothrop, 417, 609, 614, 623, 660, 661, 664, 681; baptism, 458; death, 671; marriage, 504
—— Lucy, baptism, 459; death, 680; marriage, 506
—— Lydia, marriage, 506
—— Lydia P., marriage, 697
—— Maria, death, 681
—— Marie de Verdier, 609; baptism, 609
—— Mary, 198; baptism, 198; member, 194, 195
—— Molly, baptism, 458
—— Patience, baptism, 460
—— Patience C., death, 664
—— Patience Colman, baptism, 461
—— Platon, 671
—— Polly, marriage, 504
—— Prudence, marriage, 507
—— Rachel, death, 671
—— Rebecca, baptism, 458; death, 395; marriage, 501
—— Ruth, baptism, 527; marriage, 500; member, 527
—— Sally, marriage, 654, 699
—— Samuel, marriage, 701
—— Sarah, baptism, 198, 458, 614, 641; death, 408; member, 641, 642; marriage, 654
Turner (*continued*)
—— Stephen, 684
—— Susan, baptism, 614, 641; death, 687; member, 641
—— Susanna, baptism, 614; death, 681; marriage, 504; member, 640

VAIL, John C., marriage, 697
—— Rebecca D., marriage, 697
Valler (Vallier), Eliza, marriage, 706
—— Lucy, marriage, 696
Van Duzee, Ira D., marriage, 710
—— Jane S., marriage, 710
Vasset, Abigail, death, 627
Vaughn (Vaughan), Alvin, marriage, 651
—— Elisha, 452
—— Esther, 452
—— Hosea, marriage, 645
—— Jedidah, marriage, 645
—— Joanna, marriage, 699
—— Levi, marriage, 645
—— Phebe, marriage, 645
—— Sarah S., marriage, 651
—— Zeuba, baptism, 452
Vey, Stephen, death, 665
Vincent, Mary, marriage, 492
Virgin, Abby Davie, marriage, 701
—— Abigail, marriage, 651
—— Esther, marriage, 644
—— Ethelinda, marriage, 702
—— George, 670
—— George William, marriage, 651
—— John, 426, 428; death, 661, 670; marriage, 505, 651
—— Mary, marriage, 651
—— Priscilla, marriage, 505
—— Samuel, marriage, 644

WADE, Betsy T., marriage, 704
—— David B., marriage, 698
—— Deborah, marriage, 698
—— Elizabeth, marriage, 698
—— Joseph, marriage, 698
Wadsworth, ——, 673; death, 689
—— Catherine E., marriage, 705
—— Elizabeth, 464, 466; marriage, 497
—— George, marriage, 705
—— John, baptism, 464
—— Lucia, baptism, 467
—— Peleg, 464, 466; marriage, 497

Waite (Wait), Martha, member, 194, 202
—— Mary, 438; baptismal covenant, 511; member, 227
—— Return, 227; member, 525
—— Richard, 401, 438, 511; death, 402
—— Thomas, baptism, 438
Walker, Mary G., marriage, 705
Ward, Ebenezer, 401; baptism, 430, 444
—— Elizabeth, 431; baptism, 430, 510; baptismal covenant, 510; member, 522
—— Ephraim, baptism, 431
—— Hannah, baptism, 431; marriage, 526
Ward, Joanna, 394, 430; baptism, 241, 430; baptismal covenant, 510; death, 627; member, 470, 523, 634
—— John, baptism, 431
—— Jonathan, baptism, 430; death, 394
—— Mary, baptism, 430
—— Mercy, baptismal covenant, 510
—— Nathan, 431, 510, 522; death, 394
—— Thomas, 408, 430, 444, 510, 523; death, 391
Warland, John, 686
—— Sarah, death, 686
Warren, ——, 400, 527
—— Abby B., marriage, 697
—— Abigail, baptism, 209
—— Alethea, baptism, 458; marriage, 505
—— Alonzo, marriage, 706
—— Ann, baptism, 236
—— Benjamin, 209, 217, 228, 394, 426, 623; baptism, 209, 483; death, 622; marriage, 509; member, 192, 209, 227, 477, 483
—— Charles H., marriage, 697
—— Charlotte, baptism, 610, 638; marriage, 652; member, 638
—— David, marriage, 508
—— Edward, baptism, 268, 608
—— Elizabeth, death, 621; marriage, 498, 702
—— Esther, death, 399
—— George, baptism, 607; marriage, 702
—— H., 661
—— Hannah, baptism, 209
—— Henry, 606, 607, 608; death, 675
—— Hester, member, 228
—— Jackson, marriage, 705
Warren (*continued*)
—— James, 200, 204, 236, 238, 240, 262, 268, 274, 432, 665, 668; baptism, 257; death, 214, 661, 669; member, 191, 257
—— Jeanette, marriage, 697
—— Jennet, member, 639
—— John, baptism, 262
—— Joseph, 217, 399, 455; baptism, 455; death, 399; marriage, 493
—— Josiah, baptism, 432
—— Lois, marriage, 509
—— Marcia Otis, marriage, 650
—— Margaret, marriage, 700
—— Mary, 606, 607, 608; baptism, 204; death, 423, 695; marriage, 507
—— Mary Ann, member, 639
—— Mary W., member, 642
—— Mercy, 455; baptism, 200; death, 399, 661; marriage, 492, 493; member, 527
—— Molly, baptism, 458
—— Nathaniel, 420; baptism, 209; death, 396
—— Patience, death, 417
—— Pelham W., member, 639
—— Pelham Winslow, marriage, 697
—— Penelope, 236, 432; member, 238
—— Priscilla, death, 193, 205, 422; member, 193, 528
—— Rebecca, baptism, 458, 512; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 398; marriage, 493, 502, 505
—— Richard, baptism, 606
—— Sally, marriage, 505, 508
—— Sarah, 229; baptism, 240, 274
—— Sarah H., marriage, 705
—— Tryphosa, marriage, 706
—— William, 398, 458; death, 420; marriage, 493, 498
—— Winslow, baptism, 432; marriage, 700
Washburn (Warshband, Washband, Washbun), ——, death, 627
—— Abiel, 420, 423; baptism, 460; marriage, 502
—— Abigail, 423; baptism, 243; death, 411, 669; marriage, 505; member, 470, 528
—— Barnabas, baptism, 209
—— Bathsheba, marriage, 502
—— Benjamin, 417; baptism, 460; death, 422; marriage, 502, 505
—— Ebenezer, baptism, 209

Washburn (*continued*)
—— Eglah[d], death, 420
—— Elisha, baptism, 209
—— Ephraim, 244, 510; baptism, 209; marriage, 654
—— Fear, marriage, 494
—— George, 671; death, 676; marriage, 651
—— Hannah, marriage, 506
—— Ichabod, baptism, 209
—— Jabesh, baptism, 209
—— James, baptism, 461
—— Joanna, marriage, 647
—— John, 195, 208, 209, 212, 215, 240, 243, 391, 398, 411, 414, 435, 460, 461, 462, 470, 473, 528, 641, 691; baptism, 209, 240, 460; death, 397, 621; marriage, 502, 696; member, 192, 207, 470, 525
—— Lydia, 209, 460, 461; death, 215, 411; marriage, 506, 702; member, 195, 207, 473
—— Margaret, marriage, 701
—— Margaret James, marriage, 651
—— Mary, baptism, 212, 244, 435, 460; baptismal covenant, 244, 510; death, 194, 209; marriage, 502, 654; member, 194
—— Mercy, baptism, 209, 435
—— Meriah, 405; marriage, 494
—— Nancy, marriage, 696; member, 641, 642
—— Nancy B., marriage, 705
—— Nathaniel, death, 627
—— Olive, marriage, 502
—— Philip, 399; baptism, 435
—— Prince, 424, 428; baptism, 460; marriage, 503
—— Rebecca, 462
—— Reuben, death, 404; marriage, 494
—— Ruth, baptism, 460; marriage, 503, 506
—— Seth, baptism, 435; death, 674; marriage, 494
—— Solomon, baptism, 462
—— Thankful, marriage, 500
—— Thomas, 621, 662; baptism, 460; marriage, 506
—— Wibory, member, 208, 217
Waterman, ——, death, 415
—— Bithiah, baptism, 447
—— Esther, baptism, 445
—— Hannah, marriage, 492; member, 470, 526
Waterman (*continued*)
—— James, 404
—— Joanna, marriage, 501
—— John, 396, 398, 444, 445, 447, 448, 449, 470, 526; death, 411; member, 470, 525
—— Joseph, baptism, 444
—— Josiah, 396; death, 664
—— Samuel, baptism, 448
—— Thomas, baptism, 449
Watson, Abigail, marriage, 699
—— Albert, marriage, 699
—— B. M., 687
—— Benjamin, 612; death, 410
—— Benjamin M., marriage, 704
—— Benjamin Marston, 610, 611, 633, 638, 659, 664, 670; baptism, 461, 611; death, 680
—— Brook, baptism, 478
—— Daniel, baptism, 445, 463
—— Edward Winslow, baptism, 610, 638; member, 638, 642
—— Eliza Ann, baptism, 615, 641; death, 687; member, 641
—— Elizabeth, 443, 444, 452, 455; baptism, 443, 455, 456; death, 396; marriage, 496, 503; member, 470, 474, 528, 529
—— Elkanah, 396, 450, 452, 454, 455, 529; baptism, 243; death, 630
—— Ellen, marriage, 503
—— Eunice, death, 682; marriage, 508; member, 638
—— Fanny, 630; death, 632
—— Harriot Lothrop, marriage, 649
—— George, 392, 394, 396, 416, 418, 445, 449, 452, 455, 456, 470, 495, 529; baptism, 218, 445, 452, 459; baptismal covenant, 512; death, 262, 623; member, 470, 526, 634
—— John, 217, 218, 240, 243, 402, 407, 411, 417, 421, 443, 444, 445, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 467, 472, 478, 528, 638, 689; baptism, 217, 444, 458; death, 673; marriage, 495, 508; member, 206, 217, 227, 525
—— Jonathan Sturgis, baptism, 612
—— Lucia, 458, 459, 461, 462, 463, 464, 466, 467, 478; baptism, 455, 462; death, 419; marriage, 495, 651; member, 472
—— Lucretia, 612
—— Lucretia Ann, baptism, 610; marriage, 699; member, 639

WATSON (*continued*)
—— Lucretia B., 610; member, 638, 642
—— Marston, baptism, 450
—— Mary, baptism, 449; marriage, 704
—— Patience, 452, 454, 455; death, 396; member, 529
—— Patty, baptism, 454
—— Phebe, death, 673
—— Priscilla, 240, 243, 611; baptism, 452; marriage, 648; member, 636
—— Sarah, baptism, 452; marriage, 500
—— Sarah Marston, baptism, 459
—— Susan Augusta, marriage, 698
—— Thomas, 398
—— William, 405, 406, 408, 428, 474; baptism, 240, 464, 466; death, 410, 662; member, 634
—— Winslow, baptism, 467; death, 664; marriage, 649
Webb, Sarah M., marriage, 702
—— William, marriage, 702
Webster, John Armstrong, baptism, 609
—— Moses, 609, 663
Weeks, Lydia, marriage, 651
—— Joshua, marriage, 651
Wells, Phineas, 680
West, Bithiah, baptism, 236; member, 211, 221, 229
—— Charles, baptism, 220
—— David, baptism, 221
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 234; marriage, 496
—— Joshua, baptism, 431
—— Josiah, baptism, 431
—— Judah, 211, 220, 221, 229, 232, 234, 236, 240, 241, 431; baptism, 207, 220; member, 207, 220, 221, 228
—— Lydia, baptism, 232, 620
—— Mary, 437; baptismal covenant, 510
—— Rebecca, marriage, 493
—— Samuel, baptism, 241; death, 391
—— Sarah, baptism, 437
—— Seth, baptismal covenant, 511; member, 525
—— Silas, 437, 510; baptism, 437; baptismal covenant, 510
—— William, baptism, 232, 240
Westgate, Abigail, marriage, 653
—— Benjamin, 661, 667; marriage, 653
—— Charles, marriage, 698
WESTGATE (*continued*)
—— Darius, marriage, 698
—— Laura, marriage, 698
—— Louisa, marriage, 709
—— Lydia, marriage, 698
—— Nancy Paulding, marriage, 706
Weston, Ann Maria, baptism, 613, 640; member, 613, 640, 642
—— Benjamin, marriage, 647
—— Betsy, marriage, 509
—— Coomer, death, 424; marriage, 501, 645
—— Elijah, marriage, 706
—— Hannah, marriage, 645
—— Henrietta H., marriage, 700
—— Henry, death, 692; marriage, 700
—— Joanna, marriage, 647
—— L., 681
—— Lewis, 416, 420, 424, 622, 672, 690; death, 428, 672, 681; marriage, 501, 509
—— Lucy, marriage, 501
—— Lydia, marriage, 509; member, 643
—— Mary, death, 406; marriage, 499, 698, 700
—— Oliver, 672; marriage, 653
—— Patty, death, 683; marriage, 501, 652
—— Polly, marriage, 644
—— Priscilla, baptism, 617; death, 691; member, 642
—— Prudence, death, 395
—— Rebecca, marriage, 653
—— Sarah, marriage, 495
—— Susan, marriage, 706
—— Susan S., marriage, 704
—— William, 390, 394, 397, 415, 423, 625, 631; death, 629, 668; marriage, 499, 644, 704
—— Zabdiel, marriage, 509
Wethered (Wetherhead, Wethred, Withered, Witherhead), Abigail, baptism, 220; member, 208, 220, 229
—— John, 439, 524; death, 408
—— Remember, marriage, 493
—— Remembrance, 439; member, 524
—— Samuel, 208
—— Submit, marriage, 507
Wetherell. *See* Witherell
Wetherhead. *See* Wethered
Wheeler, Sarah, marriage, 708
White, ——, 395
—— Catherine, member, 229

White (*continued*)
—— Elizabeth, death, 685
—— Fanny, marriage, 647
—— Gideon, 444, 470, 473, 612
—— Gideon C., death, 675, 698 *n*
—— Hannah, baptism, 444; death, 683; marriage, 696; member, 635
—— Henrietta, baptism, 458
—— Joanna, death, 658; member, 470, 635
—— John, 456, 458
—— Leonard, baptism, 456
—— Mary, death, 682
—— Nehemiah Cushing, death, 659
—— Polly, member, 473, 636
—— Rachel, 612
—— Sarah, 456, 458
—— Thomas Foster, marriage, 696
—— William, 661, 665; marriage, 647
—— Winslow Warren, baptism, 612
Whiting, Abraham, marriage, 508
—— Alice B., marriage, 709
—— Amos, marriage, 645
—— Benjamin, 421, 423, 479, 482, 484, 485, 605, 606, 607; baptism, 482, 606; marriage, 504; member, 475
—— Edward B., marriage, 709
—— Eleanor, baptism, 607
—— Elisha, baptism, 609
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 479; marriage, 507
—— Elizabeth Doten, baptism, 604
—— Ellis, baptism, 607
—— Ephraim, 693; marriage, 507, 653
—— Experience, marriage, 652
—— George, baptism, 610
—— Grace, marriage, 651
—— Harold, baptism, 618
—— Henry, marriage, 651
—— James Hervey, baptism, 607
—— John, baptism, 484
—— Joseph, 425, 606, 607, 609, 610, 663; marriage, 504, 645
—— Josiah Foster, baptism, 605
—— Levi, marriage, 501
—— Lydia, 618
—— Lydia C., 615; marriage, 702
—— Martha, 479, 482, 485; marriage, 504
—— Martha H., marriage, 698
—— Martha Harlow, baptism, 606
—— Mary, 610; death, 666; dismission, 656
Whiting (*continued*)
—— Nancy, baptism, 485; marriage, 696
—— Nathan, 485, 604, 625; baptism, 485; marriage, 507, 652; member, 477
—— Patience, marriage, 653
—— Pelham, marriage, 704
—— Polly, 607, 609; marriage, 645
—— Priscilla, marriage, 645
—— Rebecca, marriage, 507
—— Rose Standish, baptism, 615
—— Ruth, marriage, 501
—— Sally, marriage, 508
—— Sarah, baptism, 606; marriage, 504
—— Sophia B., marriage, 704
—— William, 615, 618; marriage, 702
—— William Russell, baptism, 618
Whitman, Ann, 616; death, 693
—— Anne S., 616
—— Daniel, 463, 474; baptism, 463; marriage, 495
—— Elizabeth Winslow, baptism, 616
—— Isabella Thomas, baptism, 616
—— John, baptism, 463
—— Mary 463, 476; baptism, 463; marriage, 495, 509; member, 474, 476
—— William H., 616, 619, 693
—— William Thomas, baptism, 619
Whitmarsh, Betsy, marriage, 645
—— Fanny, marriage, 644
—— William, death, 660; marriage, 644
Whitmore, Abigail, baptism, 510; baptismal covenant, 510
—— Benjamin, 690
—— Joseph, 510
Whitney, Patience, death, 271
Whittemore, Edward, death, 392
—— Experience, marriage, 496
—— Josiah, 391, 406; marriage, 496
—— Thankful, marriage, 496, 498
—— Thomas, death, 400
—— Thomas Hatch, marriage, 496
Whitten, Emeline A., marriage, 706
—— Lewis H., marriage, 706
Whittim, ——, 677
Widhee, Dorotha, marriage, 708
Wiegman, Louisa, marriage, 707
Wilds, Hannah, death, 400
Williams, ——, death, 658
—— Hannah D., marriage, 703
—— Polly, marriage, 646
—— Thankful, 404; marriage, 496

WILLIAMS (*continued*)
—— Thomas, marriage, 646
—— William, marriage, 496
Willis, Benjamin, marriage, 492
—— John, 658
—— Sarah, marriage, 492
Wilson, Ann, marriage, 650
—— John D., marriage, 650
Wilten, Azariah, 444
—— Rebecca, 444
Winslow, ——, 393, 408, 470, 493; death, 403
—— Edward, 442
—— Hannah, 442, 466, 467, 478; marriage, 499; member, 470, 635
—— Hannah Torrey, baptism, 478
—— Isaac, baptism, 466
—— James, baptism, 467
—— Joanna, death, 676
—— John, baptism, 442
—— Josiah, 250
—— Margaret, death, 250
—— Pelham, 405
—— Thomas, 466, 467, 478; marriage, 499
Winsor, Abigail, marriage, 644
—— Helen M., marriage, 706
—— William H., marriage, 706
Withered. *See* Wethered
Witherell (Wetherell, Wethrell, Withrell), Anna, death, 408; marriage, 495
—— Anna May, baptism, 464, 605; marriage, 507; member, 476
—— Betsy, death, 661
—— Elemuel, baptism, 236
—— Eliza Ann, baptism, 606
—— Elizabeth, 442; baptism, 464; member, 475, 526
—— Fidelia F., marriage, 707
—— Hannah, baptism, 429, 442, 613, 640; death, 678; member, 640
—— Harriot, baptism, 479; death, 662
—— Isaac, baptism, 466, 607; death, 628
—— John, 391; baptism, 232
—— John May, baptism, 604, 608
—— Lucia, baptism, 478
—— Mary, baptism, 221
—— Mercy, baptism, 234
—— Nancy, death, 659; marriage, 643
—— Rebecca, 429; baptism, 215; member, 208, 215, 229
—— Sally, marriage, 647
—— Sarah, 464, 466, 467, 478, 479; baptism, 467, 606; marriage, 500
WITHERELL (*continued*)
—— Thomas, 208, 215, 218, 221, 229, 232, 234, 236, 399, 408, 418, 423, 429, 442, 464, 466, 467, 475, 476, 478, 479, 526, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 623, 626, 659; baptism, 215, 442, 464; death, 658; dismission, 655; marriage, 495, 500, 643; member, 475
—— William, baptism, 218, 464
—— William Thomas, baptism, 605
Witherhead. *See* Wethered
Witherly. *See* Witherell
Wollins, James, marriage, 496
—— Ruth, marriage, 496
Wood. *See also* Atwood
—— Abiel, 262, 268, 271; baptism, 271; member, 261
—— Abijah, baptism, 268
—— Angelina, marriage, 701
—— Anne, baptism, 271
—— Betsy, marriage, 649
—— Betsy R., 694
—— Caroline Matilda, baptism, 610; marriage, 701
—— Elizabeth, baptism, 259
—— Elnathan, baptism, 262
—— Ephraim, baptism, 271
—— George K., marriage, 703
—— Harriet M., marriage, 706
—— Harriet Maria, baptism, 612
—— Henry, baptism, 271
—— Isaac, 687
—— Israel, marriage, 703
—— Jabez, baptism, 271
—— Joanna, baptism, 264, 271
—— John, baptism, 254
—— Joshua, death, 405
—— Lewis Colburn, baptism, 612; death, 685
—— Mary, 254, 259, 264, 271, 280; baptism, 271; member, 192, 251
—— Mary F., marriage, 703
—— Nathaniel, 192, 251, 254, 259, 264, 271, 280, 610, 612, 638, 642, 691, 694; baptism, 280, 610; marriage, 701; member, 191
—— Nathaniel R., death, 694
—— Oliver, marriage, 649
—— Rebecca, baptism, 271
—— Rhoda, 610, 612; baptism, 610, 638; member, 638, 642
—— Rhoda Anna, baptism, 610; marriage, 700
—— Sabra Ann, marriage, 703

Wood (*continued*)
—— Samuel, 271; baptism, 271; member, 271
—— Willard, baptism, 610
Woodbury, Ann, marriage, 709
Woodhead, Cyrus C., marriage, 707
—— Phrosine L., marriage, 707
Wooten, Elizabeth, marriage, 498
—— John, marriage, 498
Wright, Abijah, 444, 448; baptismal covenant, 511
—— Benjamin, death, 426; marriage, 508
—— Deborah, marriage, 508, 647
—— Gideon, death, 409
—— Hannah, baptism, 448
—— Joseph, 415; death, 630; marriage, 646; member, 524
—— Lucy, marriage, 646
—— Lydia, marriage, 499
—— Phebe, marriage, 645
—— Priscilla, baptism, 449
—— Rebecca M., marriage, 704
Wright (*continued*)
—— Richard, death, 271
—— Samuel, marriage, 501
—— Sarah, baptism, 444; death, 660; marriage, 501
—— Thomas, 444, 449, 511; death, 415
Wyllys. *See* Willis

YOUNG, Eunice, 452
—— John, 452
—— Rebecca, baptism, 528; member, 528
—— Samuel, baptism, 452

ZAHN, Anna Martha Cattrina, baptism, 617
—— Caroline, marriage, 709
—— Erlem, 620
—— Friedrick, 617
—— Louise, baptism, 620
—— Maria Elizabeth, 617
—— Valentine, 620; marriage, 709

INCOMPLETE NAMES

——, Abigail, baptism, 447
——, Abner, baptism, 232
——, Anne, 418
——, Benajah, baptism, 249
——, Deborah, 250
——, Ebenezer, baptism, 250
——, Experience, dismissed, 1738, 293
——, Frederick, 617
——, Isaac, baptism, 250
——, Jabez, baptism, 450
——, Jeremiah, baptism, 250
——, Jerusha, baptism, 234
——, Jo—, 250
——, John George, baptism, 617
——, Lawrence, death, 691
——, Lydia, baptism, 234
——, Mercy, baptism, 250
——, Patience, baptism, 249
——, Reliance, baptism, 249
——, Reuben, baptism, 236
——, Samuel, 250
——, Sarah, death, 249
——, Steven, death, 669
——, Susanna, baptism, 450
——, Thomas, 249
——son, ——, 250
B——, Ichabod, death, 627
B——ket, ——, 617; John Friedrig, baptism, 617